



Universiteit
Leiden
The Netherlands

Ethiopian-Eritrean studies: a bibliography on society and history, 2016-2022

Abbink, G.J.

Citation

Abbink, G. J. (2022). *Ethiopian-Eritrean studies: a bibliography on society and history, 2016-2022*. Leiden: African Studies Centre Leiden (ASCL). Retrieved from <https://hdl.handle.net/1887/3444002>

Version: Not Applicable (or Unknown)

License: [Leiden University Non-exclusive license](#)

Downloaded from: <https://hdl.handle.net/1887/3444002>

Note: To cite this publication please use the final published version (if applicable).

Jon Abbink

Ethiopian-Eritrean Studies: a Bibliography on Society and History, 2016-2022



Leiden: African Studies Centre Leiden
2022

ASCL Occasional Publication 44

African Studies Centre Leiden
P.O. Box 9555
2300 RB Leiden
The Netherlands
asc@ascleiden.nl
www.ascleiden.nl

Cover: A 1701 map of Ethiopia, by cartographer Pieter van der Aa (Leiden, The Netherlands).
Source: courtesy of <https://allaboutethio.com/30-old-and-new-ethiopian-maps-you-have-to-see.html>

ISBN: 978-90-5448-193-5

© J. Abbink, 2022

Table of Contents

Introduction	vi
1. Bibliographies	1
2. History and Development of Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies	2
3. Manuscripts, Documents, Sources, Library and Information Studies	8
4. Memoirs and (Auto)Biographies of Ethiopians and Eritreans	24
5. Travellers, Foreigners, and Tourists	25
6. History	28
6.1 General	28
6.2 Palaeoanthropology, palaeontology, prehistory & ancient history	41
6.3 Medieval, to 1855	51
6.4 From 1855 to 1935	57
6.5 Italo-Ethiopian war and occupation, 1935-1941	62
6.6 British Eritrea, 1941-1952	65
6.7 The Empire, 1941-1974	65
6.8 The <i>Dergue</i> period, 1974-1991	66
6.9 The EPRDF period 1991-2017	68
6.10 After 2017	71
6.11 Ethiopian and Eritrean migrant communities abroad	73
7. Labour migration and human trafficking	83
8. Demography and population dynamics	88
9. Cultural Geography, Environment, Climate Change	90
10. Peasantry, Agriculture, Rural Sector, Livelihoods	125
11. Human and Wildlife/Animal Interactions	157
12. Politics, Law and Revolution, until 1991	160
13. Political Developments and Political Thought, 1991-2018	161
14. Political Developments and Political Thought after 2018	180
15. Law, Legal Development and Administration after 1991	187
16. International Relations	199
16.1 1896-1941	199
16.2 1941-1974	199
16.3 1974-1991	200
16.4 After 1991	200
16.5 After 2017	208
17. Nile Basin Issues	209
18. Horn of Africa Regional Conflict and Ethio-Eritrean Relations	214
19. Ethno-Regional Conflicts, Communal Violence and (In)Security	223
20. Land Use and Land Tenure (including large-scale land acquisitions)	225
21. (Agro)Pastoralism	237
22. International Aid, Investment and Development Assistance	247
23. Urban Life and Society; Architecture	251
24. Economics, Economic Policy, Banking	262
25. Modernization and Development	282

26. Communications and Media	288
27. Industrial Development	291
28. Social Structure, Social Change, Youth and Gender	294
29. Nutrition	309
30. Food (in)security	312
31. Refugees, Displacement and Resettlement	316
32. Education and Language Use	318
33. Health and Healthcare	333
34. Ethno-medicine and Indigenous Knowledge	366
35. Folklore, Magic, Spirit Possession	368
36. Oral Traditions and Poetry	369
37. Music	369
38. Arts and Crafts	372
38.1 General	372
38.2 Religious Art and Architecture	373
38.3 Secular and Modern Art	376
38.4 Material culture and crafts	377
38.5 Literature, Theatre, Cinematography	377
38.6 Novels, stories and poetry (foreign and Ethiopian) on Ethiopia and Ethiopians	381
39. Sports and Games	382
40. Hagiographies, Christian/Muslim Literature and Indigenous Religious Thought and Philosophy	383
41. Religion and Missions	387
41.1 General	387
41.2 Christianity	391
41.3 Islam	397
42. Ethnology and Anthropology	398
42.1 General studies on society and culture	398
42.2 Various ethno-cultural groups	406
Aari	406
Afar	406
Agāw groups	407
Alaba	408
Alle	408
Amhara	408
Anywa	409
Arbore ('Hor')	409
Banna	409
Bashada	409
Beta Israel ('Falasha')	410
Burji	411
Dassanech	411
Dawro	412
Dizi	412
Dorze	413

Gamo groups	413
Gedeo	413
Gofa	414
‘Gumuz’	414
Gurage	415
Hadiyya	415
Hamar	416
Harari	417
Käficho	417
Kara	418
Konso	418
Koré (‘Amarro’)	419
Kuch’a	419
Kwegu	419
Maale	420
Majangir	420
Mao	420
Maräqo	420
Me’en (‘Tishana’, ‘Bodi’)	421
Mursi	421
Nyangatom	423
Nuer	424
Ongota	424
Oromo	425
Oyda	429
Qemant	429
Rashaida	429
Saho	429
Sheko	430
Sidama	430
Silt’e	430
Somali	431
Suri (‘Surma’)	431
Tigré	432
Tigray (Tigrinya, Tegarü)	432
Wolaitta	433
Wäyt’o	435
Yem	435
List of collective volumes	436
Index of authors	443

Introduction

1.

This is the ‘ultimate final instalment’ of the Ethiopia-Eritrea Bibliography on society and history, this time on the years 2016-2022, and again a gradually accumulated byproduct of research that I conducted on Ethiopia, mainly on societal developments, political culture, and modern history. It is published as an E-book only.

It is not exhaustive (of virtually all authors cited here one could list more items) and neither pretends to be a work of scholarship, but gives an overview of the most important titles published in the above period, thereby indicating the developing trends and topics of research on Ethiopia and Eritrea (excluding work in linguistics). It provides entries assisting researchers to take stock of work done as a stepping stone to start new research projects, and to get an overview of cumulative research insights and conclusions. What struck me in collecting the multitude of references and reading (part of) them is the extraordinary richness and inventiveness of so many of these studies, venturing into new subjects and asking quite original questions. There is also a lot of duplication or undue repetition of work on well-established themes. Some areas and topics in Ethiopian/African studies (or any field) have evoked a great number of papers that are much alike and offer few really new insights. Examples of almost ‘saturated’ fields in Ethiopian (less so Eritrean) studies are those of the medical sciences, agricultural studies, or politics: many dozens of papers on the same subjects, with the similar concepts and approaches, only repeated in another location but not much advancing new insights or general knowledge. For this reason, the large number of virtually similar papers - like on ‘traditional conflict-resolution mechanisms’, or the numerous studies on Ethiopia’s ‘ethnic federalism’ - or those on very specialist topics - like the nuances of maize varieties, mango value chains, responses to malaria treatment in a specific rural hospital - were not all indexed.

In view of the ongoing quest for ‘policy development’ by governmental, NGO, international and other parties aimed at positive interventions, the bibliography could be useful to help inventorize and evaluate the available body of studies, reports and knowledge sources (remarkably large for Ethiopia) preliminary to embarking upon additional study, empirical research or developmental projects. In fact, there is often an urgent need for less minute studies and for more general review articles on key subjects, summarizing the many studies, in the style of the chapters published, for instance, in the reputed *Annual Review* series.¹

The flood of studies on the history, archaeology, politics, economics, sociology, anthropology, ancient and modern literature, religions, geography and environmental issues on Ethiopia and Eritrea has continued in the past six years, showing that Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies are doing quite well.² Indeed the amount of original and fascinating research on these countries, notably by Ethiopian-Eritrean scholars, remains impressive. This holds for virtually all fields, such as history, palaeo-anthropology and archaeology, medieval and modern history, religious studies, rural sociology and

¹ See: www.annualreviews.org.

² I here again refer to the *Encyclopaedia Aethiopica* (five volumes, Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2003-2014) as the starting point for all research on Ethiopia and Eritrea.

livelihoods, cultural geography, environmental issues, economics; development issues, ethnography and anthropology, social and cultural studies, text-studies and philology, material culture, arts, crafts and music, refugee and relatively newer subjects like ‘human trafficking’ and migration issues, ‘transnationalism’, and ‘globalization’. In addition, urban studies (infrastructures, sociology, public management) kept growing as well. There is also much work published in the Ethiopian/Eritrean languages, but on such titles this bibliography is weak (As said, I excluded titles on linguistics). Most works in the prevalent language Amharic are missing; many are published by private printers without an ISBN number or a publisher place or name. In addition, only a fraction of the many reports and background studies made by NGOs and international organizations (World Bank, FAO, UNDP, etc.) focused on Ethiopia and Eritrea are included here.

The tendency of connecting and embedding of field studies on Ethiopia-Eritrea in wider theoretical-disciplinary fields and global research traditions has continued in recent years: in development studies political science, agricultural economics, environmental studies, religious studies, and sociology/anthropology, although a regional or area studies tendency studying the unique historical and socio-cultural features of the region has continued. Ethiopian-Eritrean scholars both within the countries as well as abroad are the major contributors.

2.

As for the situation of the countries themselves, the picture is very complex and often distressing. They continue to struggle in establishing ‘normal politics’, in arriving at steady, productive economic growth, national cohesion and internal peace. Managing climate change, environmental crises, and controlling the rapid population growth³ are also challenges. Structural problems persisted despite hopeful openings and promising and fresh political leadership, e.g., in Ethiopia in 2018 with prime minister Abiy Ahmed. He tried to introduce a new style of open, more democratic politics, and to that effect started radical reforms, setting out a new political, economic, and judicial agenda. He also invited all political opposition movements, including armed ones (like the OLF), back to Ethiopia. Several of these returning groups abused the opportunity. The TPLF elite, previously in power as the dominant faction of the ruling EPRDF party, could not stomach their being moved out of central power when their PM candidate was defeated in the March 2018 party elections, did not cooperate with the new PM, and planned a return via violent means.

The negative effects and pent-up tensions of 27 years of ‘ethnic federalism’ became more and more visible and undermined the processes of reform, which had to tackle an old entrenched political-administrative order. This volume goes to press at a time when the integrity and future of Ethiopia is again at stake, due to the armed conflict instigated by the TPLF (Tigray Peoples Liberation Front) that ruled in the Tigray Regional State and that devastated much of the north of the country since its attack in the night of 3-4 November 2020. The country is also subject to often undue

³ On the latter issue, see for warnings from within Ethiopia: Birhanu Fikade, ‘Experts, academia express concern about population explosion’ (at: <https://www.thereporterethiopia.com/article/experts-academia-express-concern-about-population-explosion>’, accessed 8 December 2020).

international pressure of various kinds. The renewed armed conflict and related instability were the result of decades of problematic ‘ethnicization’ of politics and societal relations in this complex country. Such policies often amounted to divide-and-rule ‘identity politics’ and also led to the growth of violent insurgencies in Western Ethiopia, such as the ‘Oromo Liberation Army’ (OLA), an armed offshoot of the OLF (which had become a legal political party after 2018), and in the Benishangul-Gumuz Region. Smaller ethnic minority-based insurgent groups also were active here and there. The OLA movement appeared to be supported by the TPLF and recruited unemployed, disenchanted local youths on an ‘ethnic’ agenda. Like the TPLF, it was designated as terrorist by the Ethiopian Parliament in May 2021.

The past six years also indicate the challenges of socio-economic problems and the rise of non-parliamentary, violent ethnic-based ‘street politics’ in Ethiopia, fueled by social media disinformation and sectarian agendas by certain opposition politicians. The recurring eruption of gross communal violence in several cities and rural areas of Ethiopia over the past few years was often elite-orchestrated. It evoked centrifugal tendencies and communal clashes detrimental to the country, and not ‘empowering’ anyone. The discourse of ethnicity as politics has never worked in any country, and indeed Ethiopia is no exception. Issues of citizenship and national identity are therefore still highly problematic.⁴ The paradox is that the messages of reform, reasonableness and moderation under Ethiopia’s new federal leadership since April 2018 had opened up new possibilities of a major political reset. Much was achieved by the legal-political reforms and economic investments (including a powerful restart of construction of the Grand Renaissance Dam or GERD), but the process was subverted by the self-appointed ‘ethno-regional’ elites, notably the TPLF elite that had ‘retreated’ to Tigray Regional State in 2018-2019, by other sectarian political party leaders, and by some elements of the wider public. The agency by individual and elite political actors is important in Ethiopia in view of shaky political institutionalization, and many party politicians, would-be leaders and radical diaspora activists did not play a visibly constructive role.

The 2020-2022 violent conflict in northern Ethiopia started by the TPLF has again shown the political fragility of the country, highlighting the ever-present danger of autocratic elite ‘ethno-politics’ based on cultivated political rivalry, the heritage of unequal economic competition and favouritism, and faulty conceptions of bounded ‘ethnic identities’. The consequences of this and other conflicts marred the reform agenda of PM Abiy Ahmed and his government, as well as cooperative communal relations and the constructive rebuilding of relations with Eritrea, with which a peace treaty was concluded in mid-2018. The Ethiopian elections of 21 June 2021 for parliament and regional councils went relatively well, showing a total turn-out of ca. 80% (On 30 September a second round followed in remaining constituencies). Many Ethiopians queued to vote into the late evening hours, indicating that there was deep wish to participate - despite that many constituencies initially had to skip the vote due to insecurity. Although the elections had incidents and problems, and were less

⁴ Cf. A. Meckelburg and J. Abbink (2020), ‘Subjects of history: administrative categories, ethnic labels and the limits of cultural citizenship in Ethiopia’, *Northeast African Studies* 20(1-2), 137-159.

competitive than expected, they gave a new mandate to the ruling Prosperity Party and its PM Abiy Ahmed.

The chief underlying dynamics influencing societal life and constraining political possibilities in Ethiopia remain mostly that of steady high population growth and resource pressure, durable and long-term economic problems (e.g., notably low-level export revenues), urban and rural unemployment, biased access to (state) resources, low absorptive capacity of labour markets, and land scarcity. The new government since 2018 has made major efforts to redress this and tried to make a new, future-oriented start. But economic opportunity creation and supportive administrative and social policies seem not able to keep up with population growth and environmental limitations, while systemic political challenges, and authoritarian mindsets and practices inherited from the past still play a role. As this volume is published the security situation across the country is still precarious.

In general, Northeast Africa as a whole shared in the cycle of accelerating global economic, environmental-climatic, and political problems (such as recently in 2022 the Russian war on Ukraine), and cash-strapped governments are only slowly addressing them. The complications and dilemmas of the COVID-19 pandemic since early 2020 have also greatly impacted the region,⁵ although the Ethiopian-Eritrean health authorities have done a relatively good job, with limited means, to contain its spread as much as possible in a world marred by inequalities in medical facilities and vaccine distribution/production possibilities.

3.

In the present volume, more or less the same format of chapters and subdivisions was followed as in the previous volumes, although I am now of the opinion that the division of topics/subjects can be improved and rearranged, including those of the ethnological-anthropological items and their classification into ‘ethnic groups’: this is now problematic and even dubious, despite the constant media representations and ethno-nationalist talk of ‘different ethnic groups’, etc. Originally a well-meaning anthropological and linguistic differentiation on the basis of fieldwork studies and observed group varieties, the ‘boundaries’ are now often much essentialized in often disembodied, context-less political discourse, and there is a need to tone this down, in both the political and scientific sense. Due to their multiple historical interconnections, socio-economic and political interactions, conflict dynamics, and emerging trans-ethnic social, religious, geographical or class groupings, these ethnicities can hardly be separated in an historical or meaningful analytical sense. However, in order to keep the format of previous volumes, I did not reorganize these numerous items in the current Bibliography. I thus (reluctantly) followed the format of the previous four volumes, but with the addition of a number of new headings, like ‘Labour migration and human

⁵ To give an indication: as of 8 April 2022 the total number of cases registered was 470,005 (Ethiopian Health Ministry data). But the total caseload of recoveries reached 453,523. Up to this date, 7508 registered/tested people had died of the virus in Ethiopia, and the total number of confirmed active cases was then at 8972 (a significant decline). As of the same date, over 4,69 mln people had been tested and the number of (partly) vaccinated persons was 24,534,697. In the course of 2022 and in line with the global trend, the number of active cases further declined.

trafficking’, ‘Demography and Population Dynamics’, ‘Nutrition’, ‘Industrial Development’, and ‘Nile Basin Issues’. I have again included some vital older references dating from before 2015 that were missed in the previous volumes (1-4) of the bibliography.

Some further limitations: I have only indexed a select number of the many hundreds of papers published in non-refereed online journals like *Open Access Library Journal*, *Open Journal of Epidemiology*, *Open Journal of Preventive Medicine*, *International Journal of Scientific and Research Publications*, *International Journal of Advanced Research*, *Art and Social Sciences Journal*, etc., - many of them often print papers against payment and are qualified by some as ‘predatory journals’.⁶ Although many of these contributions are guided by ethnographic-sociological originality and historical novelty. Their problem is often the bad editing, which makes many of the papers rather unreadable, and this contributes to them being little cited.

MA theses on Ethiopian subjects defended at Ethiopian and foreign universities are very numerous, but despite their sometimes very interesting content they are not listed here.⁷ The same of course goes for book reviews in Ethiopian Studies. While such reviews are often lengthy and remarkably insightful, they are too numerous to include, and neither is this a standard practice in bibliographies. An exception was made for longer review articles.

In addition, many technical and not strictly social science and humanities papers were ignored. Numerous specialist studies appeared on the nature and use of medicines, on geology, soil quality, trees, plants and crops, the effects of animal diseases, chicken production, etc. but these were not listed here. Neither were reports of organizations like the International Crisis Group and similar ‘think tanks’. A lot of comments and analyses are today found in blogs and websites of all kinds of NGOs, diaspora organizations, etc. The opinion pieces, statements and non-academic comments found there are sometimes useful as sources of information and viewpoints. They are not referenced here. Social media also carry a lot of information, but much of the contents is often emotional, divisive, reckless and misleading. As is well-known, their impact is substantial and often deeply worrying; they often produce disinformation⁸ and are accountable to no one.

4.

The index is only on authors’ names; not on subjects. Ethiopian names were indexed again as much as possible on *first* name (the own name, which is preferred), but as Ethiopians now legally have to officially go under three names (own name, father’s name and father’s father’s name), I generally followed the rule of inserting a comma after the first name, e.g.: ‘Tesfaye Gebeyehu Admasu’, which is indicated in the index as ‘Tesfaye, Gebeyehu Admasu’ and indexed on ‘Tesfaye’ as first term. However,

⁶ See: <https://predatoryjournals.com/journals/>. And also: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Predatory_publishing. Some of these journals can be recognized by their bizarre or long names.

⁷ Most of them can be found at the repository: <http://etd.aau.edu.et>.

⁸ For some examples, see Azeb Madebo (2020), ‘Social media, the diaspora, and the politics of ethnicity in Ethiopia’ (<https://democracyin africa.org/social-media-the-diaspora-and-the-politics-of-ethnicity-in-ethiopia/>).

there are various inconsistencies here due to the differing citation styles in the source publications. Of some authors, both Ethiopian and other, the first names could not be traced. In addition, in some publications the same Ethiopian author is cited on the first two names but with the third one sometimes present, sometimes missing. And some Ethiopian author names are spelled differently per publication. Therefore, multiple checking on the author names is necessary, as I did not bring together the different spellings of the same person's name under one index entry.

Many titles mentioned here have a digital link to the publisher website, but not all.⁹ As most papers are available online, they can be easily searched on title. Digital resources, online searchable university repositories and other library services are increasingly become available, like for instance the National Academic Digital repository of Ethiopia (<https://nadre.ethernet.edu.et>), a great resource for many (MA) theses and papers produced in Ethiopia in various fields. Such linked repositories, in combination with digitalized libraries, resources such as the (online) *Africa Bibliography* of the International African Institute¹⁰) more and more open access journals,¹¹ reference managers, and Google Scholar, have now really made efforts at publishing bibliographic overviews in book form redundant. With this fifth volume I therefore rest my bibliographic labours.

⁹ And some links may no longer work.

¹⁰ See: <https://africabibliography.cambridge.org/>

¹¹ Like, for instance, *Aethiopica* (<https://journals.sub.uni-hamburg.de/aethiopica>), *Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities* (<https://www.ajol.info/index.php/ejossah>) or *African Study Monographs* (Kyoto, <https://repository.kulib.kyoto-u.ac.jp/dspace/handle/2433/66220>).

References¹²

Abbink, J.

1990 *Ethiopian Society and History. A Bibliography on Ethiopian Studies 1957-1990*. Leiden: African Studies Center, 408 p.

1996 *Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies in Society and History: a Supplementary Bibliography 1960-1995*. Leiden: African Studies Center, 203 p.

2003 *A Bibliography on Christianity in Ethiopia*. Leiden: African Studies Centre (Working Paper no. 52), 102 p.

2010 *A Bibliography of Ethiopian-Eritrean Studies in Society and History, 1995-2010*. Addis Ababa: OSSREA - Leiden: African Studies Centre, 792 p.

2016 *Ethiopian -Eritrean Studies: A Bibliography on Society and History, 2010-2015*. Leiden: African Studies Centre, 284 p.

¹² See the Repository of Leiden University for downloadable versions. E.g., <http://hdl.handle.net/1887/4639>, <http://hdl.handle.net/1887/377>, and <https://scholarlypublications.universiteitleiden.nl/access/item%3A3146166/view>.

1. Bibliographies

Abbink, Jon

- 2016 *Ethiopian-Eritrean Studies: a Bibliography on Society and History, 2010-2015*. Leiden: African Studies Centre (E-book), vii, 283 p. ISBN 978-90-5448-151-5 (<https://openaccess.leidenuniv.nl/handle/1887/37415>).

Belete Bizuneh

- 2001 Women in Ethiopian history: A bibliographic review.
Northeast African Studies (N.S.), 8(3): 7-32.

Bulakh, Maria; Hummel, Susanne & Panini, Francesca

- 2020 Bibliography of Ethiopian Semitic, Cushitic, and Omotic linguistics XXIII: 2019.
Aethiopica 23: 188-200.
- 2019 Bibliography of Ethiopian Semitic, Cushitic and Omotic linguistics XXI: 2018.
Aethiopica 22: 124-133.
- 2018 Bibliography of Ethiopian Semitic, Cushitic and Omotic linguistics XXI: 2017.
Aethiopica 21: 217-225.
- 2017 Bibliography of Ethiopian Semitic, Cushitic and Omotic linguistics XX: 2016.
Aethiopica 20: 150-165.

Bulakh, Maria; Hummel, Susanne & Rave, Thomas

- 2016 Bibliography of Ethiopian Semitic, Cushitic and Omotic linguistics XIX: 2014/2015.
Aethiopica 19: 90-99.

Bulakh, Maria; Krzyzanowska, Magdalena & Panini, Francesca

- 2021 Bibliography of Ethiopian Semitic, Cushitic, and Omotic linguistics XXIV: 2020.
Aethiopica 24: 212- 221.

Converse, Paul J.; Damen Haile-Mariam; Kloos, Helmut; Wubegzier Mekonnen; Mesfin, Samuel Mulatu & Mirgissa Kaba

- 2016 Bibliography on HIV/AIDS in Ethiopia and Ethiopians in the diaspora: the 2015 update.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 30(3): 142-174.

Fekade Azeze, Assefa Fiseha & Gebre Yntiso, eds

- 2011 *Annotated Bibliography of Studies on Customary Dispute Resolution Mechanisms in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Arbitration and Reconciliation Centre.

Gori, Alessandro

- 2012 A short note on a *silsila* of the Qadiriyya brotherhood in Ethiopia.
In: N. Melis, & M. Nobili, eds, *Collectanea Islamica*, vol. 1, pp. 17-25. Ariccia (It.): Aracne Editrice.
- 2018 Islam in Ethiopia and Eritrea.

Oxford: Oxford University Press, Oxford Bibliographies
(<https://www.oxfordbibliographies.com/view/document/obo-9780195390155/obo-9780195390155-0253.xml>)

Kelly, Samantha, ed.

2020 Bibliography.
In: CV 25, pp. 477-560.

Kloos, Helmut, et al.

2018 Bibliography on HIV/AIDS in Ethiopia and Ethiopians in the diaspora: the 2017 update.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 32(4): 278-318.

Struyck, Rachel

1995 *Catalogus van de Ethiopische Handschriften in de Leidse Universiteitsbibliotheek*.
Leiden: Legatium Warnerianum, Bibliotheek der Leidse Universiteit, n.p. (56 p.).

Voigt, Rainer

2015 Bibliographie zur äthiosemitischen und kuschitischen Sprachwissenschaft
XVIII: 2013.
Aethiopica 18: 81-84.

2. History and Development of Eritreo-Ethiopian Studies

Abbink, Jon

2015 In memoriam Donald Nathan Levine (1931-2015).
Aethiopica 18: 213-222.
2017a “Wie es eigentlich gewesen...”: Eike Haberland’s Rankean approach to southern Ethiopian cultures and its legacy today.
In: S. Dinslage & S. Thubauville, eds, *Seeking Out Wise Old Men: Six Decades of Ethiopian Studies at the Frobenius Institute Revisited*, pp. 154-175. Berlin: D. Reimer Verlag.
2017b Obituary: Richard Keir Pethick Pankhurst (1927-2017).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 1 (3rd series): 226-229.
2019 In memoriam Ulrich Braukämper.
Aethiopica 22 (2019): 246-252.

Appleyard, David

2015 In memoriam Andrzej Zaborski (1942-2014).
Aethiopica 18: 195-200.

Azeb Girmai

2019 The 20th International Conference of Ethiopian Studies.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 24: 69-70.

Azeb Tewolde

- 2018 The archives of Eritrea as a primary source of information for the Eritrean cultural heritage: its nature and accessibility.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 2 (3rd series): 11-22.
- Bahru Zewde
2016 Richard Pankhurst (1927-2017).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 49: 115-118.
- Bairu Tafla
2017 In memoriam Heinrich Johannes Scholler (1929–2015).
Aethiopica 20: 236-244.
- Banti, Giorgio
2017 In memoriam Didier Morin (1947–2016).
Aethiopica 20: 245-255.
- Braukämper, Ulrich
2015 The meritorious complex: a research focus of the Frobenius Institute in Ethiopia.
In: CV 29, pp. 204-211.
2017 Field research in Ethiopia confronted with changing politics of ethnicity.
In: CV 11, pp. 57-74.
- Bausi, Alessandro
2014a In memoriam Paolo Marrassini (1942–2013).
In: CV 14, pp. xxvii-xxxi.
2014b Bibliography of Paolo Marrassini.
In: CV 14, pp. xxxi-xlv.
2016 The *Encyclopaedia Aethiopica* and Ethiopian Studies.
Aethiopica 19: 188-206.
2019 “Bisanzio e il regno di Aksum”: il contributo di Gianfranco Fiaccadori agli studi etiopici.
In: CV 28, pp. xvii-xxvi.
2021 In memoriam Getatchew Haile (1931–2021).
Aethiopica 24: 245-259.
- Bausi, Alessandro; Gori, Alessandro & Lusini, Gianfrancesco, eds
2014 *Linguistic, Oriental and Ethiopian Studies in Memory of Paolo Marrassini*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag, xlvi, 741 p.
- Bausi, Alessandro, with assistance from Eugenia Sokolinski
2017 *150 Years after Dillmann's Lexicon: Perspectives and Challenges of Gə'əz Studies*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag, 238 p. (*Aethiopica* Supplements, nr. 5).
- Berry, LaVerle; Maxon, Robert; Ehrenreich, Frederick & Tiberi, Diana
2016 Thomas P. Ofcansky (1947–2016).
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1-2): 165-167.
- Blackhurst, Hector

- 2015 In memoriam P.T.W. Baxter (1925-2014).
Aethiopica 18: 192-195.
- Boisserie, Jean-Renaud
2017 A la recherche des temps perdus. Deux siècles d'archéologie éthiopienne.
In: CV 7, pp. 12-14.
- Camilleri, Nicola & Fusari, Valentina
2022 Tra amministrazione e scienza. Carlo Conti Rossini durante e dopo la
dominazione coloniale.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 195-232.
- Cassannelli, Lee V.
2017 In memoriam: remembering Tim Carmichael (1969–2018).
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 1-4.
- Chekroun, Amélie
2011 Un archéologue capucin en Éthiopie (1922-1936): François Bernardin Azaïs.
Afriques. Débats, méthodes et terrains d'histoire
(<https://journals.openedition.org/afriques/785>).
- Contini, Riccardo
2014 Un ricordo (di Paolo Marrassini).
In: CV 14, pp. xiii-xix.
- Daskas, Beatrice & Soldati, Agostino
2015 In memoriam Gianfranco Fiaccadori (1957-2015).
Aethiopica 18: 200-213.
- Dehkordi, Sara
2018 Uncritical African studies and the continuities of colonial discourse.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 255-264.
- Dinslage, Sabine & Thubauville, Sophia, eds
2017 *Seeking Out Wise Old Men. Six Decades of Ethiopian Studies at the Frobenius
Institut Revisited*.
Wiesbaden: F. Steiner Verlag, 250 p. (Studien zur Kulturkunde, 131).
- Dore, Gianni
2014 Carlo Conti Rossini in Eritrea tra ricerca scientifica e prassi coloniale (1899–
1903).
In: CV 14, pp. 321-342.
2018 Linguistica e etiopistica. Le lettere di Leo Reinisch a Carlo Conti Rossini
(1894-1914).
In: Gianluca Ligi, Giovanni Pedrini & Franca Tamisari, eds, *Un Accademico
Impaziente. Studi in Onore d Glaco Sanga*, pp. 89-100.
Alessandria (It.): Edizioni dell'Orso.
2021 Carlo Conti Rossini e le tradizioni orali tra etnologia, storia e filologia storica.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3^e serie), LLL: 63-92.

- Ezra Gebremedhin
 2015 In memoriam Sven Rubenson.
Aethiopica 18: 190-192.
- Fisher, Stanley Z.
 2014 50 years of legal education in Ethiopia; a memoir.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 26(2): 191-206.
- Getaneh Mehari
 2018 Anthropology and graduate research in Ethiopia: changes and continuities at Addis Ababa University.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue 54: 73-98.
- Gnisci, Jacopo
 2020 Marilyn E. Heldman, 1935-2019.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 4 (3rd series, LI): 233-235.
- Godet, Éric
 2020 Quelques “lettres abyssines” reçues par Casimir Mondon-Vildailhet.
Pount 14: 131-161.
- Gori, Alessandro
 2014 A few words for Paolo Marrassini.
 In: CV 14, pp. xxiii-xxv.
- Israel, Felice
 2014 Gli studi etiopici di Štefan Kociančič.
 In: CV 14, pp. 491-502.
- James, Wendy
 2016 Charles Jędrej and the ‘Deep Rurals’: a West African model moves to the Sudan, Ethiopia, and beyond.
Critical African Studies 8(1): 32-46.
- Kimberlin, Cynthia Tse
 2018 Conversations with an ethnomusicologist and Cardinal Paulos Tzadua (1972-2000).
 In CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 213-230.
- Lewis, Herbert S.
 2017 Anthropology in Ethiopia, 1950s-2016: a participants’ view.
 In: CV 11, pp. 27-46.
- Liuzzo, Pietro M.
 2019 *Digital Approaches to Ethiopian and Eritrean Studies*.
 Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag, 280 p.
- Lusini, Gianfrancesco
 2014 Paolo Marrassini, maestro e innovatore.
 In: CV 14, pp. xix-xxiii.

- 2017a Ignazio Guidi, Martino Mario Moreno, Enrico Cerulli, studiosi dell’Etiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 1 (XLVIII): 163-174.
- 2017b The stemmatic method and Ethiopian philology.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 1 (XLVIII): 75-86.
- Manzo, Andrea & Sernicola, Luisa
- 2019 Obituary: Rodolfo Fattovich.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 3 (L): 187-197.
- Miran, Jonathan
- 2018 Biography and history in Giuseppe Puglisi’s *Chi È? Dell’Eritrea 1952*.
Pount 12: 47-71.
- Nega Gebreyesus
- 2015 Mesfin Araya, PhD (1943–2015).
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 193-196.
- Norris-Cervetto, Gregory
- 2014 Rod of correction: the *Encyclopaedia Aethiopica* under scrutiny.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(1-2): 166-177.
- Palma, Silvana
- 2017 Obituary: Giampaolo Calchi Novati.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 1 (3rd series, XLVIII): 223-225.
- 2018 Colonial archives, memory and political culture in Italy: the Italo-Eritrean historical heritage.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 2 (3rd series): 23-40.
- Pankhurst, Richard
- 2012 The transliteration system of the Gə’əz script: A personal memory.
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 131-134.
- Pawtowska, Aneta & Korabiewicz, Waław
- 2020 Stefan Strelcyn and Stanisław Chojnacki: Polish collectors of Ethiopian art.
African Research and Documentation 135: 40-53.
- Prijac, Lukian
- 2020 Jalons pouvant servir à la biographie de Léon Chefneux (1853-1927).
Pount 14: 177-197.
- Ramos, Manuel João
- 2018 *Of Hairy Kings and Saintly Slaves, an Ethiopian Travelogue*.
Canon Pyon (U.K.): Sean Kingston, 214 p.
- Regourd, Anne
- 2017 Mission Dakar-Djibouti: la boîte oubliée. I. Un inventaire de la Mosquée de Gondar (ms. BnF Ar. 7337 (7)).
In: CV 21, pp. 87-120.
- Ricci, Lanfranco

- 1971 L'Etiopistica italiana nel cinquantennio 1920-1970.
In: *Gli Studi sul Vicino Oriente in Italia dal 1921 al 1970. Vol. I: L'Oriente Preislamico*, pp. 153-183.
Roma: Istituto per l'Oriente.
- Rouaud, Alain
- 2020a Casimir Mondon-Vidailhet, pionnier de l'amitié franco-éthiopienne (1847-1910). With three annexes.
Pount 14: 9-105.
- 2020b Liste des correspondances et articles de Casimir Mondon-Vidailhet parus dans le journal *Le Temps* de 1892 à 1910. Annexe: Une expédition de Ménélik au Tigré.
Pount 14: 107-129.
- Sernicola, Luisa
- 2018 In memoriam Rodolfo Fattovich (1945–2018).
Aethiopica 21: 241-242.
- Shelemay, Kay Kaufman
- 2019 In memoriam Marilyn E. Heldman (1935–2019).
Aethiopica 22: 253-261.
- Shiferaw Bekele
- 2017 In memoriam Richard Pankhurst (1927–2017).
Aethiopica 20: 256-264.
- 2020 In memoriam Rita Pankhurst (1927–2019).
Aethiopica 23: 247-253.
- 2022 Getatchew Haile, 1931–2021, the impactful scholar.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 387- 394.
- Smidt, Wolbert G.C. & Melchers, Konrad
- 2017 Le musée de Wugro dans le Tigray.
In: CV 7: 49-50.
- Thubauville, Sophia
- 2015 Herma Plazikowsky-Brauner: a life devoted to Ethiopian languages and cultures.
In: CV 29: 196-203.
- 2018 Six decades of Southern Ethiopian Studies at the Frobenius Institute.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 5-15.
- 2019 Negasso Gidada Solon (1943-2019).
Paideuma 65: 329-336.
- Uhlig, Siegbert
- 2018 In memoriam Emeri Johannes van Donzel (1925–2017).
Aethiopica 21: 237-241.
- 2020 In memoriam Rochus Zuurmond (1930–2020).
Aethiopica 23: 253-255.
- Vergari, Moreno

- 2021 Il contributo di Carlo Conti Rossini alla conoscenza dei Saho di Eritrea ed Etiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3^e serie), LLL: 93-112.
- Weldemariam, Alemayehu F.
2015 Donald N. Levine, PhD (1931-2015).
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 185-188.
- Zarzeczny, Rafał, S.J.
2014 Ignazio Guidi (1844-1935): his scientific life with bibliography recollected.
In: P. Bukovec, ed., *Christlicher Orient im Porträt – Wissenschaftsgeschichte des Christlichen Orients*. Teilband 1, pp. 281-337. Hamburg: Verlag Dr. Kovač.

3. Manuscripts, Documents, Sources, Library and Information Studies

- Adankpo-Labadie, Olivia
2019 An Ethiopian fugitive allied with a Nubian king? Ēwostātēwos and Sāb'a Nol at Nobā through hagiographical narrative.
Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies 6(1): 9-22.
- Agosti, Gianfranco & Bausi, Alessandro
2020 New evidence of King MḥDYS?
Aethiopica 23: 201-212.
- Ahmed Hassen Omer
2010 A glimpse at Islam and Islamic history of Ethiopia: a review of selected sources since the XVI century.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 229-246.
- Alemu Haile, transl. and ed.
2005 *Yäityopya tarik (1597–1625). Yäše Susənyos zena mäwa'äl* ['History of Ethiopia (1597–1625 AM): The Chronicle of King Susənyos'].
Addis Ababa: Sirak Publishing Enterprise.
- Alemu, Tamir Anteneh & Tegegnie, Alemu Kumilachew
2019 Investigating optimal feature selection method to improve the performance of Amharic text document classification.
African Journal of Library, Archives and Information Science 29(2): 103-113.
- Amsalu Tefera
2010 *Gädlä Bəṣṭawros*.
Aethiopica 13: 7-45.
2012 Mariology in the E.O.T.C. tradition: special emphasis on *Dərsanä Šəyon*.
Journal of Ethiopian Church Studies 2: 72-94.
2021 *Source of Books: A List of More Than 600 Ethiopian Books Written in Gə'əz, with Explanations* (2nd edition).

Addis Ababa, p. xii, 366.

Amsalu Tefera, transl. & ed.

2014 Bəstəwros: the man and his works.
In: CV 14, pp. 23-36.

2015 *The Ethiopian Homily on the Ark of the Covenant: Critical Edition and Annotated Translation of Dərsanä Şəyon*.
Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers, xvi, 286 p.

Ancel, Stéphane & Lemire, Vincent

2017 Across the archives: new sources on the Ethiopian Christian community in Jerusalem, 1840–1940
Jerusalem Quarterly 71: 106-119.

Ancel, Stéphane; Krzyżanowska, Magdalena & Lemire, Vincent

2020 *Le Moine sur le Toit. Histoire d'un Manuscrit éthiopien trouvé à Jérusalem (1904)*.
Paris: Éditions de la Sorbonne, 251 p.

2021 *The Monk on the Roof, The Story of an Ethiopian Manuscript Found in Jerusalem (1904)*.
Leiden – Boston: Brill, 317 p.

Andemariam, Senai W.

2012 The story of the translation of the Bible into Təgre (1877-1988).
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 62-88.

Balashova, Galina Aleksandrovna

2016 *Ethiopian Literature (in Amharic): Chrestomathy*.
Lac-Beauport: MEA Books, 228 p.

Bauden, Frédéric

2011 Inscriptions arabes d'Éthiopie.
Annales Islamologiques 45: 285-306.

Bausi, Alessandro

1990 Presenze clementine nella letteratura etiopica.
Studi Classici e Orientali (Università degli Studi di Pisa) 40: 289-316.

2001 Documents collected during field work in Eritrea (1992-94). Dabra Maryam, Dabra Bizan, Dabra Libanos, Dabra Abuna Bedu'a Amlak, Dabra Marqorewos.
In: Alessandro Bausi, Gianni Dore & Irma Taddia, eds, *Materiale Antropologico e Storico sul "Rim" in Etiopia ed Eritrea*, pp. 141-154. Turin: L'Harmattan Italia.

2006 *La Collezione aksumita canonico-liturgica*.
Adamantius 12: 43-70.

2010 The massacre of Najrān: the Ethiopic sources.
In: Joëlle Beaucamp, Françoise Briquel-Chatonnet & Christian Julien Robin, eds, *Juifs et Chrétiens en Arabie aux Ve et VIe Siècles: Regards Croisés sur les Sources*, pp. 241-254. Paris: Association des amis du Centre d'histoire et civilisation de Byzance (Monographies 32. Le massacre de Najrân II).

2014a Filologi o "falsari"? Ancora su un passo del *Gadla Libānos*.

- In: CV 14, pp. 55-70.
- 2014b Writing, copying, translating: Ethiopia as a manuscript culture.
In: Jörg B. Quenzer, Dmitry Bondarev & Jan-Ulrich Sobisch, eds, *Manuscript Cultures: Mapping the Field*, pp. 37-77. Berlin-Munich-Boston: De Gruyter.
- 2015a Documentary manuscripts and archives: the Ethiopian evidence.
Studi Magrebini 12-13 (N.S.): 63-80 (Special issue, *Labor Limae. Atti in onore di Carmela Baffioni*).
- 2015b La versione etiopica della *Epistola di Eusebio a Carpiano*.
In: CV 26, pp. 107-136.
- 2016a Composite and multiple-text manuscripts: the Ethiopian evidence.
In: Michael Friedrich & Cosima Schwarke, eds, *One-Volume Libraries: Composite and Multiple-Text Manuscripts*, pp. 111–154. Berlin: De Gruyter.
- 2016b The accidents of transmission: On a surprising multilingual manuscript leaf.
With the edition of the Ethiopic version of two Constantinian epistles (CPG no. 8517, *Epistula Constantini imperatoris ad ecclesiam Alexandrinam*, and CPG nos 2041 = 8519, *Lex lata Constantini Augusti de Arianism*).
In: Adamantius (*Journal of the Italian Research Group on "Origen and the Alexandrian Tradition"*) 22: 303-322.
- 2016c On editing and normalizing Ethiopic texts.
In: Alessandro Bausi, with assistance from Eugenia Sokolinski, eds, *150 Years after Dillmann's Lexicon: Perspectives and Challenges of Gə'əz Studies*, pp. 433-102. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag.
- 2016d Towards a re-edition of the Ethiopic dossier of the Apocalypse of Peter: a few remarks on the Ethiopic manuscript witnesses.
Apocrypha 27: 179–196.
- 2020 Ethiopic.
In: Philipp Roelli, ed., *Handbook of Stemmatics. History, Methodology, Digital Approaches*, pp. 479-492. Berlin: W. De Gruyter.
- Bausi, Alessandro & Camplani, Alberto
2016 The *History of the Episcopate of Alexandria* (HEpA): Editio minor of the fragments preserved in the Aksumite Collection and in the Codex Veronensis LX (58).
Adamantius (Journal of the Italian Research Group on "Origen and the Alexandrian Tradition") 22: 249-302.
- Bausi, Alessandro & Desreumaux, Alain
2021 Une ṭablītō syriaque orthodoxe en Érythrée datée de 1295/1296: un témoin des « métropolitains syriens » ?
Aethiopica 24: 233-243.
- Bausi, Alessandro & Lusini, Gianfrancesco
2018 The philological study of the Eritrean manuscripts in Gə'əz: methods and practices.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 125-141.
- Bausi, Alessandro & Chiesa, Paolo
2019 The *Ystoria Ethyopie* in the *Cronica Universalis* of Galvaneus de la Flamma (d. c. 1345).
Aethiopica 22: 7–57.

Belcher, Wendy L.

- 2016 Same-sex intimacies in the early African text *Gädlä Wälättä Petros* (1672): queer reading an Ethiopian woman saint.
Research in African Literatures 47(2): 20-45.

Belcher, Wendy L. & Kleiner, Michael, transl. and eds

- 2015 *The Life and Struggles of Our Mother Walatta Petros: a Seventeenth-Century African Biography of an Ethiopian Woman*. Written by Galawdewos.
Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 544 p.

Bosc-Tiessé, Claire

- 2009 Gouverner et définir un territoire: Géopolitique, art et production manuscrite au Lāstā entre 1667 et 1768.
Annales d'Éthiopie 24: 87-148.
- 2014 Qu'est-ce qu'un scriptorium en Éthiopie? L'organisation du travail des copistes dans le royaume chrétien d'Éthiopie.
Scripta. An International Journal of Codicology and Palaeography 7: 9-28.
- 2017 Cultures chrétienne et islamique du livre manuscrit en Éthiopie: reconsidérer irréductibilités et croisements.
Afriques 8 (<https://journals.openedition.org/afriques/2044>).
- 2022 Ethiopian manuscripts in old regime France and the collection of the French National Library.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 153-194.

Bosc-Tiessé, Claire, ed.

- 2017 *Cultures manuscrites d'Éthiopie: rencontres entre mondes islamique et chrétien*. Special issue of *Afriques*. Paris: CEMAf.
(Open access: <https://journals.openedition.org/afriques/2020>).

Böll, Verena & Marx, Annegret, eds

- 2022 *Der 'Sitz im Leben' einer äthiopischen Handschrift. Kunst, Literatur, Liturgie, Theologie und globaler Austausch am Beispiel des Evangeliiars von Märtulä Maryam*.
Münster, etc.: Lit Verlag, 246 p.

Brita, Antonella; Helmholz, Karsten; Hummel, Susanne & Villa, Massimo

- 2017 Three collections of Gəʿəz manuscripts recently surveyed in Italy: an inventory.
Aethiopica 20: 167-189.

Brown, Jeremy R. & Elagina, Daria

- 2018 *A New Witness to the Chronicle of John of Nikiu: EMMML 7919*.
Aethiopica 21: 120-136.

Bulakh, Maria

- 2014 Ancient Gəʿəz Orthography: evaluation of the fragment of Luke (verses 6:37–6:43) in the manuscript MY-002 from Däbrä Maʿṣo, Təgray.
In: CV 14, pp. 177-212.

- 2019 Al-Malik al-Afdal's 14th-century "Arabic-Ethiopic Glossary" as an attempt at language documentation.
In: CV 21, pp. 1-30.
- Bulakh, Maria & Kogan, Leonid
2015 Towards a comprehensive edition of the Arabic-Ethiopic glossary of al-Malik al-Afdal part III: new readings from the third sheet.
Aethiopica 18: 56-80.
- Butts, Aaron
2013-14 Embellished with gold: the Ethiopic reception of Syriac biblical exegesis.
Oriens Christianus 97: 137-159.
- Cardini, Franco
2014 La crociata e il "Prete Gianni d'Africa".
In: CV 14, pp. 213-224.
- Ceccarelli Morolli, D.
2015 *Fetha Nagašt* e *ius romanum*, ovvero cenni circa i rapporti fra diritto romano e diritto etiopico.
In: CV 26, pp. 137-148.
- Chekroun, Amélie
2017 Le *Māṣḥafā Seddāt* et le *Futūḥ al-Ḥabaša*: un cas de contact entre manuscrits islamiques et manuscrits chrétiens d'Éthiopie au XVI^e siècle?
Afriques 8 (open access journal, <https://doi.org/10.4000/afriques.2020>).
- Ciampi, Gabriele
2015 Moving to map and mapping to move: the East Africa colonial itineraries of the IGM archives and library as a special genre in cartography.
Aethiopica 18: 22-55.
- Daniel Assefa
2015 The term 'alam in 1 Enoch.
Aethiopica 18: 101-108.
- Dege-Müller, Sophia
2015a The Ethiopian Psalter manuscripts - scribal practices and text arrangement.
In: A. Bausi, A. Gori & D. Nosnitsin, eds, *Essays in Ethiopian Manuscript Studies, Proceedings of the International Conference Manuscripts and Texts, Languages and Contexts: the Transmission of Knowledge in the Horn of Africa (Hamburg, 17-19 July 2014)*, pp. 59-74, plates: 369-374. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.
2015b Ms. Cerulli 165 in the light of the Aksimaros manuscript tradition.
In: CV 16, pp. 163-180.
2020 The manuscript tradition of the Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jews): form and content. A preliminary analysis.
*COMSt Bulletin*¹ 6(1): 5-40.

¹ *Comparative Oriental Manuscript Studies Bulletin* (Hamburg).

Delle Donne, Matteo

- 2019 The historical botanical collection of the Società Africana d'Italia: study and revaluation for the rediscovery of ancient vegetal biodiversity.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3 (3rd series), L: 129-142.
- 2021 Cereal ears on Aksumite coins: reflections between numismatics and archaeobotany.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3rd series), LII: 269-312.

Delpech, Viviane, with transl. by Hagos Abrha and Abreha Tsegay

- 2012 Two Amharic letters of *debtera* Tewelde Medhin of Welqayt from the collection of Antoine d'Abbadie (1849).
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 52-61.

Dochhorn, Jan

- 2017 Menschenschöpfung und urzeitlicher Teufelsfall in Überlieferungen der Falascha: Der erste Teil von *Teezâza Sanbat* in der von Halévy veröffentlichten Version.
In: T. Nicklas et al., eds. *The Other Side. Apocryphal Perspective on Ancient Christian »Orthodoxies«* (NTOA 117), 193–224. Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.

Drewes, Abraham J. & Ryckmans, Jacques

- 2016 *Les Inscriptions Sudarabes sur Bois dans la Collection de l'Oosters Instituut Conservée dans la Bibliothèque Universitaire de Leiden*.
(Texte révisé et adapté par Peter Stein, édité par Peter Stein et Harry Stroemer).
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag, xxxii, 300 pp., 125 pl.

Elagina, Daria

- 2017 The Gə'əz text and the Amharic version of the Chronicle of John of Nikiu.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 1 (XLVIII): 113-120.
- 2019 The textual tradition of the Chronicle of John of Nikiu: towards the critical edition of the Ethiopic version.
Aethiopica 22: 313–315.

Elagina, Daria & Brown, Jeremy R.

- 2018 A new witness to the Chronicle of John of Nikiu: EMMML 7919.
Aethiopica 21: 120–136.

El-Antony, Fr. Maximous & Butts, Aaron M.

- 2016 An early Ethiopic manuscript fragment (twelfth–thirteenth century) from the monastery of St Antony (Egypt).
Aethiopica 19: 27-51.

Elliesie, Hatem; Sienell, Stefan; Stiegner, Roswitha & Burtea, Bogdan

- 2015 Der Littmann-Nachlass im Archiv der Österreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
In: CV 42, pp. 1-12.

- Erho, Ted M.
- 2013a New Ethiopic witnesses to some Old Testament pseudepigrapha. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 76(1): 1-23.
 - 2013b A third Ethiopic witness to the *Shepherd* of Hermas. *La Parola del Passato* 68(5): 363-370.
 - 2015 The shepherd of Hermas in Ethiopia. In: CV 13, pp. 97–117.
 - 2017 The Ethiopian manuscripts in the Kulturhistorisk Museum, Oslo. *Aethiopica* 20: 50-69.
- Erho, Ted M. & Stuckenbruck, Loren T.
- 2013 A manuscript history of Ethiopic *Enoch*. *Journal for the Study of Pseudepigrapha* 23(2): 87-133.
- Eyob Derillo
- 2020 Exhibiting the Maqdala manuscripts: African scribes, manuscript culture of Ethiopia. *African Research and Documentation* 135: 102-116.
- Fani, Sara
- 2016 Arabic grammar traditions in Gibe and Harar: regional continuity vs specificity of scholarship. *Aethiopica* 19: 113-134.
- Fantahun Ayele
- 2021 The life of Däḡḡaç Abba Wəqaw Bərru: some notes on Sirak's manuscript (Addis Ababa, Institute of Ethiopian Studies, MS 400). *Africa* (Roma) N.S. (3)2: 19-34.
- Faü, Jean-François
- 2016 À propos du colophon d'un mushaf harari du XIX^e siècle (*About the colophon of a 19th century Harari mushaf*). *Annales d'Ethiopie* 31: 323-332.
- Fiaccadori, Gianfranco
- 2010 Di alcune fonti islamiche per la storia del medioevo etiopico. *Civiltà del Mediterraneo* 16-17: 183-210.
- Fridman, Iosif
- 2015 The Aksumite kingdom in Ethiopic hagiographical sources. In: CV 12, pp. 51-66.
- Getatchew Haile
- 2014 One more archaic Amharic poem on Christian virtues and vices. In: CV 14, pp. 445-476.
 - 2016 The marginal notes in the Abba Gärima Gospels. *Aethiopica* 19: 7-26.
 - 2021 Conversation of Our Lord and Saviour Jesus with His Twelve Apostle Disciples at Jericho (EMML 7229, fols 93r–109r). *Aethiopica* 24: 7-77.

- 2021 A fragment of the late Aksumite or early Zagwe period on the Commentary on the Gospel of Matthew.
Aethiopica 24: 223-232.
- Gfrerer, Margareth
- 2017 The European open science cloud: opportunities for research in emerging and developing countries using Ethiopia as an example.
Hochschul Management (HM) 4-2017: 98-103
(<http://doi.org/10.20372/nadre/4631>).
- Gidena, Mesfin Kebede
- 2017 *Ethiopian Abənnät Manuscripts: Organizational Structure, Language Use, and Orality*.
Hamburg: University of Hamburg, Institut für Afrikanistik und Äthiopistik (PhD thesis), 267 p.
- Gori, Alessandro
- 2010 Note e osservazioni su alcune fonti mamelucche per la storia dell’Etiopia: al-Maqrīzī e ibn Hağar al-‘Asqalānī.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 211-228.
- 2014 Fame (and debts) beyond the sea: two mentions of imām Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm in an Indian Arabic source.
In: CV 14, pp. 477-490.
- 2015 ‘Waqf’ certificates of Qur’ans from Harar: A first assessment.
In: Alessandro Bausi, Alessandro Gori & Denis Nosnitsin, eds, *Essays in Ethiopian Manuscript Studies. Proceedings of the International Conference “Manuscripts and Texts, Languages and Contexts: the Transmission of Knowledge in the Horn of Africa*. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz; coll. ‘Supplement to *Aethiopica*. International Journal of Ethiopian and Eritrean Studies’ 4, 281–295).
- 2016 Some observations on the text of šayḥ Hāšim’s *Fatḥ al-raḥmānī*.
Aethiopica 16: 135-148.
- 2019a Time, myth and history in the Islamic historiographical literature of Ethiopia.
In: Alessandro Bausi, Alberto Camplani & Stephen Emmel, eds, *Tempo e Storia in Africa / Time and History in Africa* (Africana Ambrosiana 4), pp. 161-176. Milan: Accademia Ambrosiana.
- 2019b Beyond ‘ağamī in Ethiopia: a short note on an Arabic-Islamic collection of texts written in Ethiopian script (*fidāl*).
In: A. Gori, D. Bondarev & L. Souag, eds, *Creating Standards: Interactions with Arabic Script in 12 Manuscript Cultures*, pp. 297–312. Berlin: De Gruyter
- Gusarova, Ekaterina
- 2015 Ethiopian manuscripts in the state and private collections of St. Petersburg: an overview.
Aethiopica 18: 109-127.
- Hernández López, Adday
- 2016 Andalusī vestiges in the Ethiopian Islamic literary tradition.
The Annual Review of Islam in Africa 12-13: 10-19.

- 2017 Transfer of knowledge in twentieth-century Muslim Ethiopia: the library of Al-Šayḥal-Ḥāḡḡ Ḥabīb from Wällo.
Aethiopica 20: 106-128.
- Hiruie Ermias
2021 *‘Aggabāb according to the Qəne School Tradition: Adverbs, Conjunctions, Prepositions, Relative Pronouns, Interrogative Pronouns, Interjections and Particles in Gə’əz (Classical Ethiopic)*.
Piscataway, NJ: Gorgias Press, 383 p.
- Hiruy Abdu
2016 Geez-Amharic dictionaries, widely distributed and well-accepted in the twenty-first century (Review article).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 49: 99-107 (in Amharic).
- Hoffmann, Carsten & Geus, Klaus
2020 The cosmological treatise in Ms. Paris, BNF Éth Abb. 109. Introduction, text and translation with notes.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 4 (3rd series), LI: 61-88.
- Hummel, Susanne
2015s Searching for the appropriate editorial technique: the case of Gädlä Särsä Petros.
Aethiopica 18: 128-144.
2015b *‘Abba Lätsum and a treatise on Sabbath observance*.
In: CV 12, pp. 67-94.
2016 The disputed *Life* of the saintly Ethiopian kings ‘Abrəhā and ‘Aṣbəḥa.
Scrinium 12: 35-72.
- Ishihara, Minako
2020 Contextualising books among the Muslim Oromo in Southwestern Ethiopia: prospects for future research.
African Research and Documentation 135: 117-131.
- Jones, Alexandra
2020 Ethiopian objects at the Victoria and Albert Museum.
African Research and Documentation 135: 8-24.
- Kelly, Samantha & Nosnitsin, Denis
2017 The two Yohannəses of Santo Stefano degli Abissini, Rome: reconstructing biography and cross-cultural encounter through manuscript evidence.
Manuscript Studies (A Journal of the Schoenberg Institute for Manuscript Studies) 2(2): 392-426.
- Knibb, Michael A.
2014 Reflections on an edition of Ethiopic Ezekiel: agenda for the future.
In: CV 14, pp. 503-510.
2017 Textual commentary on the Ethiopic text of Ezekiel 1–11.
Aethiopica 20: 7-49.

Kropp, Manfred

- 1981 *Ṭäf wə'ātu* und *ṭäf naččäw* in den äthiopischen Chroniken.
Journal of Semitic Studies 26(2): 267-271.
- 1996 Äthiopisch-sudanesische Kriege im 18. Jhdt. "Someone had blundered"; ein Beitrag zur Typologie der Kriegsgeschichte.
In: R. Gundlach, M. Kropp & A. Leibundgut, eds, *Der Sudan in Vergangenheit und Gegenwart*, pp. 111-131. Frankfurt/M - Bern: Verlag Peter Lang.
- 1999 "Glücklich, wer vom Weib geboren, dessen Tage doch kurz bemessen, ...!"
Die altäthiopische Grabinschrift von Ḥam, datiert auf den 23. Dezember 974 n. Chr.
Oriens Christianus 83: 162-176.
- 2016a Des Königs Claudius kurze energische Kampagne. Eine kritische Betrachtung zur Unbrauchbarkeit – wenn auch unbewusster – (preußisch-)militärischer Denkweise in der historischen Quellenkritik.
In: I. Hauenschild, M. Kappler & B. Kellner-Heinkele, eds, *Eine Hundertblättrige Tulpe - Bir Sadbarg Iala. Festgabe für Claus Schöning*. Berlin: Klaus Schwarz Verlag.
- 2016b The political map of Arabia and the Middle East in the third century AD revealed by a Sabaeen inscription.
Arabian Archaeology and Epigraphy 27: 176-196.
- 2017 Die ältest bekannten äthiopischen Sammlungen der Marienwunder im *Codex Aureus* der Marienkirche von Amba Gəšen und der Bethlehem-Kirche bei Däbrä Tabor.
Oriens Christianus 100: 57-103.

Krzyżanowska, Magdalena

- 2015 The *Gädlä Kiros* in Ethiopian religious practices: a study of eighteen manuscripts from Eastern Təgray.
In: CV 12, pp. 95-136.

Lee, Ralph

- 2014 The Ethiopic 'andemta' commentary on Ethiopic Enoch 2 (1 Enoch 6-9).
Journal for the Study of Pseudepigrapha 23(3): 179-200.

Lusini, Gianfrancesco

- 2007 Documenti e biblioteche: riflessioni sulla salvaguardia del patrimonio filologico dell'Eritrea e dell'Etiopia.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 67(1-4): 93-104.
- 2009 Naufragio e conservazione di testi cristiani antichi: il contributo della tradizione etiopica.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 69(1-4): 69-83.
- 2014 Una fonte per la storia eritrea medievale: il *Gädlä Īndəryas*.
In: CV 14, pp. 527-536.
- 2015 Ripristino e integrazione di un documento storico in gə'əz: Pistoia, Biblioteca Forteguerriana, ms. Martini etiop. 1.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli - Sez. Orientale 75: 55-76.
- 2018 Bibbie d'Africa: quindici secoli di traduzioni delle scritture in Eritrea ed Ethiopia.

- In: Slavia Barlieva & Marco Scarpa, eds, *Lingue della Preghiera Cristiana: Storia e Contemporaneità*, pp. 67-75. Sofia: Cyrillo-Methodian Research Centre (Italian-Bulgarian language edition).
- 2019 Lingua letteraria e lingua di corte: diglossia e insegnamento tradizionale in Etiopia fra Tardo Antico e Medio Evo.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli - Sez. di Filologia e Letteratura Classica 41: 274–284.
- 2021 I manoscritti etiopici del Fondo Conti Rossini nell'Archivio dell'Accademia dei Lincei: un progetto di ricerca.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3rd series), LLL: 313-321.
- Mazzei, Lorenza
- 2015 Nuove acquisizioni intorno alla storia della miniatura in Etiopia. Materiali dall'Archivio Provinciale dei Cappuccini Lombardi e dalla Biblioteca Franciscana di Milano.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 75(1-4): 31-54.
- 2017 An illustrated Apocalypse of Mary (*Ra'ayä Maryam*).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 1 (3rd series), XLVIII: 139-162.
- McKenzie, Judith S. & Watson, Francis, with preface and photographs by Gervers, Michael
- 2016 *The Garima Gospels: Early Illuminated Gospel Books from Ethiopia*.
Oxford: Oxford University – Manar al Athar Project, 336 p.
- Meckelburg, Alexander
- 2020 Ethiopian refugees in Kenya c. 1937–1941: a note on the photo collection at the Kenyan National Archive.
Aethiopica 23: 213-220.
- Meley Mulugetta, ed.
- 2017 *Ethiopian Church Archives Collection, Volume I: Ethiopian Manuscripts Digital Library, Codices 1-213*.
Trenton, NJ: Africa World Press – Red Sea Press, 262 p.
- Mersha Alehegne
- 2017 *Mälkə 'a Säma 'ətat* of Däbrä Libanos: text and translation.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 1 (3rd series) XLVIII: 121-138.
- Meyer, Ronny
- 2016 The Ethiopic script: linguistic features and socio-cultural connotations.
In: Binyam Sisay Mendisu & Janne Bondi Johannessen, eds, *Multilingual Ethiopia: Linguistic Challenges and Capacity Building Efforts*, pp. 137–172.
Special issue of *Oslo Studies in Language* 8(1).
- Mirza, Sana
- 2017 The visual resonances of a Harari Qur'ān: an 18th century Ethiopian manuscript and its Indian Ocean connections.
Afriques 8 (open access journal, <https://doi.org/10.4000/afriques.2020>).
- Niccum, Curt

- 2014 *The Bible in Ethiopia: The Book of Acts* (Ethiopic Manuscripts, Texts, and Studies 19).
Eugene, OR: Pickwick.
- Nicelli, Paolo
- 2015 Manoscritti dell'Africa araba, etiopica e copta al tempo di Federico Borromeo, letti e cataloghi da Enrico Rodolfo Galbiati ed Eugenio Griffini.
In: CV 13, pp. 1-12.
- Nosnitsin, Denis
- 2016 The old chants for St. Garima: new evidence from Gärs'alta.
Scrinium 12: 84-103.
- 2018 Ancient chants for 'abba Yoḥanni: text variance and lost identity.
In: Mena Lafkioui & Vermondo Brugnatelli, eds / a cura di, *Written Sources about Africa and their Study / Le Fonti Scritte sull'Africa e i Loro Studi*, pp. 287-312. Milan: Biblioteca Ambrosiana – ITL.
- 2020 A rejoinder regarding Veronika Six's review published in *Aethiopica*, 22 (2019), 271–276.
Aethiopica 23: 239-246.
- Nosnitsin, Denis & Bulakh, Maria
- 2014 A fragment of an ancient Four Gospels Book (Lk 6:35–7:7): a short analysis.
In: CV 14, pp. 551-582.
- Petros Somonon, Abba
- 2020 Towards a critical edition of the Gädlä Filəpos of Däbrä Libanos.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 4 (3rd series), LI: 43-60.
- Piovanelli, Pierluigi
- 1988 Sulla 'Vorlage' aramaica dell'Enoch etiopico.
Studi Classici e Orientali 37: 545-594.
- 1993 Les aventures des apocryphes en Éthiopie.
Apocrypha 4: 197– 224.
- 2003 Exploring the Ethiopic Book of the Cock: an apocryphal passion gospel from late Antiquity.
Harvard Theological Review 96(4): 427– 54.
- 2012 The adventures of the apocrypha in Ethiopia.
In: A. Bausi, ed., *Languages and Cultures of Eastern Christianity: Ethiopian*, pp. 87– 109. London – New York: Routledge.
- 2019 Ethiopic.
In: Alexander Kulik, ed.-in-chief, *A Guide to Early Jewish Texts and Traditions in Christian Transmission*, pp. 35-48. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Pisani, Vitagrazia
- 2015 Pantaleone da Nicomedia in Etiopia. Il Gädl e la tradizione manoscritta.
In: CV 26, pp. 355-380.
- 2019 'Abbā Salāmā and his role of commissioner of the *Gəbra Ḥəmāmāt*: an additional evidence from two witnesses from Təgrāy, northern Ethiopia.
COMSt Bulletin 5(2): 129-150.

Raineri, Osvaldo

- 2014 *Il libro della luce* di Giyorgis di Saglâ (ms. Raineri 251 della Vaticana).
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 80(1): 87-141.

Regourd, Anne

- 2018a Manuscrits de la mer Rouge (première moitié du xxe siècle) : papiers Abū Šubbāk du Yémen et d'Éthiopie.
In: A. Regourd, ed., *The Trade in Papers Marked with Non-Latin Characters / Le Commerce des Papiers à Marques à Caractères Non-Latins*, pp. 81–140.
Leiden – Boston: Brill.
- 2018b Papiers « indiens » de manuscrits éthiopiens (fin XIXe–début XXe siècle)
In: A. Regourd, ed., *The Trade in Papers Marked with Non-Latin Characters / Le Commerce des Papiers à Marques à Caractères Non-Latins*, pp. 141-183.
Leiden – Boston: Brill.

Rouaud, Alain

- 2018 Où en est la connaissance du *Courrier d'Éthiopie*? : compléments et documents.
Pount 12: 101-127.

Rubenson, Sven; Amsalu Aklilu; Shiferaw Bekele & Rubenson, Samuel, eds

- 2021 *Colonial Powers and Ethiopian Frontiers 1880–1884* (Acta Aethiopica, vol. IV).
Manchester: Manchester University Press, 312 p.

Rubinkowska-Anioł, Hanna

- 2020 Waław Korabiewicz's collection of Ethiopian crosses as a representation of Polish collections of Ethiopian artefacts.
African Research and Documentation 135: 54-70.

Semenova, Valeria

- 2020 Ethiopian photo collections 1896-1913: some aspects of arrangement, attribution and interpretation.
African Research and Documentation 135: 71-85.

Shiferaw Bekele

- 2014 Restructuring Weld Blundell's "Royal Chronicles".
In: CV 14, pp. 657-660.

Sidarus, Adel Y.

- 2016 Ethiopian translations of medieval Coptic Arabic historiography: new insights and future tasks.
Journal of the Canadian Society for Coptic Studies 8(1): 33-48.

Sisay, Sahile Beyene

- 2021 *A Critical Edition and Annotated Translation of the Late Nineteenth and Early Twentieth Century Treatise: Tārik Zamādra Gondar (The History of the Land of Gondar)*.
Hamburg: Universität Hamburg, Asia-Afrika-Institut (PhD thesis).

- Six, Veronika
 2018 Beschreibung der zuletzt von der Bayerischen Staatsbibliothek, München, erworbenen äthiopischen Handschriften.
Aethiopica 21: 164-216.
- Smidt, Wolbert & Rashidy, Mahmoud M. Haggag
 2012 Another Arabic inscription from the eastern Tigrayan trade route (III): The *malik al-Ḥabaša* in Negaš.
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 123-130.
- Solomon, Gebreyes Beyene
 2016 *The Chronicle of King Gälawdewos (1540-1559): A Critical Edition with Annotated Translation*.
 Hamburg: University of Hamburg (PhD dissertation), xv, 259 p.
 2017 The Confession of King Gälawdewos (1540–1559): a 16th century Ethiopian Monophysite document against Jesuit proselytism.
Journal of African History, Politics, and Society 3(1): 1-18.
 2019a *Chronicle of King Gälawdewos (1540-1559)*.
 Louvain: Peeters, xlii, 125 p.
 2019b The tradition and development of Ethiopic chronicle writing (sixteenth-seventeenth centuries): production, source, and purpose.
 In: Alessandro Bausi, Alberto Camplani & Stephen Emmel, eds, *Tempo e Storia in Africa / Time and History in Africa* (Africana Ambrosiana 4), pp. 145-160. Milan: Accademia Ambrosiana.
- Suciu, Alin & Amsalu Tefera
 2019 The Ethiopic version of Stephen the Theban's *Sermo Asceticus*.
Le Muséon 132(3-4): 475-507.
- Taddia, Irma
 2015 Orality and written documentation in the history of the Horn of Africa.
 In: CV 26, pp. 433-452.
- Tegege, Habtamu Mengistie
 2016 Dispute over precedence and protocol: hagiography and forgery in 19th-century Ethiopia.
Afriques 6 (open access journal, <https://doi.org/10.4000/afriques.1909>).
- Tesfay, Wolde Yohannes
 2014 Observations on the Abyssinian alphabet.
 In: CV 14, pp. 689-698.
- Thubauville, Sophia
 2020 Images of Southern Ethiopia in the archives of the Frobenius Institute.
African Research and Documentation 135: 86-101.
- Thubauville, Sophia & Yoshida, Sayuri, eds
 2019 *Archives and Collections for/in Ethiopian Studies*.
 London: SCOLMA, 131 p.

- Tomaszewski, Jacek; Balicka-Witakowska, Ewa & Zukowska, Grazyna Zofia
 2014 Manuscript Maywäyni 041 with added miniature: codicological and technological analysis.
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 97-117.
- Valieva, Nafisa
 2017 Ms Ethiopic 4 of the collection of the India Office: a strayed manuscript of *Gadla Lālibalā*.
Aethiopica 20: 190-201.
- Valieva, Nafisa & Liuzzo, Pietro M.
 2021 Giving depth to TEI-based descriptions of manuscripts: the Golden Gospel of Ham.
Aethiopica 24: 175-211.
- Villa, Massimo
 2017 Frumentius in the Ethiopic sources: some text-critical considerations.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 1 (3rd series) XLVIII: 87-112.
 2018 Monastic libraries in Eritrea: an agenda for the future.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 2 (3rd series) XLIX: 157-182.
 2021 Greek gods and Christian martyrs: text-critical remarks on the Ethiopic Passio of Anicetus and Photius (12 Taḥśaś).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3rd series), LII: 201-234.
 2021 Multiple-text manuscripts from the Gondarine age: MSS BL Or. 818 and BnF éthiopien 146.
Aethiopica 24: 78-103.
- Voicu, Sever J.
 2015 Vincenzo e Vito: note sulla *Collezione aksumita*.
 In: CV 26, pp. 479-492.
- Voigt, Rainer
 2016 The development of Tigre literature.
 In: CV 42, pp. 115-136.
- Wion, Anaïs
 2015 De l'orgueilleuse geste royale au pragmatisme des bénéficiaires: Les deux versions de l'acte du roi Iyāsu I (1682-1706) en faveur de l'église d'Aksum (Éthiopie).
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 261-283.
 2017a Les documents copto-arabes dans les archives chrétiennes d'Éthiopie: de rares témoins de l'autorité épiscopale (XIV^e-XV^e s.).
 2017b Abba Ləbsä Krəstos of Goṅṅ-Səlalə: sources for discussing religious identities in Goṅṅam (early seventeenth century, Ethiopia).
 In: CV 9, pp. 493-523.
Afriques 8 (open access journal, <https://doi.org/10.4000/afriques.2020>).
 2018 Memory and oblivion in the history of Goṅṅ monastery (1670-1750): the paradoxes of Qəbat historiography.
 In: CV 15, pp. 43-64.

Yosef Demissie

- 2015 Text emendation in Ethiopic manuscript NLM 27 (National Archives and Library Agency, Addis Ababa).
Aethiopica 18: 163-171.

Yoshida, Sayuri

- 2020 The collections of F.J. Bieber and the Kafa culture: connecting anthropological and archival research.
African Research and Documentation 135: 25-39.

Zaccaria, Massimo

- 2018 Digital sources for the history of the Horn of Africa.
In: *Oxford Research Encyclopedias, African History*
(<https://oxfordre.com/africanhistory/view/10.1093/acrefore/9780190277734.001.0001/acrefore-9780190277734-e-341>).
2021 From incunabula to book history: Ethiopia, Eritrea, and the search for their printed past.
Aethiopica 24: 141-174.

Zarzeczny, Rafał, S.J.

- 2014 Inventario dei manoscritti etiopici conservati presso la biblioteca del Seminario Maggiore ad Adigrat (Etiopia).
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 80(1): 199-260.
2015 Su due manoscritti etiopici della Biblioteca Casanatense a Roma.
In: CV 26, pp. 501-537.
2016 The *Story of Paul the Simple* from the *Historia Lausiaca* by Palladius in its Ethiopic recension.
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 82(1): 127-178.
2018 Catalogue of Ethiopic manuscripts found in two public libraries in Basel (Switzerland).
In: Z. Pasa, ed., *Between the Cross and the Crescent. Studies in Honor of Samir Khalil Samir*, pp. 335-352. Rome: Pontificio Istituto Orientale (OCA 304).

Zarzeczny, Rafał, S.J., ed.

- 2015 *Aethiopia Fortitudo Ejus. Studi in Onore di Monsignor Osvaldo Raineri in Occasione del Suo 80° Compleanno*, pp. 163-180.
Rome: Pontificio Istituto Orientale (*Orientalia Christiana Analecta* 298), 537 p.

Zuurmond, Rochus & Niccum, Curt

- 2013 The Ethiopic version of the New Testament.
In Bart D. Ehrman & Michael W. Holmes, eds, *The Text of the New Testament in Contemporary Research: Essays on the Status Quaestionis, New Testament Tools, Studies and Documents* 42 (2nd edition), pp. 231–252. Leiden: Brill.

4. Memoirs, (Auto)Biographies and Interviews of Ethiopians and Eritreans

Abdul Dire

2020 *Oromo Witness*.
Minneapolis: Flexible Press, 249 p.

Aida Edemariam

2018 *The Wife's Tale. A Personal History*.
London: Fourth Estate, 352 p.

Araya Tesfamariam

2020 *The Backroom of the TPLF (= YeHewehat Gwada)*.
Addis Ababa, n.p., 226 p. (in Amharic).

Bulcha Demeksa

2013 *My Life, My Vision for the Oromo and Other Peoples of Ethiopia*.
Lawrenceville, NJ: The Red Sea Press, 281 p.

Dagmawi Woubshet

2010 An interview with Andreas Eshete.
Callaloo 33(1): 102-116.

Fisseha Desta

2015 *The Revolution and My Memories*.
Los Angeles - Addis Ababa: Tsehai Publishers, x + 598 (in Amharic,
Abyotunna Təzətaye).

Getachew Metaferia

2020 Reflections on exile: the case of Ethiopians.
In: Sabella Ogbobode Abidde, ed., *African Scholars and Intellectuals in North American Academies: Reflections on Exile and Migration*, pp. 34-49. London - New York: Routledge.

Hazell, Stan

2017 *Long Way from Adi Ghehad: A Biography of Dr. Teame Mebrahtu*.
London: Shephard-Walwyn Publishers Ltd, 448 p.

Kidane Alemayehu

2017 *My Journey with the United Nations, the Quest for the Horn of Africa's Unity and Justice for Ethiopia*.
Pittsburgh: Rosedog Books, 372 p.

Makonnen Araya

2014 *Negotiating the Lion's Share of Freedom: Adventures of an Idealist Caught up in the Ethiopian Civil War*. 2nd edition.
Addis Ababa: AAU Printing Press, viii, 355 p.

Haile, Maskarm

2018 *Abyssinian Nomad*.

Columbia, SC: n.p., 220 p.

Mesfin Tadesse & Bastyan, Ianet

- 2021 *Lucy's People: An Ethiopian Memoir*.
Wilson (Aus.): Yerada Lidj Australia, xi, 286 p.

Oosthuizen, Ann

- 2020 *Land to the Tiller - an Interview with Zegeye Asfaw*.
Oxford: Morfa Books, 136 p.

Pount (editors)

- 2020 Bribes d'histoire: une cinquantaine de notices de biographie éthiopienne.
Pount 14: 199-232.

Tadesse, Mary

- 2020 *My Life, My Ethiopia. A Diary of History and Love*.
Trenton, NJ: Africa World Press, 352 p.

Tesfaye Dinka

- 2017 *Ethiopia: the Derg Years. An Inside Account*.
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 330 p.

Tsegu Fessahaie Bahta, Col.

- 2019 *The Hidden Party: A Narration of a Personal Experience with the EPLF*.
Lawrenceville, NJ: Red Sea Press, 250 p.

Weldu, A.

- 2017 A note on Abebe Reta's role in the Ethio-Swedish contacts.
African Journal of History and Culture 9(5): 41–47.

Worku Lakew

- 2016 *Revolution, Love and Growing Up – Stories from Ethiopia and the UK*.
London: New Generation Publishing, 330 p.

5. Travellers, Foreigners, and Tourists

Cornu de Lenclos, Jean-Michel

- 2019 *L'Abyssinienne de Rimbaud*.
Caen: Éditions de Lurlure, 296 p.

DeMarco, Edward

- 2022 *Last Days in Naked Valley: The Struggle for Humanity's Homeland*.
Atlanta, GA: Afrologi Media, 166 p.

Dos Santos, João

- 2011[1609] *Ethiopia Orientale. L'Afrique de l'Est & l'Océan Indien. La Relation de João dos Santos (1609)*. Préface de Manuel Loureiro. Introduction et Notes de Florence Pabiou-Duchamp.
Chandeigne - Paris: Centre Culturel Calouste Gulbenkian.
- Driessen, Miriam
2015 Migrating for the bank: housing and Chinese labour migration to Ethiopia.
The China Quarterly 221(1): 142-160.
2019a *Tales of Hope, Tastes of Bitterness. Chinese Road Builders in Ethiopia*.
Hong Kong: Hong Kong University Press, 208 p.
- Faucon-Pellet, Nicole
2016 *Je Viens du Jardin des Cafés. Une Vie Éthiopienne*.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 134 p.
(Séries: Écrire l'Afrique, Littérature, Documents, Récits d'Afrique Noire).
- Fontrier, Marc
2017 *Autour de la Notice sur l'Ogadine d'Arthur Rimbaud: Notes et Commentaires*.
Paris: Éditions Sépia, 201 p.
- Friis, Ib
2013 Travelling among fellow Christians (1768-1833): James Bruce, Henry Salt and Eduard Rüppell in Abyssinia.
In: Ib Friis, Michael Harbsmeier & Jorgen Bak Simonsen, eds, *Early Scientific Expeditions and Local Encounters. New Perspectives on Carsten Niebuhr and 'The Arabian Journey'*. *Proceedings of a Symposium on the Occasion of the 250th Anniversary of the Royal Danish Expedition to Arabia Felix*, pp. 161-194. Copenhagen: Royal Danish Scientific Society.
- Gökkent, Gıyas Müeyyed
2021 *The Ethiopia Book of Travels: Azmzade Sadik el Müeyyed*.
N.p.: published by the author, xxiii, 328 p.
- Griaule, Marcel; Leiris, Michel; Lifchitz, Deborah; Lutten, Eric; Mouchet, Jean; Roux, Gaston-Louis & Schaeffner, André (eds. Éric Jolly & Marianne Lemaire)
2015 *Cahier Dakar-Djibouti*.
Meurcourt, Fr.: Éditions les Cahiers, 1399 p.
- Harre, Dominique
2017 Exchanges and mobility in the Western Indian Ocean: Indians between Yemen and Ethiopia, 19th-20th centuries.
In: CV 21, pp. 42-69.
- Linel, Benoît
2020 *Le Docteur Vitalien: Médecin de Ménélik II*. Préface de Jacques Gonzales.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 230 p.
- Malaparte, Curzio
2012 *Voyage en Éthiopie et Autres Écrits Africains* (Transl. Laura Brignon).
Paris: Arléa, 253 p.

McEwan, Dorothea

- 2016 Georg Wilhelm Schimpers “Aide mémoire über Tollwut”.
In: Walter Raunig & Asfa-Wossen Asserate, eds, *Orbis Aethiopicus, Beiträge zur Geschichte, Religion und Kunst Äthiopiens*. Vol. XV, pp. 105-110.
Dettelbach: J.H. Röll.
- 2018 *Eduard Zander, sein Leben und Wirken in Äthiopien, 1847-1868. Eduard Zander, His Life and Work in Ethiopia, 1847-1868. Werkverzeichnis / Catalogue Raisonné*. Dessau-Roßlau: Veröffentlichungen des Stadtarchivs Dessau-Roßlau (Band 23).

O'Dell, Emily Jane

- 2019 Geographies of disability in the letters of Rimbaud: mapping colonialism and disablement in Yemen and Ethiopia.
Journal of Literary and Cultural Disability Studies 13(4): 445–460.

Osmond, Thomas

- 2017 Turks in Ethiopia/Ethiopians in Turkey. Transregional circularities and South/South bilateral development in globalization.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 245-268.

Pankhurst, Richard

- 2011 Doreen Ingrams's 1942 Ethiopian diary.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 131-171.

Phillipson, David W.

- 2019 An Armenian involvement in mid-nineteenth-century Ethiopia.
History in Africa 46: 137–145.

Porquier, Marie

- 2020 *Éthiopie 1904: d'Addis Abäba à Ankobär, Relation d'une Exploration*. Éditée par Marie-José Tubiana avec la collaboration de Hugues Fontaine, Marc Fontrier et Lukian Prijac.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 124 p.

Rowell, Charles Henry

- 2010 “Older than the flow of human blood in human veins”: the editor's notes.
Callaloo 33(1): 1-7.

Smidt, Wolbert G.C.

- 2017 The Amharic document on the ‘nobilitation’ of Léonce Lagarde by Menelik II of 1897.
Pount 11: 247-255.

Stranger, Yves-Marie, ed.

- 2015 *Ethiopia: Through Writers' Eyes*.
London: Eland Books, 375 p.

Venayre, Sylvain

- 2017 Rimbaud l'Abyssin.

6. History

6.1 General

Abbink, Jon

- 2022 The looming spectre: a history of the 'state of emergency' in Ethiopia, 1970s–2021.
In: CV 48, pp. 302-316.

Abera Yemane-ab

- 2016 "Land to the tiller": unrealized agenda of the revolution.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 39-64.

Admasie, Samuel Andreas

- 2015 Ethiopia and the surge of wage labour.
E-journal of International and Comparative Labour Studies 4(1): 139-145.
2016 Historicizing contemporary growth: the Ethiopian revolution, social-structural transformation, and capitalist development.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 65-88.
2018 *Dynamics of Assertive Labour Movementism in Ethiopia: Organised Labour, Unrest and Wages in a Socio-Historical Perspective*.
Basel: University of Basel (PhD thesis), viii, 294 p.
2019 Cycles of mobilisation, waves of unrest: Ethiopian labour movement history.
Africa (Roma) N.S. 1(1).

Admasie, Samuel Andreas & Demessie Fantaye

- 2021 Marxism in Ethiopia: initial notes and puzzles.
In: CV 43, pp. 171-194.

Andargatchew Tiruneh

- 2016 *The Emergence and Proliferation of Political Organizations in Ethiopia*.
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 220 p.

Asfa-Wossen Assefate

- 2020 Mythos Haile Selassie.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70 (18-19): 34-38.

Ashenafi, Girma Zena

- 2018 Archaeology, politics and nationalism in nineteenth- and early twentieth-century Ethiopia: the use of archaeology to consolidate monarchical power.
Azania 53(3): 398–416.

Bach, Jean-Nicholas, et al., eds

- 2022 *The Routledge Handbook of the Horn of Africa*.

London – New York: Routledge, 747 p.

Bahru Zewde

2003-04 Embattled identity in Northeast Africa: a comparative essay.
Afrika Zamani 11-12: 49–63.

2012 The enduring challenge of national integration. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 8(1): 7-9.

Barnett, Tertia

2016 *The Emergence of Food Production in Ethiopia*.
Oxford: Archaeopress (BAR, International series), x, 222 p.

Bausi, Alessandro

2013 Kings and saints: founders of dynasties, monasteries and churches in Christian Ethiopia.

In: Barbara Schuler, ed., *Stifter und Mäzene und ihre Rolle in der Religion: Von Königen, Mönchen, Vordenkern und Laien in Indien, China und anderen Kulturen*, pp. 164-185. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.

2016 La leggenda della regina di Saba nella tradizione etiopica.
In: Fabio Battiato; Dorota Hartman & Guiseppe Stablie, eds, *La Regina di Saba: Un Mito fra Oriente e Occidente. Atti de Seminario diretto da Riccardo Contioni, Napoli, Università "L'Orientale", 19 Novembre 2009 - 14 Gennaio 2010*, pp. 91-162. Napoli: Centro di Studi Ebraici, Università degli Studi "L'Orientale".

Bénoist, Anne

2017 Céramique et chronologie du Tigray oriental.
In: CV 7: 45-46.

Bevan, George

2015 Ethiopian Apocalyptic and the end of Roman rule: the reception of Chalcedon in Aksum and the *Kebrä Nagašt*.

In: Dijkstra, Jitse & Harm Fokke, eds, *Inside and Out: Interactions between Rome and the Peoples on the Arabian and Egyptian Frontiers in Late Antiquity*, pp. 371-390. Leuven, etc.: Greg Fisher.

Bitania Tadesse

2016 Revolutionary Ethiopia through the lens of the contemporary film industry.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 167-196.

Boisserie, Jean-Renaud

2017a Le berceau de l'humanité?
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 10-13.

2017b La vallée de l'Omo. Un laboratoire naturel pour comprendre l'évolution humaine.
In CV 7: 20-28.

Bon, François

2017 Le rift éthiopien au temps des grottes de Chauvet et de Lascaux.
In CV 7: 28-30.

- Bonacci, Giulia & Meckelburg, Alexander
 2017 Revisiting slavery and the slave trade in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 5-30.
- Bonnefille, Raymonde
 2018 *Sur les Pas de Lucy: Expéditions en Éthiopie*.
 Paris: Odile Jacob, 368 p.
- Bouanga, Ayda
 2017 Gold, slaves, and trading routes in Southern Blue Nile (Abbay) societies,
 Ethiopia, 13th–16th centuries.
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 31-60.
- Breton, Jean-François
 2017 Dans l'Antiquité: des Sabéens aux Axoumites.
 In CV 7: 30-36.
- Breton, Jean-François & Yohannes, Aytenew Ayele
 2017 Kwiha, une ville antique et médiévale.
 In: CV 7: 46.
- Briquel-Chatonnet, Françoise
 2017 La reine de Saba et l'Arche perdue.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 14-15.
- Buzi, Paola & Bausi, Alessandro
 2013 Tradizioni ecclesiastiche e letterarie copte ed etiopiche.
 In: A. Melloni, E. Brown, E. Prinzivalli & S. Ronchey, eds, *Costantino 1: Enciclopedia Costantiniana sulla Figura e l'Immagine dell'Imperatore del cosiddetto Editto di Milano*, vol. 2: 401-423. Roma: Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana.
- Caix De Saint-Aymour, Amédée
 2016 *La France en Éthiopie. Histoire des Relations de la France avec l'Abyssinie Chrétienne*.
 Paris: Hachette, 396 p.
- Calchi Novati, Giampaolo
 2010 La lotta per l'egemonia nel Corno: l'Etiopia e l'Islam.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 259-298.
- Campbell, John R.
 2014 *Nationalism, Law and Statelessness: Grand Illusions in the Horn of Africa*.
 London – New York: Routledge, xv, 220 p.
- Camplani, Alberto
 2021 Paths of cultural transmission between Syria and Ethiopia: about a recent book on symbolic interpretations (Review article).
Aethiopica 24: 261-271.

Carcangiu, Bianca Maria

- 2017 *Il Territorio Conteso. L'Ogaden Etiopico e i Somali Ogaadeen*.
Canterano, It.: Aracne Editrice, 206 p.

Clapham, Christopher

- 2019 The political economy of Ethiopia from the imperial period to the present.
In: CV 23.

Crummey, Donald C.

- 2018 *Farming and Famine. Landscape Vulnerability in Northeast Ethiopia, 1889-1991*. Edited by James C. McCann.
Madison, WI: University of Wisconsin Press, xiv, 295 p.

Dagmawi Woubshet

- 2010 Gleaning Ethiopia.
Callaloo 33(1): 199-202.

Dagmawi Woubshet, Salamishah Tillet & Wolde Giorgis, Elizabeth

- 2010 The romance of Ethiopia: a critical introduction.
Callaloo 33(1): 8-14.

Dawit Mesfin

- 2017 *Woldeab Woldemariam: A Visionary Eritrean Patriot. A Biography*.
Lawrenceville, N.J.: Red Sea Press, 338 p.

Debele, Meskerem L.

- 2016 The Ethiopian root of Thomas More's 'Utopia'.
International Journal of African Renaissance Studies 11(1): 22-3.

De Lorenzi, James

- 2010 Red Sea travelers in Mediterranean lands: Ethiopian scholars and early modern orientalism, c.1500-1668.
In: Allison Kavey, ed., *World-Building in the Early Modern Imagination*, pp. 173-200. New York: Palgrave Macmillan.
2016 A cruel destiny: the Armenian stranger in twentieth-century Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 49(3): 405-435.

Dewel, Serge

- 2021 *Ethiopie, une Histoire: Vingt Siècles de Construction Nationale*.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 478 p.

Dore, Gianni

- 2017 *Amministrare l'Esotico: l'Etnografia Pratica dei Funzionari e dei Missionari nell'Eritrea Coloniale*.
Padova: Coop. Libreria Editrice, Università di Padova, 311 p.
2021 *Capi Locali e Colonialismo in Eritrea. Biografie di un Potere Subordinato*.
Rome: Viella, 394 p.

Elliesie, Hatem, ed.

- 2017 *Multidisciplinary Views on the Horn of Africa. Festschrift in Honor of Rainer Voigt's 70th Birthday.*
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, xxxviii, 667 p.
- Erlich, Hagai
2019 *Haile Selassie: His Rise, His Fall.*
Boulder, Co.: Lynne Rienner Publishers, Inc., xi, 207 p.
- Eyob, Balcha Gebremariam & Herrera, Linda
2016 On silencing the next generation: legacies of the 1974 Ethiopian revolution on youth political engagement.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 141-166.
- Fauvelle, François-Xavier
2017 Un pays, plusieurs mondes.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 6-7.
- Fauvelle-Aymar, François-Xavier, et al.
2010 Archéologie et histoire de l'Islam dans la Corne d'Afrique: état de recherches.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 29-58.
- Fauvelle-Aymar, François-Xavier; Hirsch, Bertrand & Chekroun, Amélie
2017 Le sultanat de l'Awfāt, sa capitale et la nécropole des Walasma'. Quinze années d'enquêtes archéologiques et historiques sur l'Islam médiéval éthiopien.
Annales Islamologiques 51: 239-295.
- Ficquet, Éloi
2017 Reliques, archéologie et identité nationale.
In: CV 7, pp. 50-52.
2022 Le renversé de Wimbledon. La destruction de la statue de Haylè-Sellassié.
Esprit 90 (<https://esprit.presse.fr/article/eloi-ficquet/le-renverse-de-wimbledon-44003>).
- Fitaye, Assegu Abetew
2021 *The Tears of Welkait, Gonder and the Amhara People.*
Houston, TX: Thrift Books, 300 p.
- Makki, Fouad M.
2011 Empire and modernity: dynastic centralization and official nationalism in late imperial Ethiopia.
Cambridge Review of International Affairs 24(2): 265-286.
- Fouéré, Marie-Aude & Maupeu, Hervé, eds
2015 Une nouvelle Afrique de l'Est?
Afrique Contemporaine (Special issue on Eastern Africa) no. 253, pp. 13-103.
- Fumagalli, Mattia
2022 *Contemporary Ethiopia: State Composition and Human Environment.*
Milan: EDUCatt, 190 p.

- Gallagher, Julia; Mulugeta, Daniel; Melake-Selam, Atnatewos & Tomkinson, Jo
 2022 The histories buildings tell: aesthetic and popular readings of state meaning in Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 16
<https://doi.org/10.1080/17531055.2022.2068234>).
- Gascon, Alain
 2017 L'Éthiopie et la Corne de l'Afrique, "hors-sol".
Pount 11: 109-117.
- González-Ruibal, Alfredo & Falquina, Álvaro
 2017 In Sudan's eastern borderland: frontier societies of the Qwara region (ca. AD 600-1850).
Journal of African Archaeology 15: 173-201.
- Gouéry, Franck & Vielmer, Jean-Baptiste Jeangène
 2015a *Érythrée, un Naufrage Totalitaire*.
 Paris: P.U.F., 291 p.
 2015b *Érythrée. Entre Splendeur et Isolement*.
 Paris: Éditions Non-Lieu, 166 p.
- Habtam, Nigusse Tegegne
 2020 *Barara - Addis Ababa's Predecessor: Foundation, Growth, Destruction and Rebirth*.
 Lawrenceville, NJ: Red Sea Press, 554 p. (in Amharic, በራራ-ቀዳሚት አዲስ አበባ (1400-1887 ዓ.ም) እድገት፣ውድመት እና ዳግም ልደት ያልተነገረው የኢትዮጵያ ታሪክ).
- Hirsch, Bertrand
 2016 Une histoire de la violence.
Études Rurales 197: 171-174.
- Huber, Marie
 2017 Making Ethiopian heritage world heritage. UNESCO's role in Ethiopian cultural and natural heritage.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 45-64.
- Ibreck, Rachel & De Waal, Alex
 2021 Introduction: situating Ethiopia in genocide debates.
Journal of Genocide Research 24(1): 83-96.
- Jedlowski, Alessandro & Thomas, Michael W.
 2017 Representing 'otherness' in African popular media: Chinese characters in Ethiopian video-films.
Journal of African Cultural Studies 29(1): 63-80.
- Khalaf, Nadia & Insoll, Timothy
 2018 Monitoring Islamic archaeological landscapes in Ethiopia using open source satellite imagery.
Journal of Field Archaeology 44(6): 401-419.

Kidane Mengisteab

- 2014 *The Horn of Africa*.
Cambridge: Polity Press, vii, 272 p.

Kidane Mengisteab, ed.

- 2020 *The Crisis of Democratization in the Greater Horn of Africa: An Alternative Approach to Institutional Order in Transitional Societies*.
Oxford - Rochester: James Currey, xvii, 261 p.

Kiflu Tadesse

- 2016 Some thoughts about the Ethiopian Left.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 197-220.

Kropp, Manfred

- 2018 The foundation of the church Däbrä Ṭəbāb Bā'atä Maryam as reflected in original documents and Ethiopian historiography: the role of the written word in traditional customary law dominated by orality.
In: Mena Lafkioui & Vermondo Brugnattelli, eds / a cura di, *Written Sources about Africa and their Study / Le Fonti Scritte sull'Africa e i Loro Studi*, pp. 263-286. Milan: Biblioteca Ambrosiana – IITL.

Lafforgue, Éric

- 2018 *Éthiopie*.
Bordeaux: Elytis, 191 p.

Levine Donald N.

- 2012 A revised analytical approach to the evolution of Ethiopian civilization.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(1/2): 29-70.
2013 Ethiopia's dilemma: missed chances from the 1960s to the present.
International Journal of African Development 1(1).
(<https://scholarworks.wmich.edu/ijad/vol1/iss1/3>).

Luisier, Philippe

- 2010 Les voies de pénétration du Christianisme et de l'Islam en Éthiopie. Une comparaison.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 59-88.

Lusini, Gianfrancesco

- 2010a Lingue di cristiani e lingue di musulmani in Etiopia.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 133-148.
2010b The monastery of Ānda Abunä Täklä Haymanot in Wägäriqo. I. A historical sketch.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 43-50.
2018 Asmara in ancient and medieval studies: about the hidden story of a capital city.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 2 (3rd series) (XLIX): 183-195.

Lyons, Diane

- 2021 *Tej* consumption and production in the commensal politics and political economy of states in Northern highland Ethiopia.
International Journal of Historical Archaeology 26: 259–290
(<https://doi.org/10.1007/s10761-021-00597-5>).
- Lyons, Terrence
2019 Eritrea: the independence struggle and the struggles of independence.
In: J.B. Alterman & W. Todman, eds, *Independence Movements and their Aftermath: Self-Determination and the Struggle for Success*, pp. 36-52.
Washington, DC: Center for Strategic & International Studies – Lanham, etc.: Rowman & Littlefield.
- Macé, Gérard
2006 *Éthiopie: le Livre et l'Ombrelle*.
Bazas (Fr.): Le Temps qu'il Fait, 108 p.
- Mahaffy, Samuel
2018 Speaking of Eritrea: a meta-analysis of the discourse structure of competing narratives.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 241-254.
- Mannepalli, Gundala & Eden Goitam
2017 Western print media coverage in the Eritrean war of independence 1960-1991 (a study on English print media).
International Journal of Scientific and Research Publications 7(8): 191-199.
- Markakis, John
2016 The revolution and the scholars.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 89-106.
- Marrassini, Paolo
2010 Ancient Semitic gods on the Eritrean shores.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 5-16.
- Meckelburg, Alexander & Solomon Gebreyes
2017 Ethiopia and Great Britain: a brief note on the Anti-Slavery Protocol of 1884.
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 61-82.
- Messay Kebede
2014 Return to the source: Asres Yenesew and the West.
Diogenes 59(3-4): 60-71.
- Mohammed Hassen
2015 *The Oromo and the Christian Kingdom of Ethiopia: 1300-1700*.
Woodbridge, Suffolk: James Currey, xx, 379 p.
- Nixon-Darcus, L. & D'Andrea, A.C.
2017 Necessary for life: studies of ancient and modern grinding stones in highland Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 34(2): 193–223.

Nyssen, Jan & Petrie, Gordon

- 2013 Historical aerial photography of Ethiopia: recovery and organisation of important documentation from the 1930s.
Geoinformatics 16(7): 32-36.

Østebø, Marit Tolo

- 2021 *Village Gone Viral: Understanding the Spread of Policy Models in a Digital Age*.
Stanford, Ca.: Stanford University Press, 248 p.

Piovanelli, Pierluigi

- 2014 'Orthodox' faith and political legitimization of a 'Solomonid' dynasty of rulers in the Ethiopic Kebra Nagast.
In: K. B. Bardakjian & S. La Porta, eds, *The Armenian Apocalyptic Tradition: A Comparative Perspective; Essays Presented in Honor of Professor Robert W. Thompson on His Eightieth Birthday*, pp. 688– 705 (SVTP 25). Leiden: Brill.
2018 Aksum and the Bible: old assumptions and new perspectives.
Aethiopica 21: 7-27.

Planel, Sabine

- 2021 *Du shengo au ferd shengo. Mobilisation d'un petit tribunal du peuple et devenir du socialisme en Éthiopie*.
In: CV 43, pp. 411-431.

Plaut, Martin

- 2016 *Understanding Eritrea: Inside Africa's Most Repressive State*.
London: Hurst Publishers, 264 p.

Puddu, Luca

- 2022 A pragmatic high modernism? Rural development and state building in the Ethiopian lowlands, c. 1960–2019.
Critical African Studies 14 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/21681392.2022.2076705>).

Raunig, Walter & Prince Asfa-Wossen Assefate, eds

- 2016 *Orbis Aethiopicus*. Band XV. *Völker, Kulturen und Religionen am Horn von Afrika*.
Dettelbach: J.H. Röhl.

Reid, Richard

- 2020 *Shallow Graves. A Memoir of the Ethiopian-Eritrean War*.
London: Hurst & Co., xxxi, 226 p.
2021 Atrocity in Ethiopian history.
Journal of Genocide Research 24(1): 97-108.

Saladino, Vincenzo

- 2014 Etiopi in Tracia?
In: CV 14, pp. 647-656.

Schneider, Madeleine

- 2009 Des Yamāmī dans l'Enderta (Tigre).
Le Muséon 122 (1-2): 131-148.

Schattner-Riesner, Ursula

- 2012 Empreintes bibliques et emprunts juifs dans la culture éthiopienne.
Journal of Eastern Christian Studies 64(1-2): 5-28.

Schneider, Pierre

- 2004 *L'Éthiopie et l'Inde. Interférences et Confusions aux Extrémités du Monde Antique*.
Rome: École Française de Rome, 568 p.

Selden, Daniel

- 2013 How the Ethiopian changed his skin.
Classical Antiquity 32(2): 322-377.

Shiferaw Bekele

- 2018 The genesis of Ethiopian nationalism in late antique and early medieval Ethiopia in light of recent historical and philological research.
In: Mena Lafkioui & Vermondo Brugnatelli, eds / a cura di, *Written Sources about Africa and their Study / Le Fonti Scritte sull'Africa e i Loro Studi*, pp. 3-18. Milan: Biblioteca Ambrosiana – ITL.
2019 Ethiopia's transition from a traditional to a developing economy, 1890s–1960s.
In: CV 23.

Shilliam, Robbie

- 2016 Ethiopianism, Englishness, Britishness: struggles over imperial belonging.
Citizenship Studies 20(2): 243-259.

Sivakumar, K.P.

- 2015 *Under the Shade of a Gaashe: Biographical Sketch of Dr. Girma Wolde Giorgis, President of Ethiopia (2001-2013)*.
Ambo: Micro Business College, xii, 194 p.

Smidt, Wolbert G.C.

- 2017 Die äthiopischen Salzbarren oder „Amolé“ in der Tradition und sozialen Ordnung des Hochlandes.
In: Steffen Wenig, ed., *In kaiserlichem Auftrag: Die Deutsche Aksum-Expedition 1906 unter Enno Littmann*, vol. 3, pp. 235-246. Wiesbaden: Reichert (FAAK 3.3).

[Soudri, Géraldine]

- 2017 Entretien avec Bertrand Hirsch, 'Pour en finir avec l'exception éthiopienne'.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 92-93.

Tamcke, Martin

- 2018 In the direction to Massawa in pre-Egyptian time.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 231- 340.

Temesgen, Gebeyehu Baye

- 2016 Gojjam (Ethiopia): peopling, Christianization, and identity.
African Identities 14(3): 1-18.
(<http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/14725843.2015.1128805>).
- 2018 Center-periphery relations, local governance and conflicts in Ethiopia: the experience of Metekel Province.
Social Identities 24(6): 745–763.
- Tewodros, Hailemariam Gedlu
2013 *A History of Nationalism in Ethiopia: 1941 to 2012*.
Addis Ababa: AAU, School of Graduate Studies (PhD thesis), viii, 389 p.
- Then-Obłuska, Joanna; Phillips, Jacke & Tucker, Katie
2022 Imported ornaments of a Late Antiquity community in Christian Ethiopia.
Azania - Archaeological Research in Africa 56
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/0067270X.2022.2078575>)
- Thomas, Michael W.; Jedlowski, Alessandro & Ashagrie, Aboneh, eds
2018 *Cine-Ethiopia: the History and Politics of Film in the Horn of Africa*.
East Lansing, MI: Michigan State University Press, xx, 295 p.
- Tsegaye Beru
2013 A brief history of the Ethiopian legal systems - past and present.
International Journal of Legal Information 41(3): 335-388.
2015 An outline for the study of Ethiopian constitutional law.
International Journal of Legal Information 43(2-3): 234–312.
- Tsehai Berhane-Selassie
2018 *Ethiopian Warriorhood. Defence, Land and Society 1800-1941*.
Martlesham, UK – Rochester, NY: Boydell & Brewer Ltd, 336 p.
- Uhlig, Siegbert; Appleyard, David; Bausi, Alessandro; Hahn, Wolfgang & Kaplan, Steven, eds.
2017 *Ethiopia. History, Cultures, and Challenges*.
Münster: Lit Verlag – East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, 380 p.
2018 *Äthiopien: Geschichte, Kulturen, Herausforderungen*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag, 396 p.
- Um, Nancy & Regourd, Anne
2017-18 From mountain to mountain: an epilogue.
In: CV 21, pp. 137-140.
- Unfried, Berthold
2016 Friendship and education, coffee and weapons: exchanges between Socialist Ethiopia and the German Democratic Republic.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 15-38.
- Voigt, Rainer, ed.
2015 *Tigre Studies in the 21st Century / Tigre-Studien im 21. Jahrhundert*.
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, xii, 243 p.

- 2016 *Studies in Honor of Enno Littmann. Akten der III. Enno-Littmann-Konferenz, 1-4 April 2009, Berlin.*
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, xvi, 333 p.
- Walelign Shemsedin
2016 The idea of transmodern Ethiopia: a perspective from philosophy and ethics of liberation.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(1): 127-162.
- Wami, Tabor
2015 *Partisan Discourse and Authentic History.*
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printing Press, xviii, 645 p.
- Wayne, Beatrice Tychsen
2021 Transnational socialisms: cooperation and circulations – the Peace Corps and anti-imperialism in the Ethiopian student movement (1962-1969).
In: CV 43, pp. 660-682.
- Wolde-Giorgis, Elizabeth
2010 Charting out Ethiopian modernity and modernism.
Callaloo 33(1): 82-99.
- Wion, Anaïs
2017 *The Golden Gospels and Chronicle of Aksum* at Aksum Seyon's church: the photographs taken by Theodor v. Lüpke (1906).
In: Steffen Wenig, in collab. with B. Vogt, eds, *In Kaiserlichem Auftrag: Die Deutsche Aksum-Expedition 1906 unter Enno Littmann, Band 3: Ethnographische, kirchenhistorische und archaologisch-historische Untersuchungen*, pp. 117-133. Wiesbaden: Reichert Verlag.
2019 L'autorité de l'écrit pragmatique dans la société chrétienne éthiopienne (XVe-XVIIIe siècle).
Annales. Histoire, Sciences Sociales 74(3): 559–589.
- Wion, Anaïs, Damon-Guillot, Anne & Weisser, Stéphanie
2017 Sound and power in the Christian realm of Ethiopia (seventeenth–eighteenth centuries).
Aethiopica 19: 61-89.
- Witakowski, Witold
2006 Ethiopic universal chronography.
In: M. Walraff, ed., *Julius Africanus und die Christliche Weltchronik*, pp. 285-301. Berlin: Walter de Gruyter.
2012 Coptic and Ethiopic historical writing.
In: S. Foot, D.R. Woolf & C.F. Robinson, eds, *Oxford History of Historical Writing, vol. 2: 400-1400*, pp. 138-154. New York: Oxford University Press.
- Yates, Brian J.
2011 Acculturation in the *däga*: local negotiations in Amhara-Oromo relations.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 91-113.

- 2013 From white males to black females: understanding the national bodies of Ethiopia (1896-1936).
Journal of Black Studies 44(1): 81-100.
- 2017 Ethnicity as a hindrance for understanding Ethiopian history: an argument against an ethnic late nineteenth century.
History in Africa 44: 101-131.
- 2018 Ethiopian categories, British definitions: British discovery of Ethiopian identities from the nineteenth century to the first decade of the twentieth century.
Northeast African Studies 18(N.S.)(1-2): 231-270.
- 2021 Does Adwa have a colonial legacy? Assessing the viability of the colonial thesis for understanding late nineteenth and early twentieth century Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 17(1): 51-69.
- Yebio Woldemariam
- 2016 *Ethiopia, an Ancient Land. Agriculture, History and Politics*.
Lawrenceville, N.J.: Red Sea Press, xvii, 301 p.
- Yirga, Gelaw Woldeyes
- 2016 *Native Colonialism: Education and the Economy of Violence Against Traditions in Ethiopia*.
Lawrenceville, NJ: Red Sea Press, 248 p.
- Yirgashewa, Teshome Amare
- 2018 *A Film History in Ethiopia; from Grand Palace to ETHIOFFEST*.
Saarbrücken: Lambert Academic Publishing.
- Yonas, Ashine Demisse
- 2018 Bringing the slaves back in: captives and the making and unmaking of the premodern Ethiopian state.
Comparative Studies of South Asia, Africa and the Middle East 38(2): 261-279.
- Zaccaria, Massimo
- 2018 Canned meat: a short history of the food canning industry in Eritrea (1913-1960s).
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 177-211.
- 2018 Migration from the Horn of Africa: rethinking space and time.
In: Claudia Gualtieri, ed., *Migration and the Contemporary Mediterranean. Shifting Cultures in Twenty-First-Century Italy and Beyond*, pp. 263-281.
Oxford, etc.: Peter Lang.
- Záhořík, Jan
- 2018 Inherited inequalities and uneasy transformation: socioeconomic and ethno-political pitfalls of an ongoing crisis in Ethiopia.
Archív Orientální 86(3): 397-415.
- 2019 Historical perspectives on multiple inequalities in Ethiopia.
In: Id., *Inequalities and Conflicts in Modern and Contemporary African History: A Comparative Perspective*, pp. 85-133. Lanham-Boulder-New York-London: Lexington Books.

Zelege, Elleni Centime

- 2016 When social science concepts become neutral arbiters of social conflict: reading the Ethiopian federal elections of 2005 through the Ethiopian Student Movement of the 1960s and 1970s.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 107-140.

6.2 *Palaeoanthropology, palaeontology, prehistory & ancient history*

Agazi Negash

- 2018 Regional variation of the rock art of Ethiopia: a geological perspective.
African Archaeological Review 35(3): 407–416.
2020 *Enset* (*Ensete ventricosum*) and the archaeology of southwestern Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 37(4): 627–637.

Alebachew Belay

- 2020 *Megaliths, Landscapes, and Society in the Central Highlands of Ethiopia: An Archaeological Research*.
Toulouse: Université Toulouse–Jean Jaurès (PhD thesis).

Altamura, Flavio

- 2020 Finding fossil footprints in the archival record: case studies from the archaeological site of Melka Kunture (Upper Awash, Ethiopia).
Journal of African Archaeology 18(2): 243–252.

Anfray, Francis

- 2017 Aksoum ou le passé présent.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74.

Anfray, Francis, with Zazzaro, Chiara

- 2016 *Recherches Archéologiques à Adoulis (Érythrée)*.
Toulouse: Presses Universitaires du Midi, 116 p.

Arthur, John W., et al.

- 2019 The transition from hunting–gathering to food production in the Gamo highlands of Southern Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 36(1): 50-65.

Bard, Kathryn A.

- 2013 A new look at Aksum.
Africa Review of Books 9(2): 14-15.

Behailu, Habte Endalew

- 2020 *Later Stone Age lithic Technological Behavior in the Main Ethiopian Rift*.
Toulouse: Université de Toulouse Jean-Jaurès (PhD thesis).

Bessac, Jena-Claude

- 2014 Le travail de la pierre à Aksum.

Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 147-178.

Bowersock, Glenn W.

- 2010 Helena's bridle, Ethiopian Christianity, and Syriac Apocalyptic.
Studia Patristica 45: 211-220.

Brandt, Steven A.; Hildebrand, Elisabeth; Vogelsang, Ralf; Wolfhagen, Jesse & Wang, Hong

- 2017 A new MIS 3 radiocarbon chronology for Mochena Borago Rockshelter, SW Ethiopia: implications for the interpretation of late Pleistocene chronostratigraphy and human behavior.
Journal of Archaeological Science – Reports 11: 352-369.

Breton, Jean-François

- 2016 Introduction. L'Éthiopie, pays aux histoires multiples.
In: CV 7, pp. 6-12.

Brittain, Marcus & Clack, Timothy

- 2018 Archaeology of pastoralism and monumentality in the Omo Valley.
In: CV 18, pp. 41-46.

Brown, David R., *et al.*

- 2019 Earliest known Oldowan artifacts at >2.58 Ma from Ledi-Geraru, Ethiopia, highlight early technological diversity.
Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences (PNAS) 116(24): 11712–11717.

Carannante, Alfredo; Flaux, Clément; Morhange, Christophe & Zazzaro, Chiara

- 2015 Adulis in its regional maritime context: a preliminary report of the 2015 field season.
Newsletter di Archeologia CISA 6: 279-294.

Capra, Diego

- 2015 The site of Medogwe (Axum): new evidence from archaeological surveys.
Nyame Akuma 84: 171–188.
2016 *Aksumite stone tool production in the Medegoy area (Axum, Central Tigray). Evidence from a lithic workshop, a chert quarry, and surface collections settlement, and their possible interrelationships.*
Naples: Università degli Studi di Napoli “L'Orientale” (MA disseration).
2018 Lithic manufacture at Medogwe, southwest of Aksum, Tigray, Ethiopia.
Azania: Journal of the British Institute in Eastern Africa 52(3): 407-427.

Dewel, Serge

- 2017 Les stèles d'Aksum. Vers la fabrication d'un symbole national éthiopien.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 227: 515-549.

Dimitru, Ioana A. & Harrower, Michael J.

- 2018 From rural collectables to global commodities: copper from Oman and obsidian from Ethiopia.
In: N. Boivin & M. Frachetti, eds, *Globalization in Prehistory: Contact, Exchange, and the "People without History"*, pp. 232–262. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Dobon, Begoña, et al.

- 2015 The genetics of East African populations: a Nilo-Saharan component in the African genetic landscape.
Nature Scientific Reports 5, 9996
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4446898/>).

Douze, Katja & Delagnes, Anne

- 2016 The pattern of emergence of a Middle Stone Age tradition at Gademotta and Kulkuletti (Ethiopia) through convergent tool and point technologies.
Journal of Human Evolution 91: 93-121.

Dugast, Fabienne & Gajda, Iwona

- 21014 Prospections archéologiques dans la région de Meqele et les contreforts orientaux du Tigray.
Annales d'Éthiopie: 179-197.

Fattovich, Rodolfo

- 2010a The early spread of Islam in the Eritrean-Sudanese lowlands (ca. AD 800-1500) from an archaeological perspective.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17 89-108.
2010b Eritrea in the 2nd and 1st millennium BC: an archaeological overview.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 17-28.
2019 From community to state: the development of the Aksumite polity (Northern Ethiopia and Eritrea), c. 400 BC–AD 800.
Journal of Archaeological Research 27: 249–285.

Fauvelle-Aymar, François-Xavier & Poissonnier, Bertrand

- 2016 The Shay culture of Ethiopia (tenth to fourteenth century AD): “pagans” in the time of Christians and Muslims.
African Archaeological Review 33: 61-74
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10437-016-9214-2>).

Fernández, Victor M.

- 2004 Prehistoria y etnoarqueología en el Nilo Azul (Sudán y Etiopía).
Bienes Culturales 3: 119-27.
2006 The prehistory of the Blue Nile region (Central Sudan and Western Ethiopia).
In: *Archaeology of Early Northeastern Africa* (Studies in African Archaeology 9), pp. 65-98. Poznan: Poznan Archaeological Museum.
2021 What archaeology can teach history. Material vs textual evidence on the Jesuit mission sites of Ethiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3rd series), LLL: 25-62.

Fernández, Victor M. & Fraguas, A.

- 2007 Schematic rock art in West Ethiopia.
In: J. Deacon, ed., *African Rock Art: The Future of Africa's Past. Proceedings of the 2004 International Rock Art Conference, Nairobi*, pp. 95-98. Nairobi - Palo Alto: Trust for African Rock Art (TARA).

Ferrandino, Gilda

- 2021 The reports of wars in Meroitic and Aksumite texts.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 5 (3rd series), LLL: 177-200.
- Foerster, Verena; Vogelsang, Ralf; Junginger, Annett; Asfawossen Asrat; Lamb, Henry F.; Schaebitz, Frank & Trauth, Martin H.
2015 Environmental change and human occupation of southern Ethiopia and northern Kenya during the last 20,000 years.
Quaternary Science Reviews 129: 333-340.
- Gaastra, Jane S. & Insoll, Timothy
2020 Animal economies and Islamic conversion in eastern Ethiopia: zooarchaeological analyses from Harlaa, Harar and Ganda Harla.
Journal of African Archaeology 18(2): 181–208.
- Gajda, Iwona
2017a Le site axoumite de Wakarida.
In: CV 7, pp. 40-45.
2017b De Daamat à Aksoum. Les premiers royaumes.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 41-46.
- Gajda, Iwona, et al.
2015 Wakarida, un site aksumite à l'est du Tigray: fouilles et prospections 2011-2014.
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 177-224.
- Galán, Sol Sánchez-Dehesa
2020 *New approach to the evaluation of internal variability in the Acheulean: a case study of Garba I (Melka Kunture, Ethiopia) (Contribution à l'évaluation de la variation interne des industries acheuléennes. Le cas de Garba I (Melka Kunture, Éthiopie).*
Rome: Università della Sapienza - Paris: Université Paris Nanterre (PhD thesis).
- Gaudiello, Michela
2022 Polish archaeological research in Təgray (POLART): a note on the activities at Däbrä Gərgis, 2020 season.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 287-294.
- Gaudiello, Michela & Yule, Paul, eds
2017 *Mifsaṣ Baḥri: a Late Aksumite Frontier Community in the Mountains of Southern Tigray: Survey, Excavation and Analysis, 2013-16.*
Oxford: BAR Publishing.
- Gil-Romera, Graciela & Sevilla-Callejo, Miguel
2018 Environment histories - the last 2,000 years.
In: CV 18, pp. 35-40.
- Giostra, Caterina & Massa, Serena
2016 Dal Mediterraneo al Mar Rosso: la cristianizzazione della città-porto di Adulis e la diffusione di modelli e manufatti bizantini.

Hortus Artium Medievalium (Journal of the International Research Center for Late Antiquity and Middle Ages) 22: 92-109.

Gleize, Yves, *et al.*

- 2015 Le cimetière médiéval de Qedemt (Lālibalā): données préliminaires issues des campagnes 2010 et 2012.
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 225-260.

Groucutt, Huw

- 2018 The Middle Stone Age of the Omo Delta-Turkana basin.
In: CV 18, pp. 16-21.

Hahn, Wolfgang, ed.

- 2015 *Numismatische Betrachtungen zur Geschichte von Akum. Typologische und metrologische Aussagen der Münzen zu Fragen der Chronologie.*
Vienna: Universität Wien, Institut für Numismatik und Geldgeschichte (Mitteilungsblatt, Sonderheft 50a), 79 p.

Hahn, Wolfgang & West, Vincent

- 2017 *Sylloge of Aksumite Coins in the Ashmolean Museum, Oxford.*
Oxford: Ashmolean Museum, 159 p.

Harrower, Michael J., *et al.*

- 2019 Beta Samati: discovery and excavation of an Aksumite town.
Antiquity 93(372): 1534–1552.

Harrower, Michael J., *et al.*

- 2020 Water, geography, and Aksumite civilization: the southern Red Sea archaeological histories (SRSAH) project survey (2009–2016).
African Archaeology Review 37(1): 51-67.

Hatke, George

- 2011 *Africans in Arabia Felix: Aksumite Relations with Himyar in the Sixth Century CE.*
Princeton, NJ: Princeton University (PhD dissertation), 453 p.

Hendrickx, Benjamin C.

- . 67-78. Córdoba: Oriens Academic.
2018 The letter of an Ethiopian king to king George II of Nubia in the framework of the ecclesiastic correspondence between Axum, Nubia and the Coptic Patriarchate in Egypt and of the events of the 10th century AD.
Pharos Journal of Theology 99 (<http://www.pharosjot.com>).

Hensel, Elena A.; Bödeker, Oliver; Bubenzer, Olaf & Vogelsang, Ralf

- 2019 Combining geomorphological–hydrological analyses and the location of settlement and raw material sites – a case study on understanding prehistoric human settlement activity in the southwestern Ethiopian Highlands
E&G Quaternary Science Journal 68: 201–213.

Hensel, Elena A.; Vogelsang, Ralf; Noack, Tom & Bubenzer, Olaf

- 2021 Stratigraphy and chronology of Sodicho rockshelter – a new sedimentological record of past environmental changes and human settlement phases in southwestern Ethiopia.
Frontiers in Earth Science, 14 January 2021
(<https://doi.org/10.3389/feart.2020.611700>).
- Hensel, Elena A.; Kehl, Martin; Wöstehoff, Luisa; Neumann, Katharina; Vogelsang, Ralf & Bubenzer, Olaf
2022 A multi-method approach for deciphering rockshelter microstratigraphies—the role of the Sodicho rockshelter (SW Ethiopia) as a geoarchaeological archive.
Geosciences 12(2), 92 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2076-3263/12/2/92>).
- Hirsch, Bertrand
2018 À la recherche des stèles musulmans de l'Endertā. Les sites de Wager Ḥaribā et Kwiḥā.
Horn East website (Open access on: <https://horneast.hypotheses.org/>).
- Insoll, Timothy
2017 First footsteps in the archaeology of Harar.
Journal of Islamic Archaeology 4: 189-215.
- Insoll, Timothy; Habtamu Tesfaye & Malik, Saako Mahmoud
2014 Archaeological survey and test excavations, Harari Regional State, Ethiopia, July-August 2014. A preliminary fieldwork report.
Nyame Akuma 82: 100-109.
- Insoll, Timothy; MacLean, Rachel & Blade Engda
2016 Archaeological survey and test excavations, Harlaa, Dire Dawa, and Sofi, Harari Regional State, Ethiopia, August 2015. A preliminary fieldwork report.
Nyame Akuma 85: 23-32.
- Insoll, Timothy; Khalaf, Nadia; MacLean, Rachel & Degsew Zerihun
2017 Archaeological survey and excavations, Harlaa, Dire Dawa, Ethiopia, January-February 2017. A preliminary fieldwork report.
Nyame Akuma 87: 32-38.
- Joussaume, Roger; Cros, Jean-Paul & Gallay, Alain
2017 *Mégalithes d'Hier et d'Aujourd'hui en Éthiopie*.
Arles: Éditions Errance, 272 p.
- Kifle Zerue & Alem-Seged Beldados
2017 Archaeological investigation in Ahferom woreda, Tigray.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 1 (XLVIII): 11-38.
- Leplongeon, Alice; Pleurdeau, David & Hovers, Erella
2017 Late Pleistocene and Holocene lithic variability at Goda Buticha (southeastern Ethiopia): implications for the understanding of the Middle and Late Stone Age of the Horn of Africa.
Journal of African Archaeology 15(2): 202–233.

- Lesur, Joséphine; Guthertz, Xavier; Jallot, Luc; Diaz, Amélie & Arthur, John W.
 2014 Les sociétés de l'Holocène récent du Sud de l'Éthiopie: résultats de la mission archéologique dans le Parc National de Nechisar .
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 121-146.
- López, Saioa, et al.
 2021 Evidence of the interplay of genetics and culture in Ethiopia.
Nature Communications 12(1): 3581
 (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC8196081/pdf/41467_2021_Article_23712.pdf)
- Manzo, Andrea
 2010 Adulis before Aksum? Possible 2nd and 1st millennium BC evidence from the site of the ancient port.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 29-42.
 2020 The great Aksumite decorated stelae: architectural characteristics, functions, and meanings.
Aethiopica 23: 7-30.
- Mendez-Quintas, Eduardo, et al.
 2019 Gombore II (Melka Kunture, Ethiopia): a new approach to formation processes and spatial patterns of an Early Pleistocene Acheulean site.
Journal of Archaeological Science 108
 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jas.2019.104975>).
- Messina, Francesco, et al.
 2017 Linking between genetic structure and geographical distance: study of the maternal gene pool in the Ethiopian population.
Annals of Human Biology 44(1): 53–69.
- Muehlbauer, Mikael
 2020 A rock-hewn Yəmrəḥannä Krəstos? An investigation into possible 'northern' Zagwe churches near 'Addigrat, Təgray.
Aethiopica 23: 31-56.
 2021 From stone to dust: the life of the Kufic inscribed frieze of Wuqro Cherqos in Tigray, Ethiopia.
Muqarnas Online - An Annual on the Visual Cultures of the Islamic World 38: 1–34.
- Ossendorf, Götz, et al.
 2019 Middle Stone Age foragers resided in high elevations of the glaciated Bale Mountains, Ethiopia.
Science 365: 583–587.
- Phillipson, Laurel
 2013 Parchment production in the first millennium BC at Seglamen, northern Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 30(3): 285-303.
 2017 Lithic evidence for the peopling of northern Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 34(2): 177–191.

- Piovanelli, Pierluigi
- 2015 Reconstructing the social and cultural history of the Aksumite kingdom: some methodological reflections.
In: Jitse H.F. Dijkstra, Greg Fischer & Harm Fokke, eds, *Inside and Out: Interactions between Rome and the Peoples on the Arabian and Egyptian Frontiers in Late Antiquity*, pp. 331-354. Leuven: Peeters.
 - 2018 Jewish Christianity in late antique Aksum and Ḥimyar? A reassessment of the evidence and a new proposal.
Judaïsme ancien—Ancient Judaism 6: 175–202.
- Poissonnier, Bertrand
- 2017 La culture Shay. Des païens sur les hauts plateaux.
In CV 7: 55-58.
- Robin, Christian J.
- 2018 L’église des Aksûmites à Zafâr (Yémen) a-t-elle été incendiée?
REMMM (Revue des Mondes Musulmans et de la Méditerranée) 129: 93-118.
- Saylor, Beverly Z., et al.
- 2019 Age and context of mid-Pliocene hominin cranium from Woranso-Mille, Ethiopia.
Nature 573: 220–224 (<https://doi.org/10.1038/s41586-019-1514-7>).
- Scheinfeldt, Laura, et al.
- 2019 Genomic evidence for shared common ancestry of East African hunting-gathering populations and insights into local adaptation.
Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences (PNAS) 116 (10): 4166–4175.
- Schepers, Christian; Lesur, Joséphine & Vogelsang, Ralf
- 2020 Hunter-gatherers of the high-altitude Afromontane forest – the Holocene occupation of Mount Dendi, Ethiopia.
Azania: Archaeological Research in Africa 55(3): 329-359.
- Schiettecatte, Jérémie & Arbach, Mounir
- 2016 The political map of Arabia and the Middle East in the third century AD revealed by a Sabaeen inscription.
Arabian Archaeology and Epigraphy 2: 176-196.
- Schnelle, M.
- 2013 Grat Be’al Guebri - bauhistorische Untersuchungen an einem Monumentalbau des frühen 1. Jahrtausends v. Chr. im äthiopischen Hochland.
Architectura, Zeitschrift für Geschichte der Baukunst 2: 89-112.
- Sernicola, Luisa
- 2017a The archaeological excavations of the University of Naples “L’Orientale” at Seglamen, Tigray. 2010-2016.
 - 2017b *Ancient Settlement Patterns in the Area of Aksum (Tigray, Northern Ethiopia) - Ca. 900 BCE-800/850 CE*.
Oxford: BAR Publishing, ix, 139 p.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 1 (XLVIII): 175-180.

- 2019 Archaeological excavations in the area of Aksum: L. Seglame. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 3rd series – vol. 3 (L): 11-33.
- 2021 On the origins of Aksum and the ‘proto-Aksumite culture’: an overall reconsideration in the light of recent finds at Seglame and Medogwe. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 5 (3^e serie), LLL: 139-176.
- 2022 Towards an archaeology of the Zagwe period: first footsteps and future agenda. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 311-340.
- Smidt, Wolbert C.G.
- 2013 Stammte das Gold der Aksumiten doch aus Tigray? Lokale Traditionen widersprechen antike Quellen. *MoneyTrend* 9/2013: 186-191.
- Soldati, Agostino
- 2015 Spigolature di grecità aksumita. In: CV 26, pp. 415-432.
- Stout, Dietrich; Rogers, Michael J.; Jaeggi, Adrian V. & Sileshi Semaw
- 2019 Archaeology and the origins of human cumulative culture: a case study from the earliest Oldowan at Gona, Ethiopia. *Current Anthropology* 60(3): 309-340.
- Tekle Hagos
- 2012 The seals of Sib‘at. *Ityopis* (Meqelle) 2: 120-122.
- 2017 A preliminary report on the archaeological reconnaissance survey in Ganta Afeshum and its environs, Eastern Tigray, 2007. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 3rd series – vol. 1 (XLVIII): 49-74.
- 2019 Explorations of three rock art sites in northwestern Tigray, Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities* 15(2): 104–130.
- 2021 Conservation of the main stelae field at the world heritage site of Aksum, Ethiopia. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 5 (3^e serie), LLL: 113-138.
- Then-Obłuska, Joanna; Phillips, Jacke & Tucker, Katie
- 2022 Imported ornaments of a Late Antiquity community in Christian Ethiopia. *Azania: Archaeological Research in Africa* 57(2): 280-296 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/0067270X.2022.2078575>).
- Tournemire, Claude
- 2014 Ambet, site archéologique dans le sud de l'Éthiopie. Redécouverte de trois stèles éthiopiennes du Soddo à l'ISIAO (Rome). *Annales d'Éthiopie* 29: 199-220.
- Vogelsang, Ralf & Wendt, Karl Peter
- 2018 Reconstructing prehistoric settlement models and land use patterns on Mt. Damota/SW Ethiopia. *Quaternary International* 485: 140-149.
- Weedman Arthur, Kathryn; Stretton, Sean & Curtis, Matthew C.

- 2020 Collaborative mapping of sacred forests in Southern Ethiopia: canopies harboring conflict landscapes?
African Archaeological Review 37 (2): 143–168.
- Wilshaw, Alex & Mirazón Lahr, Marta
- 2018a Hominins and first humans in the Lower Omo valley.
In: CV 18, pp. 1-10.
- 2018b The later prehistory of the Turkana basin.
In: CV 18, pp. 22-34.
- Windmuller-Luna, Kristen
- 2015a Monumental architecture and stelae of the Aksumite empire.
In: *Heilbrunn Timeline of Art History*. New York: The Metropolitan Museum of Art, 2000–.
(Open access: http://www.metmuseum.org/toah/hd/aksu_3/hd_aksu_3.htm).
- 2015b *Guerra com a lingoa*. Book culture and biblioclasm in the Ethiopian Jesuit Mission.
Journal of Jesuit Studies 2: 223-247.
- Wion, Anaïs
- 2009 Le *Liber Axumae* selon le manuscrit Bodleian Bruce 93: le plus ancien témoin d'un projet historiographique sans cesse réactive.
Oriens Christianus 93: 135-171.
- 2016 Cinq cents ans de contrôle royal sur les produits agricoles tributaires d'Aksum.
Études Rurales 197: 49-72.
- 2017 *Abba Ləbsä Krəstos* of Gongǧ-Səlalo: sources for discussing religious identities in Goǧǧam (early seventeenth century, Ethiopia).
In: CV 9, pp. 471-501.
- Yohannes Gebre-Selassie
- 2014 New data on 'GZ, of a king, from a 3d c. AD unvocalized Gə'əz inscription (Hənzat, Təgray).
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 13-25.
- 2017a L'alphabet éthiopien. Une origine discutée.
In: CV 7, pp. 36-40.
- 2017b The future of the past. Towards conservation of undocumented archaeological sites and objects in Təgray (Ethiopia).
Annales d'Éthiopie 31: 179-196.
- Yohannes Haile-Selassie; Melillo; Stephanie M.; Vazzana, Antonino; Benazzi, Stefano & Ryan, Timothy M.
- 2019 A 3.8-million-year-old hominin cranium from Woranso-Mille, Ethiopia.
Nature 573: 214-219 (<https://doi.org/10.1038/s41586-019-1513-8>).
- Yohannes Seile & Endashaw Bekele
- 2015 Ethiopian population dermatoglyphic study reveals linguistic stratification of diversity.
PLoS ONE 10(6): e0126897 (<https://doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0126897>).
- Yonas Beyene

- 2017 Les hominidés du rift afar.
In: CV 7: 14-19.

Yonatan Sahle & Braun, David R.

- 2016 A reply to Douze and Delagnes's 'The pattern of emergence of a Middle Stone Age tradition at Gademotta and Kulkuletti (Ethiopia) through convergent tool and point technologies' [*J. Hum. Evol.* 91 (2016)93e121].
Journal of Human Evolution 91, 1-6 (<https://doi:10.1016/j.jhevol.2016.10.005>).
2019 Ethnoarchaeology of compound adhesive production and scraper hafting: implications from Hadiya (Ethiopia).
Journal of Anthropological Archaeology 53: 43–50
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaa.2018.11.001>).

6.3 Medieval, to 1855

Adankpo-Labadie, Olivia

- 2019 An Ethiopian fugitive allied with a Nubian king? Ēwostātēwos and Sāb'a Nol at Nobā through hagiographical narrative.
Dotawo: A Journal of Nubian Studies 6: 9–22.

Ali, Omar H.

- 2016 *Malik Ambar: Power and Slavery across the Indian Ocean*.
New York: Oxford University Press.
(Malik Ambar [1548-1626] was an Ethiopian slave who rose to become a famous ruler and military leader in the Indian Deccan region).

Baba, Tamon

- 2017 Notes on migration between Yemen and Northeast Africa during the 13–15th centuries.
CV 21, pp. 69-86.

Beylot, Robert

- 2018 Aux sources des querelles théologiques du XVe s. en Éthiopie.
In: Mena Lafkioui & Vermondo Brugnatelli, eds / a cura di, *Written Sources about Africa and their Study / Le Fonti Scritte sull'Africa e i Loro Studi*, pp. 3199-226. Milan: Biblioteca Ambrosiana – ITL.

Bouanga, Ayda

- 2014 Le royaume du Damot: enquête sur une puissance politique et économique de la Corne de l'Afrique (XIIIe siècle).
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 27-58.

Bosc-Tiessé, Claire

- 2017 Les églises de Lalibela et le phénomène rupestre.
In: CV 7, pp. 58-62.

Bosc-Tiessé, Claire & Derat, Marie-Laure, eds

- 2019 *Lalibela, Site Rupestre Chrétien d'Éthiopie*.

Toulouse: Presses Universitaires du Midi, 210 p.

Caire-Jabinet, Marie-Paule

- 2017 A la recherche du prêtre Jean.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 38-42.

Cardini, Franco

- 2014 La crociata e il 'Prete Gianni d'Africa'.
In: CV 14, pp. 213-224.

Cecere, Giuseppe

- 2019 From Ethiopian slave to Egyptian Ṣūfī master? Yāqūt al-Ḥabashī in Mamluk and Ottoman sources.
Northeast African Studies 19(1): 85–138.

Chakravarti, Ananya

- 2019 Mapping 'Gabriel': space, identity and slavery in the late sixteenth-century Indian Ocean.
Past and Present 243: 5-34.

Chekroun, Amélie

- 2013 *Le Futūḥ al-Ḥabaša*: Écriture de l'Histoire, Guerre et Société dans le *Bar Sa'ad ad-din* (Éthiopie, XVIe siècle).
Paris: l'Université Paris 1 Panthéon-Sorbonne (PhD thesis), 482 p.
2017 XVIe siècle. Face au djihad.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 34-37.
2018 Conquête(s) et conversions religieuses dans l'Éthiopie du XVIe siècle.
Archives de Sciences Sociales des Religions 182 (2018/2): 149–166.

Chekroun, Amélie & Hirsch, Bertrand

- 2020a The sultanates of medieval Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, pp. 86-112.
2020b The Muslim-Christian wars and the Oromo expansion: transformations at the end of the Middle Ages (ca. 1500–ca. 1560)
In: CV 25, pp. 454-476.

Daniel Ayana

- 2019 The northern Zanj, Demadim, Yamyam, Yam/Yamjam, Habasha/Ahabish, Zanj-Ahabish, and Zanj ed-Damadam – the Horn of Africa between the ninth and fifteenth centuries.
History in Africa 46: 57–104.

Derat, Marie-Laure

- 2010a Les donations du roi Lālibalā: éléments pour une géographie du royaume chrétien d'Éthiopie au tournant du XIIe et du XIIIe siècle.
Annales d'Éthiopie 25: 19-42.
2010b The Zāgwē dynasty (11-13th centuries) and king Yemreḥanna Krestos.
Annales d'Éthiopie 25: 157-196.

- 2016 La passe d'Aheyyā Faḡḡ (xv^e-xvi^e siècle): itinéraires, places fortes et contrôle du territoire éthiopien.
Études Rurales 197: 73-92.
- 2017a Un empire chrétien en Abyssinie.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 22-29.
- 2017b Une vision renouvelée du Moyen-Age grâce à l'archéologie récente.
In: CV 7: 52-55.
- 2017c Églises et camps royaux au XVe siècle.
In: CV 7: 66-70.
- 2018a *L'Énigme d'une Dynastie Sainte et Usurpatrice dans le Royaume Chrétien d'Éthiopie du Xe au XIIIe siècle*.
Turnhout: Brepols, 332 p. (Serie 'Hagiologia', vol. 14).
- 2018b Du lexique aux talismans: occurrences de la peste dans la Corne de l'Afrique du XIII^e au XV^e siècle.
- 2019 Liste de rois, hagiographie et historiographie dans le royaume d'Éthiopie (XIV^e-XVI^e siècles).
In: Alessandro Bausi, Alberto Camplani & Stephen Emmel, eds, *Tempo e Storia in Africa / Time and History in Africa* (Africana Ambrosiana 4), pp. 127-144. Milan: Accademia Ambrosiana.
Afriques 9 (Open access: <https://journals.openedition.org/afriques/2090>).
- 2020 Before the Solomonids: crisis, renaissance and the emergence of the Zagwe dynasty (seventh–thirteenth centuries).
In: CV 25, pp. 31-56.

Derat, Marie-Laure; Fritsch, Emmanuel; Bosc-Tiessé, Claire; Garric, Antoine; Mensan, Romain; Fauvelle, François-Xavier & Hiluf Berhe

- 2020 Māryām Nāzrēt (Ethiopia): the twelfth-century transformations of an Aksumite site in connection with an Egyptian Christian community.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 239(3): 473-507.

Deresse Ayenachew

- 2014 Evolution and organisation of the Čäwa military regiments in medieval Ethiopia.
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 83-95.
- 2017 Les cités musulmanes du Moyen-Age.
In: CV 7, 62-66.
- 2020 Territorial expansion and administrative evolution under the “Solomonic” Dynasty.
In: CV 25, pp. 57-85.

Fauvelle, François-Xavier

- 2017 D'autres Moyen-Âge. Ce que révèle l'archéologie.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 30-33.
- 2020 Of conversion and conversation: followers of local religions in medieval Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, pp. 113-141.

Fernández, Victor M.

- 2016 The Jesuit mission to Ethiopia (1557–1632) and the origins of Gondärine architecture (seventeenth–eighteenth centuries).

- In: Sandra Montón-Subías, María Cruz Berrocal & Apen Ruiz Martínez, eds, *Archaeologies of Early Modern Spanish Colonialism*, pp. 153-173. Berlin, etc.: Springer.
- Fernández, Víctor M.; Torres, Jorge de; Martínez d'Alòs-Moner, Andreu & Cañete, Carlos
2017 *The Archaeology of the Jesuit Missions in Ethiopia (1557–1632)*.
Leiden and Boston: Brill.
- Fiaccadori, Gianfranco
2015 Between hagiography and history: the Zagwe dynasty and king Yəmrəḥannä Krəstos.
In: CV 12, pp. 15-50.
- Fikru Gebrekidan
2010 Ethiopia and Congo: a tale of two medieval kingdoms.
Callaloo 33(1): 223-238.
- Frantsouzoff, Serge A.
2016 On the dating of the Ethiopian dynastic treatise *Kəbrä nāgāst*: new evidence.
Scrinium 12: 20-24.
- Gnisci, Jacopo & Villa, Massimo
2020 Evidence for the history of early Solomonic Ethiopia from Tämben. Part I: Gäbrə'el Wäqen.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 4 (3rd series, LI): 89-106.
- González-Ruibal, Alfredo
2011 Monuments of predation: Turco-Egyptian forts in Western Ethiopia.
In: P. Lane & K. MacDonald, eds, *Slavery in Africa. Archaeology and Memory*. Special issue, *Proceedings of the British Academy* 168: 251-279.
- González-Ruibal, Alfredo & Falquina, Álvaro
2017 In Sudan's eastern borderland: frontier societies of the Qwara region (ca. AD 600–1850).
Journal of African Archaeology 15: 173–201.
- Gori, Alessandro
2020 Islamic cultural traditions of medieval Ethiopia and Eritrea.
In: CV 25, pp. 142-161.
- Guindeuil, Thomas
2014 What do Christians (not) eat: food taboos and the Ethiopian Christian communities (13th-18th c.).
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 59-82.
- Habtamu Tegegne
2020 *Barara (Addis Ababa's Predecessor): Foundation, Growth, Destruction and Rebirth (1400-1887)*.
Lawrenceville, NJ: Red Sea Press, 522 p. (in Amharic).

Herman, Margaux

- 2012 *Les Reines en Éthiopie, du XVe au XVIIe Siècle: Épouses, Mères du Roi, «Mères du Royaume».*
Paris: Université I – Paris-Sorbonne (Doctoral thesis).
- 2015 Figures féminines chrétiennes, exaltation de la dignité de roi et participation politique des reines (Éthiopie, xv^e-xviii^e siècles).
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 71-118.
- 2016 Rethinking the royal matrimonial practices in the 16th century and its consequences on the status of queen.
In: CV 6, pp. 149-162.
- 2020 Towards a history of women in medieval Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, pp. 365-394.

Kelly, Samantha

- 2016 Ewostateans at the Council of Florence (1441): diplomatic implications between Ethiopia, Europe, Jerusalem and Cairo.
Afriques (open access, <http://journals.openedition.org/afriques/1858>).
- 2020 Introduction.
In: CV 25, pp. 1-30.

Kelly, Samantha, ed.

- 2020a *A Companion to Medieval Ethiopia and Eritrea.*
Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers, xxv, 580 p.
- 2020b Introduction.
In: CV 25: 1-34.
- 2020c Medieval Ethiopian diasporas.
In: CV 25: 425-453.

Krebs, Verena

- 2021 *Medieval Ethiopian Kingship, Craft, and Diplomacy with Latin Europe.*
Cham: Springer - Palgrave Macmillan, xvii, 319 p.

Loiseau, Julien

- 2018 Two Arabic inscriptions from Bilet (Eastern Tigray, Ethiopia).
(Open access paper: <https://hal-amu.archives-ouvertes.fr/hal-02111959v2>).
- 2019a The *Hati* and the Sultan: letters and embassies from Abyssinia to the Mamluk court.
In: F. Gauden & M. Dekkiche, eds, *Mamluk Cairo. A Crossroads for Embassies*, pp. 638-657. Leiden – Boston: Brill.
- 2019b Abyssinia at al-Azhar: Muslim students from the Horn of Africa in late medieval Cairo.
Northeast African Studies 19(1): 61–84.

LeTurcq, Jean-Gabriel & Sisay Sahile

- 2017 La restauration du château de Ras Ghimb à Gondar. Un monument qui traverse l'histoire.
In: CV 7, pp. 70-76.

Melakneh Mengistu

- 2016 Reconstructing Zagwe civilization.

- Cultural and Religious Studies* 4(11): 655-667.
- 2017 Some observations on the appraisal of *Kəbrä Nəgäst*.
Cultural and Religious Studies 5(10): 607-621.
- Namouna Guebreyesus & Hiruy Abdu
- 2018 The establishment of *gwəlt* and *rim* landholdings in eighteenth century Gondarine churches with a special focus on Ḥamārā Noḥ Šälästu Mə'ət Däbr.
Aethiopica 21: 137-163.
- Pogossian, Zaroui
- 2021 Armeno-Aethiopica in the Middle Ages: geography, tales of christianization, calendars, and anti-Dyophysite polemics in the first millennium.
Aethiopica 24: 104-140.
- Ramos, Manuel João
- 2018 Castle building in Gondar.
In: CV 15, pp. 25-42.
- Salvadore, Matteo
- 2016 *The African Prester John and the Birth of Ethiopian-European Relations, 1402-1555*.
Abingdon, Oxon. - New York: Routledge.
- 2017 African cosmopolitanism in the early modern Mediterranean: the diasporic life of Yohannes, the Ethiopian pilgrim who became a Counter-Reformation bishop.
Journal of African History 58(1): 61-83.
- 2020 Between the Red Sea slave trade and the Goa inquisition: the odyssey of Gabriel, a sixteenth-century Ethiopian Jew.
Journal of World History 31(2): 327–360.
- Spielman, David B.
- 2021 *Law of Spirit and Flesh: The Law of Kings and Legal Development in Early-Modern, Christian Ethiopia*.
Los Angeles: University of California Los Angeles (PhD thesis).
- Torres, Jorge de
- 2017 Sherds of a kingdom: historical pottery of the Lake Tana region (Northern Ethiopia).
African Archaeological Review 34: 225–248.
- Tribe, Tania
- 2018 Investigating dynastic change in the highlands of Ethiopia in the 12th-14th centuries: the Solomonik-Zagwe encounters project.
London: SOAS / *Meroitica* 43.
- Windmuller-Luna, Kristen
- 2015 *Guerra com a lingua*: book culture and biblioclasm in the Ethiopian Jesuit mission.
Journal of Jesuit Studies 2(2): 223-247.
- 2016 *Building Faith: Ethiopian Art and Architecture during the Jesuit Interlude, 1557–1632*.

Princeton, NJ: Princeton University (PhD thesis).

Wion, Anaïs

- 2004 Why did king Fasilädäs kill his brother?
Journal of Early Modern History 8(3-4): 259-293.
- 2020 Medieval Ethiopian economies: subsistence, global trade and the administration of wealth.
In: CV 25, pp. 395-424.
- 2016 Cinq cent ans de contrôle royal sur les produits agricoles tributaires d'Aksum.
Études Rurales 197: 49-72.

Wright, Jessica & Grek, Leon (trans.); Belcher, Wendy L. (ed.) & Cohen, Leonardo (introd.)

- 2017 *The Jesuits in Ethiopia (1609–1641): Latin Letters in Translation*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag (Äthiopistische Forschungen, 84), 272 p.

6.4 From 1855 to 1935

Ahmed Hassen

- 2016 Revisiting Emperor Menelik: a historical essay in reinterpretation, ca.1855-1906.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 49: 79-97.
- 2020 *Aleyyu Amba. L'Ifat et ses Réseaux Politiques, Religieux et Commerciaux au XIX^e Siècle*.
Addis Ababa – Paris: CFEE – De Boccard (Annales d'Éthiopie, hors série n° 6), 340 p.

Ancel, Stéphane

- 2020 Were the Ethiopians in Jerusalem Ottoman citizens? Ethiopian essentialism versus Ottomanism (1850–1916).
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 1-26.

Ayele Tariku

- 2018 The Annole monument and *negus* Menelik's expedition towards Arsi: a bibliographic essay.
Ethiopian Journal of Social Science 4(1)
(<https://journals.bdu.edu.et/index.php/ejss/article/view/91/165>).
- 2020 Security problems and *afersata* in Ethiopia: the case of Semen and Begemider Governorate-General (1941-1974).
African Security Review 30 (<https://doi:10.1080/10246029.2021.2005108>).

Bahru Zewde

- 2013 Adwa: 'A milestone in the creation of modern Ethiopia'. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 9(2): 10-12.

Bel, José-Marie

- 2021a *Scènes de Vie Retrouvées: Mer Rouge, Érythrée, Éthiopie, Trésors Photographiques 1880-1936*.
Paris: Éditions Sépia.

- 2021b *Portraits Retrouvés: Mer Rouge, Érythrée, Éthiopie*.
Paris: Éditions Sépia.
- 2021c *Sites et Lieux Retrouvés: Mer Rouge, Érythrée, Éthiopie, Trésors Photographiques 1880-1936*.
Paris: Éditions Sépia.
- Breton, Jean-François
2018 Encensiers de Djibouti & d'Éthiopie.
Pount 12: 181-194.
- Bruzzi, Silvia
2017 *Islam and Gender in Colonial Northeast Africa: Sittī 'Alawiyya, the Uncrowned Queen*.
Leiden – Boston: Brill, xviii, 252 p.
- Dechase Abebe
2017 Wars and peasants in North Šäwa, Ethiopia (1855–1916).
Aethiopica 20: 129-149.
- Dore, Gianni
2013 Catechisti e evangelisti come intermediari culturali nella Colonia Eritrea.
In: G. Dore, et al., eds, *Governare l'Oltremare: Istituzioni, Funzionari e Società nel Colonialismo Italiano*, pp. 1323-150. Rome: Carocci.
- Abdel Karim, ElAmin Abdel Karim Ahmed
2009 *An Historical Study of the Shawan-Amhara Conquest of the Oromo and Sidama Regions of Southern Ethiopia 1865-1900*.
Khartoum: University of Khartoum, Department of History (PhD thesis), xx, 224 p.
- Elliesie, Hatem
2018 *Völkerrechtliche Beziehungen zwischen Äthiopien und Italien in der zweiten Hälfte des 19. Jahrhunderts im Lichte des Vertrages von Ucciali/Wuchale*.
(Studien zum Horn von Afrika, volume 5.)
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, 232 p.
- Eskezia Geremew
2018 The taxation system of Ras Haylu Täklä Haymanot of Gojjam: 1907-1932.
Ethiopian Journal of Social Sciences 4(1): 1-16.
- Ficquet, Éloi
2018 The life and deeds of Ras Wädage, lord of Amhara from c. 1720 to 1760:
edition of an oral account recorded by Arnauld d'Abbadie in the 1840s.
In: CV 15, pp. 81-116.
- Fontaine, Hugues
2020 *Ménélik: une Abyssinie des Photographes 1868-1916*.
Nanterre: Amarna, 317 p.
- Fusari, Valentina

- 2020 Between legacy and agency: children homes and access to Italian citizenship in Eritrea.
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 59-90.
- 2022 Gendered labor relations in colonial and post-colonial Eritrea.
African Economic History 50(1): 43-66.
- Garretson, Peter P.
- 2017 *Fəqrənna Agälgəlot Mahbär* (Love and Service Association): Hakim Wärqənäh and an early Ethiopian NGO.
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 83-100.
- Girma Negash
- 2017 The rise and rise of agricultural wage labour: evidence from Ethiopia's south, c. 1950–2000.
Africa 87(1): 36-52.
- Harre, Dominique
- 2015 The Indian firm G.M. Mohamedally & Co. in Ethiopia (1886-1937).
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 285-312.
- Jenkins, Earnestine
- 2018 Emperor Menilek II and the art of manuscript illumination: the politics of representation in nineteenth-century Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 18(1–2): 1–30.
- Jolly, Laurent
- 2019 Citadinité et armée coloniale en Côte française des Somalis: stratégies d'insertion et pratiques citadines des engagés de la Corne de l'Afrique (1916-1966).
Annales d'Éthiopie 32: 119-148.
- Manchon, Jean-Baptiste
- 2019 La campagne d'Éthiopie de la Regia Aeronautica (1935–1936).
Guerres Mondiales et Conflits Contemporains 273 (2019/1): 87–109.
- Marzagora, Sara
- 2015 'We proceed following Japan': the role of the Japanese model in early 20th century Ethiopian political philosophy.
In Arno Sonderegger, ed., *African Thoughts on Colonial and Neo-Colonial Worlds: Facets of an Intellectual History of Africa*, 17-32. Berlin: Neofelis Verlag.
- 2016 *Alterity, Coloniality and Modernity in Ethiopian Political Thought : the First Three Generations of 20th Century Amharic-Language Intellectuals*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD Thesis), 345 p.
- 2017 History in twentieth-century Ethiopia: The 'Great Tradition' and the counter-histories of national failure.
Journal of African History 58(3): 425-444.
- 2018 Nationalism: the Italian occupation in Amharic literature and political thought.

- In: Simone Brioni & Shimelis Bonsa, eds, *The Horn of Africa and Italy: Colonial, Postcolonial and Transnational Cultural Encounters*, pp. 141-166. Oxford: Peter Lang.
- 2019 Ethiopian intellectual history and the global: Kābbādā Mikael's geographies of belonging (1940s-1950s).
Journal of World Literature 4(1): 107-128.
- 2022 Political thought and struggle for sovereignty in Ethiopian-Japanese relations (1927–1936).
The International History Review 44
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/07075332.2022.2058586>).
- Marzagora, Sara & Ayele Kebede
- 2019 Literary networks in the Horn of Africa: Oromo and Amharic intellectual histories.
In: Carli Coetzee & Moradewun Adejunmobi, eds, *Handbook of African Literature*, pp. 429-442. London: Routledge.
- Matthies, Volker
- 2017 *The Siege of Magdala: The British Empire against the Emperor of Ethiopia* (Transl. Steven Randall, with a preface by Richard Pankhurst).
Princeton, NJ: Markus Wiener Publishers.
- Mazza, Mauro
- 2015 *L'Amministrazione della Giustizia nella Colonia Eritrea: Saggio di Storia e Comparazione Giuridica, per un Riordinamento Concettuale delle Categorie Concernenti il Colonialismo*.
Soveria Mannelli: Rubbettino, 634 p.
- Melaku, Misganaw Tadesse
- 2020 *Social and Political History of Wollo Province in Ethiopia: 1769-1916*.
Cape Town: University of the Western Cape (PhD thesis), 272 p.
- Molvaer, Reidulf K.
- 2011 The Seljan brothers and the expansionist policies of Emperor Minilik II of Ethiopia.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 79-90.
- Oba-Smidt, Chikage
- 2012 The Menelik conquest from the perspective of the Boorana.
Ityopis (Meqele) 2: 41-51.
- Oberlé, Philippe
- 2018 De Djibouti à Diré-Daoua, la naissance du chemin de fer vue par la presse de l'époque (1898-1903).
Pount 12: 73-99.
- Orlowska, Izabela
- 2006 *Re-Imagining Empire - Ethiopian Political Culture under Yohannis IV (1872-1889)*.
London: SOAS (University of London, PhD thesis), 298 p.

Palma, Silvana

- 2007 Educare alla subalternità: prassi e politiche scolastiche nella colonia Eritrea.
In: B.M. Carcangiu & T. Negash, eds, *L'Africa Orientale Italiana nel Dibattito Storico Contemporaneo*, pp. 211-238. Rome: Carocci.
- 2010 Colonial lessons: the School of Arts and Crafts in Segeneiti, Eritrea (1914-1921).
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 61-72.

Paulau, Stanislau

- 2020 *The Other Christianity: Towards an Entangled Transconfessional History of Ethiopian Orthodoxy and European Protestantism*.
Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht.

Pedrotti, Vanessa

- 2016 La lèpre, actrice de la construction de l'Empire éthiopien au xx^e siècle.
Études Rurales 197: 93-112.

Quirin, James

- 2011 W.E.B. Du Bois, Ethiopianism and Ethiopia, 1890-1955.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 1-26.

Rava-Cordier, Isabelle

- 2018 Léopold Polart et *Le Courrier d'Éthiopie*.
Pount 12: 129-147.

Shiferaw Bekele; Uoldelul Chelati Dirar; Volterra, Alessandro & Zaccaria, Massimo, eds.

- 2018 *The First World War from Tripoli to Addis Ababa (1911-1924)*.
Addis Ababa: CFEE (Corne de l'Afrique contemporaine / Contemporary Horn of Africa, 6).

Sil, Narasingha P.

- 2016 Tewodros and Tipu as warriors against imperialist Britain: a comparative study.
Asian and African Studies (Bratislava) 24(1): 18-44.

Sohier, Estelle

- 2017 Ménélik II, Père de la nation»
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 44-53.

Tegegne, Habtamu Mengistie

- 2020 Fragility and resilience: church history and myth in nineteenth-century Ethiopia.
Aethiopica 23: 120-148.

Tekeste Negash

- 2018 Empress Taytu of Ethiopia: the queen who defeated a European army.
Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies 36 (Tokyo), Special issue on Women in Modern Ethiopia.

Temesgen, Abdulkarim

- 2021 The seventh anniversary of the victory of Adwa and its celebration.
Academia Letters, article 3181 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL3181>).

Thompson, Daniel K.

- 2020 Capital of the imperial borderlands: urbanism, markets, and power on the Ethiopia-British Somaliland boundary, ca. 1890–1935.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 14(3): 529-552.

Ṭelāhun Ṭāsaw

- 2020 *Emperor Menelik II: the Military Strategist and Diplomat who Changed the Course of History*.
Addis Ababa: Kuraz Printing Press PLC, 183 p.

Uoldelul Chelati Dirar

- 2018 The Great War through the writing of Tigrinya speaking expatriates.
In: Shiferaw Bekele, Uoldelul Chelati Dirar, Alessandro Volterra, et al., *The First World War from Tripoli to Addis Ababa (1911-1924)*. Addis Ababa: CFEE (Open access: <https://orcid.org/0000-0001-7728-3377>).

Zaccaria, Massimo

- 2019a La lunga strada verso Ginevra. L’Etiopia e la Conferenza della Pace di Parigi (1918-1919).
Rivista Italiana di Storia Internazionale 2(1): 31-54.
2019b Italian colonialism in Africa as a connected system: institutions, men and colonial troops.
Journal of Imperial and Commonwealth History 47(4): 718-741.

Zewde Gabre-Sellassie, *dejazmach*

- 2016 A glimpse of history of power, treachery, diplomacy and war in Ethiopia 1889-1906.
Ityopis, extra issue 2: 308-325.

6.5 *Italo-Ethiopian war and occupation, 1935-1941*

Ahmed Hassen Omer

- 2015 Profile of Aster Ayyana and Berqnāsh Kābbādä: two pioneer nurses in the Third Kagneu during the Korean peace keeping mission (1953-1954).
Annales d’Éthiopie 30: 335-355.

Bowers, Keith

- 2017 *Imperial Exile: Emperor Haile Selassie in Britain, 1936-1940*.
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 283 p.

Bruzzi, Silvia

- 2018 Gendering Italian pro-Islamic policy in Ethiopia (1936-1941) through the prism of oral and visual sources.

In: CV 15, pp. 117-138.

Camilleri, Nicola

- 2020 Colonial subjects and others: racism and inequality during Italian rule in the Horn of Africa.
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 28-59.

Campbell, Ian

- 2014 *The Massacre of Debre Libanos. Ethiopia 1937. The Story of One of Fascism's Most Shocking Atrocities.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press, 307 p.
2017 *The Addis Ababa Massacre: Italy's National Shame.*
London: C. Hurst & Co., 448 p.
2021 *Holy War: The Untold Story of Catholic Italy's Crusade Against the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.*
London: C. Hurst & Co., 336 p.

Ferraro, Giuseppe

- 2017 From the mountains of Africa to Italy. The experience of Ethiopian deportees confined in Longobucco (Calabria) in the period 1937-1943.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 293-319.

Fidotta, Giuseppe

- 2016 Ruling the colonies with sound: documentary, technology and noise in *Cronache dell'Impero.*
Journal of Italian Cinema & Media Studies 4(1): 111-125.
2018 Fascist imperial cinema: an account of imaginary places.
In: M.W. Thomas, A. Jedlowski & A. Ashagrie, eds, *Cine-Ethiopia: the History and Politics of Film in the Horn of Africa*, pp. 27-43. East Lansing, MI: Michigan State University Press.

Forgacs, David

- 2017 Italian massacres in Italian-occupied Ethiopia.
Africa Review of Books 12(2): 5-7.

Fusari, Valentina

- 2018 Mobilità umana e acquisizione della cittadinanza italiana nel caso degli italo-eritrei, in: A.M. Morone, ed., *La Fine del Colonialismo Italiano. Politiche, Società e Memorie*, pp. 227-253. Firenze: Le Monnier.

Getahun, Solomon Addis

- 2019 Italy's Ethiopian mercenaries, the forgotten *Terenebulé.*
International Journal of African Historical Studies 52(3): 425-448.

González-Ruibal, Alfredo

- 2011 Fascist colonialism: the archeology of Italian outposts in western Ethiopia (1936-1941).
International Journal of Historical Archeology 14(4): 547-574.

Grip, Lina & Hart, John

- 2009 The use of chemical weapons in the 1935–36 Italo-Ethiopian War.
Stockholm: SIPRI Arms Control and Non-proliferation Programme, 7 p.
- Le Houérou, Fabienne
- 2015 Gender and sexual abuses during the Italian colonization of Ethiopia and Eritrea: the “Insabbiatti”, thirty years after.
Sociology Mind 5(4): 255-267.
- 2017 1936-1941 - Les fascistes à Addis-Abeba.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 64-67.
- 2018 Les Italiens en Abyssinie à l'époque du fascisme: les « ensablés ».
Revue Européenne des Migrations Internationales 34(1): 103-125.
- Lucarelli, Carlo & Quadrupani, Sergio
- 2016 *La Huitième Vibration*.
Paris: Éditions Métailié (orig. Italian edition, 2008), 413 p.
- Mikre-Sellassie Gebre-Ammanuel
- 2014 *Church and Missions in Ethiopia during the Italian Occupation*.
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printing Enterprise, 443 p.
- Moghioroși, Vlad
- 2016 The Abyssinian war and the League of Nations: debates in the Council.
Rumanian Journal of Historical and International Studies 3(2): 91-11.
- Østebø, Terje
- 2020 *Islam, Ethnicity and Conflict in Ethiopia. The Bale Insurgency 1963-1970*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 300 p.
- Pearce, Jeff
- 2017 *Prevail: The Inspiring Story of Ethiopia's Victory over Mussolini's Invasion, 1935-1941*.
New York: Skyhorse Publishing, 640 p.
- Perugini, Nicola & Gordon, Neve
- 2019 Between sovereignty and race: the bombardment of hospitals in the Italo-Ethiopian war and the colonial imprint of international law.
State Crime 8(1): 104-121.
- Trento, Giovanna
- 2012 Ethiopian-Italians.
Chroniques Yéménites (Open access: <http://cy.revues.org/1878>).
- Wiener, Markus
- 2018 The (re-)production of differences in a colonial regime of violence. Private photographic practice from the 1935-1941 Italo-Abyssinian war.
Zeitgeschichte 45(2): 177-200.
- Zaccaria, Massimo
- 2017 Racing across Asmara. Engines, speed and the colour-line in Eritrea (1938-1954).

In: Peter Volgger & Stefan Graf, eds, *City and Migration. Unfolding Asmara's Architecture*, pp. 108-115. Berlin: DOM Publishers.

6.6 *British Eritrea, 1941-1952*

Almedom, Astier M.

- 2006 Re-reading the short and long-rigged history of Eritrea 1941–1952: back to the future?
Nordic Journal of African Studies 15(2): 103–142.

Temesgen, Tesfamariam Beyan

- 2021 Unemployment and social disorder during the British colonial period in Eritrea (1941–1951).
Aethiopica 23: 149-167.

6.7 *The Empire, 1941-1974*

Asfa-Wossen Asserate, *Lij*

- 2017 Haile Selassie and the Ethiopian modernity.
In: CV 11, pp. 47-56.

Bromber, Katrin

- 2018-19 Make them better citizens: YMCA training in late imperial Ethiopia (1950s-1970s).
Annales d'Éthiopie 32.
2020 Soldier-citizen training: the early Boy Scout Movement in Ethiopia (1920s–1950s).
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 91-116.

Girma, Tayachew Asmelash

- 2017 The Simen wild fauna under the protection of the government of Haile Selassie. From endangered prey to national symbol (1941–1969).
Annales d'Éthiopie 31: 65-80.

Guindeuil, Thomas

- 2016 Nature, culture, même combat? Sciences et conservation sur le campus d'Addis-Abeba (1950-1974).
Études Rurales 197: 125-146.

Huber, Marie

- 2017 *Ethiopia and the beginnings of the UNESCO World Heritage programme 1960-1980*.
Berlin: Humboldt-Universität Berlin (PhD Dissertation), 204 p.

Levin, Ayala

- 2016 Haile Selassie's imperial modernity: expatriate architects and the shaping of Addis Ababa.
Journal of the Society of Architectural Historians 75(4): 447-468.
- Matshanda, Namhla T.
2019 Constructing citizens and subjects in eastern Ethiopia: identity formation during the British Military administration.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 13(4): 661-677.
- Puddu, Luca
2016 State building, rural development, and the making of a frontier regime in Northeastern Ethiopia, c. 1944-75.
Journal of African History 57(1): 93-113.
- Rubinkowska-Anioł, Hanna
2017 Gestures of power or the power of gestures as employed by Haile Sillasie I of Ethiopia.
Journal of African History, Politics, and Society 2(1): 1-12.
2018 Between oral and written tradition: a vision of the state during the times of Haylä-Səlassie I.
In: CV 15, pp. 65-81.
- Serawit, Bekele Debele
2020 Marriage and empire: consolidation in post-liberation Ethiopia (1941-74).
Journal of African History 61(2): 201-217.
- Sohier, Estelle
2017 Hailé Sélassié. Le dernier roi des rois.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 56-63.
- Tekle Hagos
2019 Current management challenges at the world heritage site of Aksum.
Annales d'Éthiopie 32: 293-315.
- Wion, Anaïs
2012 La langue des actes éthiopiens à l'épreuve de la modernité: un recueil de chartes royales daté de 1943 (église de Maḥdärä Maryam, Bägémder).
In: J.-M. Bertrand, P. Boilley, J.-P. Genet & P. Schmitt Pantel. *Langue et Histoire*, pp. 123-152. Paris: Publications de la Sorbonne.
- 6.8 *The Dergue period, 1974-1991*
- Bat, Jean-Pierre
2017 Mengistu ou les années de terreur.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 74-77.
- Bouwknegt, Thijs B.
2018 Eshetu Alemu: 'The black sheep of the Dergue' – Ethiopian war crimes and universal jurisdiction in the Netherlands.

Conley, Bridget

2019a *Memory from the Margins: Ethiopia's Red Terror Martyrs Memorial Museum*. Cham: Springer - Palgrave Macmillan, 244 p.

2019b Memorial museums at the intersection of politics, exhibition and trauma: a study of the Red Terror Martyrs Memorial Museum. In: Robert R. Janes & Richard Sandel, eds, *Museum Activism*, pp. 359–68. London – New York: Routledge.

Fantahun Ayele

2021 The untold stories of militiamen from Gojjam, Ethiopia: voices of distress and desperation from the Ogaden and Eritrean fronts, 1977–1991. *Journal of Eastern African Studies* 15(4): 568-584.

Kassahun, Molla Yilma

2020 The legal characterization of facts during the Red Terror in Ethiopia: genocide, war crimes, or crimes against humanity? *International Annals of Criminology* 58(2): 173-192.

Kinkino, Kia Legide

2021 The facets of transitional justice Red Terror mass trials of *Derg* officials in post-1991 Ethiopia: reassessing its achievements and pitfalls. *Journal of African Conflicts and Peace Studies* 4(2): 1–33.

Mahoney, Anne L., ed.

2012 *Documenting the Red Terror: Bearing Witness to Ethiopia's Lost Generation*. Ottawa: Ethiopian Red Terror Documentation and Research Centre.

Maki, Momoka

2018 Women and the armed struggle in Tigray, Ethiopia. *Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies* 36 (Tokyo): 85-105. (Special issue on 'Women in Modern Ethiopia').

Makki, Fouad M.

2016 The Ethiopian Revolution: a world-historical perspective. In: Alex Anievas & Kamran Matin, eds, *Historical Sociology and World History: Uneven and Combined Development over the Longue Durée*, pp. 185-205. Lanham, Md.: Rowman and Littlefield.

Marshet, Tadesse Tessema

2018 *Prosecution of Politicide in Ethiopia: The Red Terror Trials*. The Hague: TMC Asscher Press – Berlin-Heidelberg: Springer Press, 303 p.

Mohamed Yimam

2013 *'Wore Negari': A Memoir of an Ethiopian Youth in the Turbulent '70s*. Bloomington, IN.: Xlibris LLC, 221 p.

Opongo, Elias O.

- 2021 The Red Terror of the *Derg* regime: memorialization of mass killings in Ethiopia.
In: Ajlina Karamehić-Muratović & Laura Kromják, eds, *Remembrance and Forgiveness: Global and Interdisciplinary Perspectives on Genocide and Mass Violence*, pp. 63–72. London: Routledge.
- Solomon Ashagrie & Gwang Ok
2022 Local resistance against the *Derg* in Ethiopia: the case of Admasu Belay rebellion.
Cogent Social Sciences 8(1) (<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311886.2021.2023972>).
- Tassé Abye
2017 Les élites éthiopiennes formées en URSS et dans les pays du bloc socialiste: une visibilité éphémère?
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 226: 289–312.
- Tekeste Fekadu
2015 *The Roads to Asmara: 1984–1999*.
Asmara: Sabur.
- Teklu, Theodros A.
2018 Mirror of memory: some thoughts on the Ethiopian Red Terror.
In: Girma, Mohammed, ed., *The Healing of memories: African Christian Responses to Politically Induced Trauma*, pp. 77–93. Lanham, MD: Lexington Books.
- Van der Rede, Lauren
2018 Disappeared to Ethiopia's Bermuda: tales by a puppet.
Kronos (Cape Town) 44(1): 196–201.
- Yanev, Lachezar
2019 Dutch criminal justice for Ethiopian war crimes: the Alemu case .
Journal of International Criminal Justice 17(3): 633–659
(<https://doi.org/10.1093/jicj/mqz023>).
- 6.9 *The EPRDF period 1991-2017*
- Allo, Awol
2017 Protests, terrorism, and development: on Ethiopia's perpetual state of emergency.
Yale Human Rights and Development Journal 19(1): 133–177.
- Biyan, G. Okubagherghis
2021 Livelihood and sustainability in the Eritrea-Ethiopia borderland: a case study of Soräna.
Africa (Roma) 3(2): 35–51.
- Clapham, Christopher
2017 *The Horn of Africa. State Formation and Decay*.

- London: C. Hurst & Co., 224 p.
- 2019 The Horn of Africa: regional politics and dynamics.
In: *Oxford Research Encyclopedia of Politics*. New York – Oxford: Oxford University Press
(<https://oxfordre.com/politics/view/10.1093/acrefore/9780190228637.001.0001/acrefore-9780190228637-e-1358>).
- Fantini, Emanuele
- 2015 Mirrors, mimicry and the spectre of the failed state: how the government of Ethiopia deploys image.
In: Julia Gallagher, ed., *Images of Africa: Creation, Negotiation and Subversion*. Manchester: Manchester University Press.
- Fantini, Emanuele & Puddu, Luca
- 2016 Ethiopia and international aid: development between high modernism and exceptional measures.
In: T. Hagmann & F. Reyntjens, eds, *Aid and Authoritarianism in Africa: Development without Democracy*, pp. 91-118. London: Zed Press.
- Fantini, Emanuele; Tesfaye Mulune & Smit, Hermen
- 2018 Big projects, strong states? Large scale investments in irrigation and state formation in the Beles valley, Ethiopia.
In: Filippo Menga & Erik Swyngedouw, eds, *Water, Technology, and the Nation-State*, pp. 81-96. London: Routledge Earthscan.
- Fusari, Valentina
- 2018 La cittadinanza come lascito coloniale e opportunità attuale: gli italo-eritrei dopo l'indipendenza dell'Eritrea.
Altreitalie 57: 34-51.
- Gascon, Alain
- 2015a L'Éthiopie des «15 Glorieuses», moteur de l'Afrique orientale.
Afrique contemporaine 2015/1 (no. 253): 37-51.
- 2015b L'Éthiopie, une puissance africaine?
Politique étrangère 2015/4: 105-117.
- Gebregziabher, Tefera Negash & Hout, Wil
- 2018 The rise of oligarchy in Ethiopia: the case of wealth creation since 1991.
Review of African Political Economy 45(157): 501-510.
- Gebru Asrat
- 2014 *Sovereignty and Democracy in Ethiopia*.
Gaithersburg, Md: Signature Book Printing, 536 p. (in Amharic).
- Hussey, Jeylan W.
- 2016 Examining the nature of defensively situated politics of difference, identity and essentialism in Ethiopia: a critical engagement.
International Area Studies Review 19(4): 340–354.
- Iyob, Ruth

- 2019 Palimpsestic tales: hidden “histories” of resistance, militarization, and disenfranchisement of the women of Eritrea.
Northeast African Studies 19(2): 31-63.
- Kodama, Yuka
2018 Effects of the 1991 land redistribution on women's right to land in the Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies 36 (Tokyo) (Special issue on ‘Women in Modern Ethiopia’).
- Lavers, Tom
2017 Land registration and gender equality in Ethiopia: how state-society relations influence the enforcement of institutional change.
Journal of Agrarian Change 17(1): 188–207.
- Lavers, Tom & Festus Boamah
2016 The impact of agricultural investments on state capacity: a comparative analysis of Ethiopia and Ghana.
Geoforum 72: 94-103 (<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.geoforum.2016.02.004>).
- Liao, Chuan Jian & Fei, Ding
2017 Pastoralist adaptation practices under non-governmental development interventions in Southern Ethiopia.
The Rangeland Journal 39(2): 189-200.
- Lyons, Terrence
2019 Eritrea: the independence struggle and the struggles of independence.
In: J.B. Alterman & W. Todman, eds, *Independence Movements and Their Aftermath: Self-Determination and the Struggle for Success*, pp. 36-52.
Lanham-Boulder-New York-London: Rowman & Littlefield - Washington, DC: Center for Strategic and International Studies.
- Mulualem, Daba Tola
2017 The pro and counter narratives of Anoole memorial monument in the Ethiopian polity.
Advances in Sciences and Humanities 3(5): 43-49
(<https://doi:10.11648/j.ash.20170305.11>).
- Nantet, Bernard
2017 Opération Moïse.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 78-79.
- Praeg, Bertus
2006 *Ethiopia and Political Renaissance in Africa*.
New York: Nova Science Publishers, 290 p.
- Riggan, Jennifer
2018 Imagining emigration: debating national duty in Eritrean classrooms.
In: CV 46, pp. 141-173.

Tekle Mariam Woldemikael

2018a Introduction: Postliberation Eritrea.

In: CV 46, pp. 26-52.

2018b Conclusion: Eritrea's state of exception and its broken mirror.

In: CV 46, pp. 358-372.

Tesfay, Gebremeskel Hailu

2017 Reforming Ethiopia's electoral system: looking for the best alternative.

Oromia Law Review 6(1): 1-28.

Tezera Tazebew & Asnake Kefale

2021a Governing the economy: rule and resistance in the Ethiopia-Somaliland borderlands.

Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(1): 147-167.

2021b State capacity and trade in the Ethiopia-Somali borderlands.

Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 17(2): 113-140.

Tomkinson, Joanne Kathryn

2019 *Late Development in the Age of Neoliberalism: The Political Economy of State-led Development in Ethiopia and Vietnam.*

London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis).

Ylönen, Aleksi

2016 *Eritrea: A Rogue or a Strategically Constructed Threat?*

Bordeaux: Université de Bordeaux (Pessac): LAM-SciencesPo, Observatoire des Enjeux Politiques et Sécuritaires dans la Corne de l'Afrique (Note 14, 24 p.).

6.10 After 2017

Achamyeleh Tamiru

2019 *The Wälqayt Issue.*

Addis Ababa: n.p., 430 p. (in Amharic).

Asnake Kefale; Kamusella, Tomasz & Van der Beken, Christophe

2021 *Eurasian Empires as Blueprints for Ethiopia: From Ethnolinguistic Nation-State to Multiethnic Federation.*

Abingdon - New York: Routledge, 162 p.

Clapham, Christopher

2018 The Ethiopian developmental state.

Third World Quarterly 39(2): 1151-1165.

2019 The Horn of Africa: regional politics and dynamics.

In: *Oxford Research Encyclopedia of Politics*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 23 p. (open access:

<https://doi:10.1093/acrefore/9780190228637.013.1358>).

Cochrane, Logan & Asnake Kefale

2019 Discussing the 2018/19 changes in Ethiopia.

- NokokoPod* (Institute of African Studies Carleton University, Ottawa) 3: 1-16.
- Cochrane, Logan & Bahru Zewde
 2019 Discussing the 2018/19 changes in Ethiopia: Bahru Zewde.
NokokoPod (Institute of African Studies Carleton University, Ottawa) 1: 1-16.
- Cochrane, Logan & Hone Mandefro
 2019 Discussing the 2018/19 changes in Ethiopia: Hone Mandefro.
NokokoPod (Institute of African Studies Carleton University, Ottawa) 2: 1-25.
- D'Alessandro, Michele; Zemelak, A. Ayele & Putoto, Giovanni
 2020 Covid-19 in the Horn: health and social impact.
 In: CV 32, pp. 31-51.
- Donnenfeld, Zachary; Cilliers, Jakkie; Kwasi, Stellah & Welborn, Lily
 2019 *Emerging Giant: Potential Pathways for Ethiopia to 2040*.
 Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies (East Africa Report 25), 35 p.
- Jemal, Bekri M.
 2020 The depoliticisation of two competing nationalisms and the introduction of democratic Meritopianism as a possible way out for Ethiopia.
Journal of Contemporary African Studies 38(2): 205-220
<https://doi.org/10.1080/02589001.2020.1774520>.
- Manek, Nizar & Meckelburg, Alexander
 2020 "Am Ende kan nur Gott uns helfen". Das Coronavirus in Äthiopien.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte 18-19: 51-54.
- Marshet Girmay
 2016 'Traditional' cultural heritage management practices in church property: the case of Debre Medahnit Dekwa Kidanemihret, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities (Gondar, Eth.) 3(2): 39-56.
- Mulugeta, Daniel
 2020 *The Everyday State in Africa: Governance Practices and State Ideas in Ethiopia*.
 Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge, 200 p.
- Mulualem, Daba Tola
 2019 'Qeerroo fi qarree': the engine of current transition in Ethiopian politics.
International Journal of Scientific and Research Publications 9(5): 534-543.
- Ramos, Manuel João
 2021 Tigray tragedy: a graphic essay.
Stichproben. Wiener Zeitschrift für Kritische Afrikastudien 21(41): 1-42.
- Smidt, Wolbert G.C.
 2020 Geschichte und Geschichtserzählungen in Äthiopien.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70 (18-19): 26-33.

Ylönen, Aleksis & Meckelburg, Alexander

- 2020 Ethiopia: between domestic pressures and regional hegemony.
In: CV 32, pp. 122-148.

6.11 Ethiopian and Eritrean migrant communities abroad

Abdalla, Amr

- 2017 *African Voices from the Ground: Motives, Benefits and Managing Risk of Migration towards Europe*.
Addis Ababa : Friedrich Ebert Stiftung (FES), 77 p.

Abdulkader, Saleh Mohammad

- 2021 The resurgence of religious and ethnic identities among Eritrean refugees: a response to the government's nationalist ideology.
Africa Spectrum 56(1): 39-58.

Abebe, Danny Adeno

- 2021 *From Africa To Zion: The Shepherd Boy Who Became Israel's First Ethiopian-born Journalist*.
Tel Aviv: Miskal Publishing - Yedioth Books, 340 p.

Abigail Mariam

- 2016 Ethiopian diaspora social media protest mobilization: the case of Ethiopian migrant workers in Saudi Arabia.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1-2): 89-125.

Adamnesh Atnafu & Adamek, Margaret E.

- 2015a 'No place like home': experiences of an Ethiopian migrant in the host country and as a returnee to the homeland.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 290-301.
2015b The return migration experiences of Ethiopian women trafficked to Bahrain: '... for richer or poorer, let me be on the hands of my people ...'.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 243-256.

Anzi, Menashe

- 2017 Yemen, Ethiopia, Eritrea and Israel: Jewish immigration in 1962.
In: CV 21, pp. 121-136.

Arnone, Anna

- 2014 The Eritrean festival in the time-warp.
Social Evolution & History 13(2): 73-96.

Asnake Kefale

- 2018 Shopping for ideas to unlock Africa's economic potential. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 14(1): 7-9.
2019 Shoats and smart phones: cross-border trading in the Ethio-Somaliland corridor.

Copenhagen DIIS (*DIIS Working Paper* 2019:7), 63 p.

Belay Teferra & Seble Woldeamanuel

- 2015 Acculturation experiences of the Ethiopian diaspora in the USA: the case of Las Vegas, Nevada.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(1): 61-102.

Belloni, Milena

- 2015 *Cosmologies of Destinations. Roots and Routes of Eritrean Forced Migration towards Europe*.
Trento (It.): University of Trento (PhD thesis).
2016 Refugees as gamblers: Eritreans seeking to migrate through Italy.
Journal of Immigrant and Refugee Studies 14(1): 104-119.
2018a Refugees and citizens: understanding Eritrean refugees' ambivalence towards homeland politics.
International Journal of Comparative Sociology 60(1-1): 55-73.
2018b "Why don't you move onwards?": the influence of transnational ties and kinship obligations on Eritrean refugees' feeling of being stuck in Italy.
In: CV 46, pp. 290-317.
2021 Remittance houses and transnational citizenship: mapping Eritrea's diaspora-state relationships.
Africa Spectrum 56(1): 59-80.

Ben-Ezer, Gadi

- 2013 Israeli 'mixed families' with members of Ethiopian origin. Encounters in the public space.
Israel Studies Review 28(1): 157-173.

Bernal, Victoria

- 2018 Civil society and cyberspace: reflections on Dehai, Asmarino, and Awate.
In: CV 46, 53-76.

Bezabeh, Samson A.

- 2016 *Subjects of Empires/Citizens of States: Yemenis in Djibouti and Ethiopia*.
Cairo: The American University in Cairo Press, 272 p.
2017 Africa's unholy migrants: mobility and migrant morality in the age of borders.
African Affairs 116(462): 1-17.

Bonacci, Giulia

- 2018 "It would have pleased the great spirit of Mr. Garvey": Helen and James Piper and the return to Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 51(2): 293-316.

Busha Taa

- 2016 Integration dilemmas faced by Ethiopian immigrants in Toronto, Canada.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities (Gondar, Eth.) 3(2): 3-20.

Campbell, John R.

- 2015 Expert evidence in British asylum courts: the judicial assessment of evidence on ethnic discrimination and statelessness in Ethiopia.
In: Iris Berger, et al., eds, *African Asylum at a Crossroads: Activism, Expert Testimony, and Refugee Rights*, pp. 102-120. Athens, OH: Ohio University Press.
- Chacko, Elizabeth
- 2015 Ethiopian taxicab drivers: forming an occupational niche in the US capital.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 200-213.
- Chiré, Amina Saïd; Bezunesh Tamru & Ismael, Omar Mahamoud
- 2022 Domestic labour and immigration into the Republic of Djibouti by young Ethiopians and Somalis.
In: CV 48, pp. 536-544.
- Cicourel, Inbal & Sharaby, Rahel
- 2007 Women in the menstruation huts. Variations in preserving purification customs among Ethiopian immigrants.
Journal of Feminist Studies in Religion 23(2): 69-84.
- Cohn, Ravit Talmi
- 2020 Anthropology, education, and multicultural absorption migration from Ethiopia to Israel.
Human Organization 79(3): 226–236.
- Comissiong, David
- 2020 *The Pan-African Love Story of Arnold and Mignon Ford: the Story of a Pan-African Journey from Barbados to Ethiopia, from the Marcus Garvey Movement to the Nation Building Mission of Emperor Haile Selassie*.
Bridgetown (Barbados): David Comissiong Publishing, 97 p.
- Costantini, Osvaldo
- 2017 ‘Be Yesus Sh'm’: breaking with the national past in Eritrean and Ethiopian Pentecostal churches in Rome.
In: Mariano Pavanello, ed. *Perspectives on African Witchcraft*. Abingdon, Oxon. - New York: Routledge.
- Dege-Müller, Sophia
- 2015 Weder in Äthiopien noch in Israel zu Hause.
Welt und Umwelt der Bibel 3: 54-57.
- Djerrahian, Gabriella
- 2017 The ‘end of diaspora’ is just the beginning: music at the crossroads of Jewish, African, and Ethiopian diasporas in Israel.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 10(4): 161-173.
- Dorchin, Uri
- 2018 Afrovision: rehearsing diasporic Africanism in a Tel-Aviv nightclub.
African and Black Diaspora 11(2): 174–189.
- Edelstein, Arnon

- 2016 Intimate partner jealousy and femicide among former Ethiopians in Israel.
International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology
62(2): 1-21.
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/0306624X16652453>).
- El Rajji, Rania
2022 Migration is a personal journey: stories of Ethiopian and Eritrean migrants as they forge their individual, and collective, journeys and existence in and out of the region.
In: CV 48, pp. 582-591.
- Fanta-Vagenshtein, Yarden & Anteby-Yemini, Lisa
2015 Migration, gender, and mobility: Ethiopian–Israeli women's narratives of career trajectories.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 257-273.
- Fassil Demissie
2016 Living across worlds and oceans: Ethiopian migrants and diaspora - an introduction.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 125-133.
- Frühwirth, Dominik
2019 Rastafari repatriation to Ethiopia and the All-Africa Rastafari Gathering (AARG).
Stichproben. Wiener Zeitschrift für Kritische Afrikastudien 19 (no. 36): 133-150.
- Gofie, Solomon M.
2015 Emigrants and the state in Ethiopia: transnationalism and the challenges of political antagonism.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 134-148.
- Goitom, Mary
2017 “Unconventional Canadians”: second-generation “Habesha” youth and belonging in Toronto, Canada.
Global Social Welfare 4(4): 179–190.
- Goshu, Wolde Tefera & Castro, A. Peter
2016 Flag politics in Ethiopia and the Ethio-American diaspora.
Journal of International and Global Studies 8(1): 1-20.
- Grabska, Katarzyna
2016 *Time to Look at Girls - Adolescent Girls' Migration to Sudan. Research Report.*
Geneva: The Graduate Institute – Global Migration Centre, 77 p.
- Grabska, Katarzyna & De Regt, Marina
2022 Girls on the move: changing dynamics of migration in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 48, pp. 570-581.
- Gross, Zehavit & Alemu, Aviva

- 2020 Dealing with ethnic identity: female Jewish-Ethiopian migrants in elite religious Israeli schools.
In: Z. Gross, ed., *Migrants and Comparative Education: A Call to Re/Engagement*, pp. 145-165. Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers.
- Hailay, Gebretinsae Beyene
2015 Are African diasporas development partners, peace-makers or spoilers? The case of Ethiopia, Kenya and Nigeria.
Diaspora Studies 8(2): 145-161.
- Hashimshony-Yaffe, Nurit & Yaron Mesghenna, Hadas
2015 In the absence of states: transnationalism and asylum – Eritrean refugees in Israel.
African Diaspora 8(2): 121-146.
- Hewan Girma
2020 Black names, immigrant names: navigating race and ethnicity through personal names.
Journal of Black Studies 51(1): 16–36.
- Hertzog, Esther
2010 The role of diseases in constructing bureaucratic patronage over Ethiopian immigrants in Israel.
Anthropology of the Middle East 5(1): 71-92.
- Hirt, Nicole
2021 Eritrea's chosen trauma and the legacy of the martyrs: the impact of postmemory on political identity formation of second-generation diaspora Eritreans.
Africa Spectrum 56(1): 19-38 (<https://doi.org/10.1177/0002039720977495>).
- Hirt, Nicole & Abdulkader, Saleh Mohammad
2018 The lack of political space of the Eritrean diaspora in the Gulf: torn between an autocratic home and authoritarian hosts.
Mashriq & Mahjar 5(1): 101-126.
- Ibrahim, Ibtisam Satti
2019 Ethiopian women in the Sudan: a case from Kassala – Eastern Sudan.
In: CV 50, pp. 73-82.
- International Refugee Rights Initiative
2017 *Tackling the Root Causes of Human Trafficking and Smuggling from Eritrea: The need for an empirically grounded EU policy on mixed migration in the Horn of Africa*.
London, etc.: International Refugee Rights Initiative - SIHA – SOAS, 50 p.
- Jaffe-Schagen, Judy
2017 Creating space. The construction of Ethiopian heritage and memory in Israel.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 81-106.

Kaplan, Steven

- 2016 Coercion and control: Ethiopian Israeli women and contraception. *International Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 10(1-2): 35-50.
- 2022 In the borderlines: the status of Ethiopian Jews in Israel. *Manara Magazine*, 17 March (<https://manaramagazine.org/2022/03/17/in-the-borderlines-the-status-of-ethiopian-jews-in-israel>).

Kassa, Derese G.

- 2018 *Refugee Spaces and Urban Citizenship in Nairobi: Africa's Sanctuary City*. Lanham, MD.: Lexington Books, 102 p.

Kassahun, Haile Kebede

- 2012 *Double Engagements: the Transnational Experiences of Ethiopian Immigrants in the Washington, D.C., Metropolitan Area*. Syracuse, NY: Syracuse University, Maxwell School of Citizenship and Public Affairs, xiv, 428 p.
- 2016 Generations apart: pre-immigration experiences and transnationalism among Ethiopian immigrants in the Washington, D.C. metropolitan area. *African Diaspora* 9(1-2): 128-157.
- 2019 'Ethiopia is misunderstood': transnationalism among second-generation Ethiopian Americans. *African and Black Diaspora* 12(2): 243–266.

Kuschminder, Katie & Siegel, Melissa

- 2015 Determinants of diaspora policy engagement of Ethiopians in the Netherlands. *African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal* 9(2): 184-199.

Kusmallah, Nebil

- 2021 The importance of giving young Eritrean refugees time to mourn. *Academia Letters*, article 2894.

Lewis, Sarah E.

- 2010 Unhomed geographies: the paintings of Julie Mehretu. *Callaloo* 33(1): 219-222.

Meckelburg, Alexander

- 2019 Review article: cultural creativity and transnational belonging: a glimpse on transnational research in Ethiopia and beyond. *Aethiopica* 22: 262-268.

Mekonnen, Danny A.

- 2010 Ethio-groove on the world stage: music, mobility, mediation. *Callaloo* 33(1): 299-313.

Mengestu, Dinaw

- 2010 Returning to Addis Ababa. *Callaloo* 33(1): 15-17.

Mola, Shula

- 2018 "I am completely ordinary": Jewishness, Israeliness, and whiteness as identity anchors in Ethiopian-Israeli students' techniques for coping with racism.
Gilui Daat – Multidisciplinary Journal of Education, Society and Culture 14: 13–42 (in Hebrew).
- Müller, Tanja & Belloni, Milena
2021 Transnational lived citizenship – the case of the Eritrean diaspora.
Africa Spectrum 56(1): 3-18.
- Mulu Getachew
2019 Moving in the face of uncertainty: Eritrean refugees en-route flight experiences across the Ethio-Eritrean border.
In: CV 50, pp. 83-100.
- Mulugeta, Bezabih Mekonnen & Lohnert, Beate
2018 Diaspora engagement in development: the case of Ethiopian diaspora associations based in Germany.
African Diaspora 10(1–2): 92–116 (<https://doi.org/10.1163/18725465-01001002>).
- Nebiyu Eyassu
2018 *Dreamers of the Horn: The Story behind Ethiopian Migration*.
Addis Ababa: n.p., viii, 447 p.
- Ong'ayo, Antony Otieno
2014 *Diaspora Engagement in a Constricted Political Space: The Case of Ethiopian Diaspora Organisations in the Netherlands*.
Maastricht: ECDPM (Discussion paper 168), 42 p.
2015 Diaspora transnational activities and home country regime conditions: obstacles to Eritrean diaspora contribution to local development in Eritrea.
In: *Eritrea – Von der Befreiung zur Unterdrückung*, pp. 146-151. Hamburg: Evangelisches Missionswerk in Deutschland.
- Poole, Amanda
2020 Time with/out telos: Eritrean refugees' precarious choice of im/possible futures in Ethiopia and beyond.
Anthropological Quarterly 93(3): 401-428.
- Poole, Amanda & Riggan, Jennifer
2018 'They are welcome here': porous borders and invisible boundaries between Eritrean refugees and the Ethiopian state.
In: Jayne Howell, et al., eds, *Porous Borders, Invisible Boundaries? Ethnographic Perspectives on the Vicissitudes of Contemporary Migration*, pp. 133-136. Washington, DC: Committee on Refugees and Immigrants, American Anthropological Association.
2022 Multi-directional movement and the management of mobility between Ethiopia and Eritrea (1993–2020).
In: CV 48, pp. 592-604.
- Ratner, David

- 2017 A forgotten history, a marginalized community: biographical narratives of Ethiopian Jews, former activists in underground organizations during the civil war in Ethiopia, 1974–1991.
Journal of Historical Sociology 31(1): 32-47
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/johs.12163>).
- 2019 Rap, racism, and visibility: black music as a mediator of young Israeli-Ethiopians' experience of being "black" in a "white" society.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 12(1): 94–108.
- Regev-Tobias, Hadas, et al.
- 2012 Dietary acculturation and increasing rates of obesity in Ethiopian women living in Israel.
Nutrition 28(1): 30-34.
- Sabar, Galia & Rotbard, Adam
- 2015 Eritrean asylum seekers' lament ceremonies in Israel as contested sites of identity formation.
African Diaspora 8(2): 147-173.
- Salamon, Hagar
- 2010 Misplaced home and mislaid meat: stories circulating among Ethiopian immigrants in Israel.
Callaloo 33(1): 165-176.
- 2015 Cutting into the flesh of the community: ritual slaughter, meat consumption, and the transition from Ethiopia to Israel.
In: Anat Helman, ed., *Jews and Their Foodways*, Special Issue of *Studies in Contemporary Jewry (Annual)* 28: 110-125. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 2018 Meat lottery: a spectacle in transition from Ethiopia to Israel.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 11(2): 129-143.
- 2019 From hand to mouth: reflections on the multivocality of *gursha* in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 19(2): 1-30.
- Schnabel, Carsta
- 2017 *Heimkehr aus Babylon. Rastafari Repatriieren nach Äthiopien*.
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, 621 p.
- Seeman, Don
- 2015 Coffee and the moral order: Ethiopian Jews and Pentecostals against culture.
American Ethnologist 42(2): 734-748.
- Sharaby, Rachel
- 2022 The *Seged*: from a small place to a large place.
In: R. Sharaby, *Constructing Ethnic Identities. Immigration, Festivals and Syncretism*, pp. 193-291. Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers.
- Sharaby, Rachel & Kaplan, Aviva
- 2015 Complexity of identity and tactics of resistance among leaders of immigrants.
Social Identities 21(6): 562-572.
- Summerfield, Daniel P.

- 2011 *From Falashas to Ethiopian Jews: the External Influences for Change c. 1860-1960*.
London: RoutledgeCurzon, xi, 226 p.
- Thiollet, Hélène & Jaulin, Thibaut
2022 Migration, asylum, and international interventions in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 48, pp. 555-569.
- Thompson, Daniel K.
2017 Visible and invisible diasporas: Ethiopian Somalis in the diaspora scene.
Bildhaan (International Journal of Somali Studies) 17: 1-31.
- Treiber, Magnus
2017 *Migration aus Eritrea. Wege, Stationen, Informelles Handeln*.
Berlin: Dietrich Reimer Verlag, 200 p.
2018 "Eritrea" in Switzerland's 2015 election – a missed chance for dialogue
between politics, social work, and refugees.
In: CV 46, pp. 217-289.
2021 Tentative lifeworlds in Art Deco: young people's milieus in postwar Asmara,
Eritrea, 2001–2005.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(4): 585-603.
- Waganesh, Z.; Abebaw, M. & Gibbs, K.
2015 Mental health and somatic distress among Ethiopian migrant returnees from the
Middle East.
International Journal of Mental Health and Psychiatry 1(2): 1-6.
- Warnecke, Andrea
2015 *Ethiopian Diaspora in Germany – Commitment to social and economic
development in Ethiopia*.
Bonn – Eschborn: Deutsche Gesellschaft für Internationale Zusammenarbeit
(GIZ) / Centre for International Migration and Development (CIM), 35 p.
- Warnecke, Andrea, ed.
2010 *Diasporas and Peace. A Comparative Assessment of Somali and Ethiopian
Communities in Europe*.
Bonn: Bonn International Center for Conversion, 118 p.
2015 *Ethiopian Diaspora in Germany – Commitment to Social and Economic
Development in Ethiopia*.
Bonn - Eschborn: Deutsche Gesellschaft für Internationale Zusammenarbeit
(GIZ) & Center for International Migration and Development, 34 p.
- Webster-Kogen, Ilana
2015 Bole to Harlem via Tel Aviv: networks of Ethiopia's musical diaspora.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 274-289.
2018 *Citizen Azmari: Making Ethiopian Music in Tel Aviv*.
Middletown, CT, Wesleyan University Press, 252 p.
- Wilson, Ivy
2010 "Are you man enough?": imagining Ethiopia and transnational black
masculinity.

Callaloo 33(1): 265-277.

Witztum, Eliezar & Grisaru, Nimrod, eds

2015 *Social, Cultural and Clinical Aspects of Ethiopian Immigrants in Israel*.
Beer Sheva: Ben Gurion University Press.

Wogene, Berhanu Mena

2018 Refugee integration between a rock and a hard place: challenges and possibilities of local integration as a durable solution for Eritrean and Somali refugees in Ethiopia.
African Human Mobility Review 4(3): 1359-1386.

Yair, Gad & Gazit, Orit

2006 Alienation from learning – poor Ethiopian children in Israel.
Research in Sociology of Education 15: 239–264.

Yerday, Efrat

2021 To be black and beautiful in Israel.
Anthropology of the Middle East 14(1): 70-86.
(<https://doi.org/10.3167/ame.2019.140105>)

Yirga, Gelaw Woldeyes

2018 Reimagining belonging: the quest of Africans for relational belonging and the Australian requirement of integration.
Coolabah 24-25: 45-61 (open access:
<https://revistes.ub.edu/index.php/coolabah/article/view/22072>).

Youngmann, Rafael; Zilber, Nelly; Haklai, Ziona & Goldberger, Nehama

2012 Suicide rates and risk factors for suicide among Israeli immigrants from Ethiopia (1985–2017)
Israel Journal of Health Policy Research 10
(<https://ijhpr.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s13584-021-00454-0>).

Zack, Tanya and Yordanos Seifu Estifanos

2015 Somewhere else: social connection and dislocation of Ethiopian migrants in Johannesburg.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 149-165.

Záhořík, Jan & Ameyu, Godesso Roro

2022 Ethiopian diaspora and its impact on politics in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 618-627.

7. Labour migration and human trafficking

Alemu, Eshetu Fentaw

- 2018 Ethiopian returnee women from Arab countries: challenges of successful reintegration.
African and Black Diaspora 11(1): 33–50
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/17528631.2017.1343879>).

Aschalew Abeje

- 2021 Causes and effects of rural-urban migration in Ethiopia: a case study from Amhara Region.
African Studies (<https://doi.org/10.1080/00020184.2021.1904833>).

Asnake Kefale & Fana Gebresenbet, eds

- 2021 *Youth on the Move. Views from Below on Ethiopian International Migration*.
London: C. Hurst & Co., 304 p.

Asnake Kefale & Zerihun Mohammed

- 2015 *Ethiopian Labour Migration to the Gulf and South Africa*.
Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, viii, 101 p.
2018 *Migration, Remittances and Household Socio-Economic Wellbeing: The Case of Ethiopian Labour Migrants to the Republic of South Africa and the Middle East*.
Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, vi, 68 p.

Ataklti Gebreyesus & Shishay Tadesse

- 2021 Information and social networks as immediate factors of migration.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 38(2): 105-126.

Bakewell, Oliver & Sturridge, Caitlin

- 2021 Extreme risk makes the journey feasible: decision-making amongst migrants in the Horn of Africa.
Social Inclusion 9(1): 186–195.

Beck, Dana C.; Choi, Kristen R.; Munro-Kramer, Michelle L. & Lori, Jody R.

- 2017 Human trafficking in Ethiopia: a scoping review to identify gaps in service delivery, research, and policy.
Trauma, Violence, and Abuse 18(5): 532-543.

Bonfiglio, Ayla; Haas, Hein de & Vezzoli, Simona

- 2012 Global migration futures: developing scenarios for the Horn of Africa and Yemen – reflections on the occasion of a workshop in Nairobi.
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 134-138.

Boyden, Jo & Howard, Neil

- 2013 Why does child trafficking policy need to be reformed? The moral economy of children's movement in Benin and Ethiopia.
Children's Geographies 11(3): 354-368.

- Busza, Joanna; Sehin Teferra; Serawit Omer & Zimmerman, Cathy
 2017 Learning from returnee Ethiopian migrant domestic workers: a qualitative assessment to reduce the risk of human trafficking.
Globalization and Health 13(71)(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28893298/>).
- Carter, Becky & Rohwerder, Brigitte
 2016 *Rapid Fragility and Migration Assessment for Ethiopia. Rapid Literature Review*.
 Birmingham: GSDRC, University of Birmingham, 47 p.
- Corbet, Alice & Záhorký, Jan
 2022 Migration within the Horn of Africa: new trends.
 In: CV 48, pp. 545-554.
- Crawley, Heaven & Blitz, Brad K.
 2018 Common agenda or Europe's agenda? International protection, human rights and migration from the Horn of Africa.
Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies 45(12): 2258-2274
<https://doi.org/10.1080/1369183X.2018.1468393>).
- De Brauw, Alan; Mueller, Valerie & Tassew Woldehanna
 2018 Does internal migration improve overall well-being in Ethiopia?
Journal of African Economies 27(3): 347–367.
- De Regt, Marina & Medareshaw Tafesse
 2015 Deported before experiencing the good sides of migration: Ethiopians returning from Saudi Arabia.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 228-242.
- Eresso, Meron Zeleke
 2019 Social inequality and social mobility: the construed diversity of Ethiopian female labor migrants in Djibouti.
African Human Mobility Review 5(3): 1749-1773.
- Faiz, Mohammad Omar Jamie & Anwar, Hassan Tsega
 2015 Ethiopian female labor migration to the Gulf States: the case of Kuwait.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 214-227
<https://doi.org/10.1080/17528631.2015.1083183>).
- Fekadu Adugna; Deshingkar, Priya & Adamnesh Atnafu
 2021 Human smuggling from Wollo, Ethiopia to Saudi Arabia: *Askoblay* criminals or enablers of dreams?
Public Anthropologist 3(1): 32-55
<https://doi.org/10.1163/25891715-03010003>).
- Fernandez, Bina
 2010 Cheap and disposable? The impact of the global economic crisis on the migration of Ethiopian women domestic workers to the Gulf.
Gender and Development 18(2): 249-262.

- 2011 Exploring the relevance of Fraser's ethical-political framework of justice to the analysis of inequalities faced by migrant workers.
International Journal of Social Quality 2(1): 85-101.
- 2013 Traffickers, brokers, employment agents, and social networks: the regulation of intermediaries in the migration of Ethiopian domestic workers to the Middle East.
International Migration Review 47(4): 814–843.
- 2017 Irregular migration from Ethiopia to the Gulf states.
In: Philippe Fargues & Nasra M. Shah, eds, *Skilful Survivals: Irregular Migration to the Gulf*, pp. 243-267. Cambridge: Gulf Labour Markets and Migration (GLMM) Programme, Gulf Research Center Cambridge.
- 2020 *Ethiopian Migrant Domestic Workers: Migrant Agency and Social Change*. Cham: Springer - Palgrave Macmillan, xi, 156 p.
- Fisseha Berhe
- 2015 Youth in perilous journeys: irregular migrants from Tegray, Northern Ethiopia, to the Gulf Region.
Cahiers des IFRE 2: 8-16 (Special issue on 'L'Afrique dans la Globalisation', <http://www.ifre.fr/c/50241>; reprinted from *Annales d'Éthiopie* 28 (2013): 345-360).
- Girmachew, Adugna Zewdu
- 2017 Ethiopian female domestic labour migration to the Middle East: patterns, trends, and drivers.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 11(1): 6-19.
- Gomes, Shelene
- 2018 Meseret's story: women, work, and betterment in an Ethiopia–Saudi Arabia return labor migration.
African and Black Diaspora 11(1): 51–68.
- Grabska, Katarzyna
- 2020 'Wasting time': migratory trajectories of adolescence among Eritrean refugee girls in Khartoum.
Critical African Studies 12(1): 22-36.
- Grönlund, Lena Bezawork
- 2010 Homelands: interviews with Swedish Ethiopians.
Callaloo 33(1): 177-190.
- Hajisano, Ashreka
- 2019 Informal cross-border trade along the Ethio-Kenya border: the case of women informal cross border traders in Moyale.
In: CV 50, pp. 141-155.
- International Organization for Migration
- 2015 *Human trafficking and smuggling of migrants in the context of mixed migration flows: State of play in the IGAD Region. Sixth IGAD Regional Consultative Process on Migration (IGAD RCP)*. Addis Ababa; IOM, 44 p.
- Jones, Nicola; Presler-Marshall, Elizabeth; Guday Emirie & Bekele Tefera

- 2017 Rethinking the future-seeking narrative of child migration: the case of Ethiopian adolescent domestic workers in the Middle East.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 10(4): 20-32.
- Kebede Hagos & Schmidt, Glen
2018 Organisational response to child trafficking in the Tigray Region of Ethiopia.
Social Change 48(4): 616-629.
- Kubai, Anne
2015 Trafficking of Ethiopian women to Europe – making choices, taking risks, and implications.
African and Black Diaspora: An International Journal 9(2): 166-183.
- Kuschminder, Katie; Andersson, Lisa & Siegel, Melissa
2012 Profiling Ethiopian migration: a comparison of characteristics of Ethiopian migrants to Africa, the Middle East and the North.
In: Cristina Udelsmann Rodrigues & Jordi Tomàs, eds, *Crossing African Borders: Migration and Mobility*, pp. 28-43. Lisbon: Centro de Estudos Internacionais.
- Massa, Aurora
2022 ‘Waiting for an opportunity’. Future, transit and higher education among Eritrean refugees in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies 49
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/1369183X.2022.2047909>).
- Melstrom, Eva Rose
2012 *The Gate of Weeping: Ethiopian Women Returning from Domestic Work in the Arab States of the Persian Gulf*.
Los Angeles: University of California (PhD thesis),
- Meron Zelleke
2018a Close and yet far: lived experiences of Ethiopian maids in Djibouti.
Research and Evidence Facility. Series No 2.
London: SOAS: University of London.
2018b Sisters on the move: Ethiopia’s gendered labour migration milieu.
Canadian Journal of African Studies / Revue canadienne des études africaines 38(1): 27-46.
- Mesfin Dessiye & Guday Emirie
2018 Living and working as a domestic worker in the Middle East: the experience of migrant returnees in Girana town, North Wollo, Ethiopia.
African and Black Diaspora: an International Journal 11(1): 69–86.
- Messay Mulugeta & Teferee Makonnen
2017 Illicit cross-border migration in Ethiopia: causes, patterns and policy responses.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 13(2): 53–80.
- Mohammed, Y.A.

- 2016 Cause and consequence of cross border illegal migration from South Wollo, Ethiopia.
Arts and Social Sciences Journal 7:188
(<https://www.hilarispublisher.com/abstract/cause-and-consequence-of-cross-border-illegal-migration-from-southwollo-ethiopia-42996.html>).
- Mulugeta, Berihun Asfaw
2018 A pre-departure vulnerability context to human trafficking in North Wollo, Ethiopia.
Italian Sociological Review 8(3): 309-338.
- Murugan, Padmanabhan & Biniam Abebaw
2014 Factors contributing to human trafficking, contexts of vulnerability and patterns of victimization: the case of stranded victims in Metema, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 10(3): 75-106.
- Nisrane, Beza L.; Morissens, Ann; Need, Ariana & Torenvlied, René
2017 Economic reintegration of Ethiopian women returned from the Middle East.
International Migration 55(6): 122-136.
- Nshimbi, Christopher Changwe
2021 Rational actors, passive and helpless victims, neither, both: EU borders and the drive to migrate in the Horn of Africa.
Social Inclusion 9(1): 257–267.
- Pastori, Marco & Verrienti, Maria Alessandra
2018 A possible alternative to illegal migration in South Wollo (Ethiopia).
JUNCO – Journal of Universities and International Development Cooperation 1/2018 (<http://www.ojs.unito.it/index.php/junco/issue/331>).
- Tekalign Ayalew
2018 Refugee protections from below: smuggling in the Eritrea-Ethiopia context.
Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science 676(1): 57-76.
- Tekalign Ayalew, Fekadu Adugna & Deshingkar, Priya
2018 Social embeddedness of human smuggling in East Africa: brokering Ethiopian migration to Sudan.
African Human Mobility Review 4(3): 1333-1358.
- Tesfay Aradom
2018 Culture and national identity: an analysis of the psychosocial challenges to Eritrean youth in the diaspora.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 417-434.
- Zeynaba Zakir
2019 The dynamics of cross-border migration along the Ethio-Sudan border: Ethiopian women migrants and the Metema route.
In: CV 50, pp. 51-72.
- Zewdu, A. and Suleyman, M.

- 2018 Depression and coping mechanisms among migrant returnees from Middle East countries in Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Health Science Journal 12(2), art. 560 (DOI:10.21767/1791-809X.1000560).

8. Demography and Population Dynamics

Assefa Hailemariam

- 2019 Ethiopia's changing demography.
In: CV 23.

Blanc, Ann K.

- 2004 The role of conflict in the rapid fertility decline in Eritrea and prospects for the future.
Studies in Family Planning 35(4): 236-245.

Conzo, Pierluigi; Fuochi, Giulia & Mencarini, Letizia

- 2017 Fertility and life satisfaction in rural Ethiopia.
Demography 54(4): 1331–1351 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28695423/>).

Ethiopian Academy of Sciences

- 2019 *A Comprehensive Assessment of the Implementation of the National Population Policy of Ethiopia* (eds. Assefa Hailemariam, Tegegne Gebre-Egziabher, Muluadam Alemu & Teklu Arga).
Addis Ababa: EAS, xxiii, 132 p.

Fusari, Valentina

- 2011 *Dinamiche Etnodemografiche all'Interno dello Spazio Geopolitico Eritreo*.
Siena: Libreria Scientifica.
2019 T(h)reating borders and population in the Horn of Africa: a deficit of attention.
In: *Governing the Borders of the Horn of Africa*, pp. 13-20. Rome – Brussels: Institute for Global Studies.
2020 Le incognite demografiche del Corno d'Africa.
Nuovi Autoritarismi e Democrazie: Diritti, Istituzioni e Società 2020/1: 111-129.

Garoma, Wakjira Basha; Ashenafi, Abate Woya & Abay, Kassa Tekile

- 2020 Determinants of neonatal mortality in Ethiopia: an analysis of the 2016 Ethiopia Demographic and Health Survey.
African Health Sciences 20(2): 715–723
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33163036/>

Gebre-Egziabher, Kinfe Abraha

- 2016 Education and development: females' education and fertility reduction in Africa: the case of Tigray, Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Renaissance Studies 11(2): 102–117.

Gebremariam Woldemicael

- 2008 Recent fertility decline in Eritrea: is it a conflict-led transition?
Demographic Research 18: 27-58.

- Getachew Nibret; Nega Mihret & Tariku Dejene
 2016 Components of the recent fertility decline in Amhara National Regional State, Ethiopia: a decomposition analysis of the Ethiopia Demographic and Health Survey. *Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities* 3(2): 57-68.
- Ieda, Aiko
 2018 Dilemmas over family planning in a rural village in the Oromia Region, Ethiopia. *Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies* 36 (Tokyo) (Special issue on 'Women in Modern Ethiopia'.
- Menberu Teshome
 2014 Population growth and cultivated land in rural Ethiopia: land use dynamics, access, farm size, and fragmentation. *Resources and Environment* 4(3): 148-161 (<https://doi.org/10.5923/j.re.20140403.03>).
- Mokwena, Kebogile & Yenealem, Reta Bogale
 2017 Fertility intention and use of contraception among women living with the human immunodeficiency virus in Oromia Region, Ethiopia. *South African Family Practice* 59(1): 46–51 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/20786190.2016.1254931>).
- Mussie, Rahwa
 2017 Gender difference in experiences with and adjustments to infertility: the case of infertility patients at family guidance association of Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Development Research* 39(1): 35–61.
- Rai, Rajesh Kumar
 2017 Do the sex composition of living children and the desire for additional children affect future intention to use contraception in Ethiopia? *Journal of Biosocial Science* 49(6): 757–772 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28069079/>).
- Rodrigues, Patrícia; Manlosa, Aisa O.; Fischer, Joern; Schultner, Jannik; Hanspach, Jan; Senbeta, Feyera & Dorresteyn, Ine
 2022 The role of perceptions and social norms in shaping women's fertility preferences: a case study from Ethiopia. *Sustainability Science* (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s11625-022-01152-9>).
- Selome Bekele
 2006 Analysis of the quality of age and sex data collected in the two population and housing censuses of Ethiopia. *Sinet: Ethiopian Journal of Science* 29(2): 123–132.
- Tariku Dejene & Eshetu Girma
 2013 Social determinants of under-five mortality in Ethiopia: event history analysis using evidence from Ethiopian Demographic and Health Survey (EDHS).

Health 5(5): 879-884.

- Teller, Charles H.; Assefa Hailemariam, Tesfayi Gebreselassie & Yordanos Seifu
2011 The uniqueness of the Ethiopian demographic transition within sub-Saharan Africa: multiple responses to population pressure, and preconditions for rural fertility decline and capturing the demographic dividend.
African Population Studies 25(2): 362-380.
- Terefe Degefa & Djamba, Yanyi K.
2015 Overcrowding of residential houses in Ethiopia: a study of selected demographic and socio-economic correlates.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(1): 127-152.
2019 Ethiopia: when does population become an economic asset?
Pula 33(1): 15-34.
- Tizita Mulugeta
2017 Father's influence on women's reproductive role of exclusive breastfeeding.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 39(1): 1-33.
- Worku Ambelu
2011 *Ethiopia young adult & gender survey, Addis Ababa.*
Addis Ababa: Population Council, ii, 32 p.
- Zemicael Desta
1993 The population of Ethiopia, 1990-2025: possibilities for the future.
Canberra: Australian National University, Research School of Pacific Studies (Economics Division Working Papers, 93/3), 34 p.
- Zerfu, Taddese Alemu; Ayele, Henok Taddese &., Bogale, Tariku Nigatu
2018 Effect of deploying trained Community Based Reproductive Health Nurses (CORN) on Long-Acting Reversible Contraception (LARC) use in rural Ethiopia: a cluster randomized community trial.
Studies in Family Planning 49(2): 115-126
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29781525/>)

9. Cultural Geography, Ecology, Environment & Climate Change

- Abebe Astella, Bethlehem
2021 *Evaluating Social Equity and Conservation Attitudes of Community-based Conservation: a Case Study of the Controlled Hunting Program in Bale Mountains, Ethiopia.*
Fort Collins (Col.): Colorado State University (PhD thesis),
- Abebe Astella, Bethlehem; Jones, Kelly W.; Solomon, Jennifer; Galvin, Kathleen & Evangelista, Paul H.
2020 Examining social equity in community-based conservation programs: a case study of controlled hunting programs in Bale Mountains, Ethiopia.

World Development 135 (art. 105066)
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0305750X20301923>)

Abebe, Mengaw Wubie

- 2015 GIS and remote sensing-based forest change detection for sustainable forest management in Bench-Maji Zone, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Remote Sensing & Geoscience 4(3), 6 p.
(www.ijrsg.com).

Abreham, B. & Zerga, B.

- 2015 Biofuel energy for mitigation of climate change in Ethiopia.
Journal of Energy and Natural Resources 4(6): 62-72.

Abreham Berta Aneseyee; Teshome Soromessa & Eyasu Elias

- 2019 The effect of land use/land cover changes on ecosystem services valuation of Winike watershed, Omo Gibe basin, Ethiopia.
Human and Ecological Risk Assessment: An International Journal 25(8): 1-20
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/10807039.2019.1675139>).

Adera Wassie & Pauline, Noa

- 2018 Evaluating smallholder farmers' preferences for climate smart agricultural practices in Tehuledere District, northeastern Ethiopia.
Singapore Journal of Tropical Geography 39(2): 300–316
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/sjtg.12240>).

Adey, Nigatu Mersha; Fraiture, Charlotte M.S. de; Alem Mehari; Ilyas Masih & Tena Alamirew

- 2016 Integrated water resources management: contrasting principles, policy, and practice, Awash River Basin, Ethiopia.
Water Policy 18(2): 335-354.

Adesola, Olaleye O.; Tambi, Emmanuel N. & Bangali, Solomo

- 2016 *Efficiency of Two Climate-Smart Agriculture Technologies in Eastern and Southern Africa: Evidence from Ethiopia and Lesotho*.
Accra: Forum for Agricultural Research in Africa.

Admassu Addi; Sebsebe Demissew; Teshome Soromessa & Zemedu Asfaw

- 2019 Carbon stock of the moist Afromontane forest in Gesha and Sayilem districts in Kaffa Zone: an implication for climate change mitigation.
Journal of Ecosystem & Ecography 9(1): 1-8
(<http://doi:10.4172/2157-7625.1000261>).

Akalu Teshome; De Graaff, Jan & Menale Kassie

- 2016 Household-level determinants of soil and water conservation adoption phases: evidence from north-western Ethiopian Highlands.
Environmental Management 57(3): 620–636
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26645077/>)

Aklilu Bajigo Madalcho; Bekele Lemma; Merkinah, Mesene Mena & Barana, Babiso Badesso

- 2019 Is the expansion of Eucalyptus tree a curse or an opportunity? Implications from a dispute on the tree's ecological and economic impact in Ethiopia: a review.
Journal of Ecology and the Natural Environment 1(6): 75-83.
- Akola, Juliet; Binala, Joseph & Ochwo, Jimmy
2019 Guiding developments in flood-prone areas: challenges and opportunities in Dire Dawa city, Ethiopia.
Jamba - Journal of Disaster Risk Studies 11(3): 704
(<https://europepmc.org/article/MED/31308895>).
- Alemayehu, Hailemichael Mezgebe
2011 *Spatio-Temporal Analysis of Ethiopian Rift Valley Lake Chamo Watershed Utilization Practices and Environmental Implications using Geo-Spatial Technology*.
Visakhapatnam (India): Andhra University (PhD thesis), vii, 143 p.
(Appendices, 52 p.).
- Alemayehu, Hailemichael Mezgebe & Aluri, Jacob Solomon Raju
2010 Challenges and opportunities of Chamo Lake-wetland biodiversity, Ethiopia.
Journal for Nature Conservation 22(2): 223-233.
2014 Towards sustainable management of Ethiopia's Lake Chamo biodiversity resources: a geo-spatial supported approach.
In: Effiom E. Oku, Kwabena O. Asubonteng & Praise Nutakor, eds,
Harnessing Land and Water Resources for Improved Food Security and Ecosystem Services in Africa. Accra: United Nations University Institute for Natural Resources in Africa.
- Alemayehu Muluneh
2020 Impact of climate change on soil water balance, maize production, and potential adaptation measures in the Rift Valley drylands of Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 179
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2020.104195>).
- Alemneh Amare
2015a Conservation challenges of Gibe Sheleko National Park, Southwestern Ethiopia.
Natural Resources 6(2): 286-289.
2015b Wildlife resources of Ethiopia: opportunities, challenges and future directions from ecotourism perspective: a review paper.
Natural Resources 6(6): 405-422.
- Alemu, Binyam & Kidane, Desale
2014 The implication of integrated watershed management for rehabilitation of degraded lands: case study of Ethiopian highlands.
Journal of Agriculture and Biodiversity Research 3(6): 78-90.
- Alubel Workie; Dessale Kassaw & Yirdaw Asfaw
2018 Fundamental potentials, challenges and opportunities for ecotourism development in Lake Hayq, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Hospitality, Tourism and Leisure 7(4).
(<http://www.ajhtl.com>).

Amare Fentie & Beyene, Abebe D.

- 2019 Climate-smart agricultural practices and welfare of rural smallholders in Ethiopia: does planting method matter?
Land Use Policy 85: 387–396.

Amare Getahun

- 2010 Eucalyptus farming in Ethiopia: The case of Eucalyptus farm and village woodlots in Amhara Region.
In: CV 20, pp. 206-221.

Argaw Ambelu, et al.

- 2017 Intervention pathways towards improving the resilience of pastoralists: A study from Borana communities, southern Ethiopia.
Weather Climate Extremes 17: 7–16.

Amsalu, Woldie Yalew; Hirte, Georg; Lotze-Campen, Hermann & Tscharaktschiew, Stefan

- 2101 Climate change, agriculture, and economic development in Ethiopia.
Sustainability 10, 3464 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su10103464>).

Ango, Tola Gemechu Ango

- 2010 Expansion of *Eucalyptus* plantations by smallholder farmers amid natural forest depletion: case study from Mulo district in Central Oromia.
In: CV 20, pp. 335-350.
2018 “Medium-scale” forestland grabbing in the southwestern highlands of Ethiopia: impacts on local livelihoods and forest conservation.
Land 7(1):24 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/land7010024>).

Anmut, Enawgaw Kassie

- 2020 Challenges and opportunities of irrigation practices in Ethiopia: a review.
Journal of Engineering Research and Reports (9(3): 1-12 (article no. JERR.53577)).

Adem, Anwar A. et al.

- 2020 Exclosures improve degraded landscapes in the sub-humid Ethiopian highlands: the Ferenj Wuha watershed.
Journal of Environmental Management 270
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32501234/>).

Aradom, Gebrekidan Abbay; Rutten, Roel; Azadi, Hossein & Witlox, Frank

- 2019 How social status contributes to sustainable livelihoods. An empirical analysis in Ethiopia.
Sustainability 11(1), 68 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su11010068>).

Araya, A.; Isaya Kisekka; Aklilu Negussie; Kiros, Meles Hadgu; Foster, A.J.; Solomon Habtu & Martorano, Lucieta Guerreiro

- 2019 Enhancing teff (*Eragrostis tef*) production and productivity through water and nitrogen management in northern Ethiopia
In: CV 48, pp. 41-48.

- Asabeneh, Alemayehu Munuyee
 2018 *Value Chain Analysis and Identification of Upgrading Options for Eucalyptus Poles and Fuelwood in Sidama. The Case of Hawassa Zuria District, Southern Ethiopia*.
 Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden, 130 p.
[\(https://tud.qucosa.de/api/qucosa%3A36521/attachment/ATT-0/\)](https://tud.qucosa.de/api/qucosa%3A36521/attachment/ATT-0/).
- Asebe Regassa Debelo
 2017 *Wilderness or Home? Conflicts, Competing Perspectives and Claims of Entitlement over Nech Sar National Park, Ethiopia*.
 Münster, etc.: Lit Verlag, 456 p.
- Ashenafi Tafesse
 2016 The historic route in Ethiopian tourism development.
African Journal of Hospitality, Tourism and Leisure 5(2).
 [\(https://core.ac.uk/reader/199938493\)](https://core.ac.uk/reader/199938493).
- Asnake Kefale & Zerihun Mohammed, eds
 2017 *Multiple Faces of Khat*.
 Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, iv, 162 p.
- Assefa Admassie & Berhanu Adenew
 2008 *Stakeholders' Perceptions of Climate Change and Adaptation Strategies in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economic Association (EEA Research Report).
- Atesmachew Hailegiorgis; Crooks, Andrew & Cioffi-Revilla, Claudio
 2017 An agent-based model of rural households' adaptation to climate change.
Journal of Artificial Societies and Social Simulation 21(4)
 [\(https://doi:10.18564/jasss.3812\)](https://doi:10.18564/jasss.3812).
- Auch, Eckhard & Alemu Abtew, Asmamaw
 2016 *Participative Innovation Platforms (PIP): Guideline for analysis and development of commercial forest product value chains in Sudan and Ethiopia* (CHANCES IN Sustainability: promoting natural resource based product chains in East Africa, CHAINS, Working paper). 3rd revised edition.
 Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden, 53 p.
- Aura, Ruth; Nyasimi, Mary; Cramer, Laura & Thornton, Philip
 2017 *Gender review of climate change legislative and policy frameworks and strategies in East Africa*.
 Wageningen: CGIAR Research Program on Climate Change, Agriculture and Food Security (CCAFS). (CCAFS Working Paper no. 209, 62 p.
 [\(https://gender.cgiar.org/publications-data/gender-review-climate-change-legislative-and-policy-frameworks-and-strategies\)](https://gender.cgiar.org/publications-data/gender-review-climate-change-legislative-and-policy-frameworks-and-strategies).
- Avery, Sean T., & Tebbs, Emma J.
 2018 Lake Turkana, major Omo River developments, associated hydrological cycle change and consequent lake physical and ecological change.
Journal of Great Lakes Research 44(6): 1164–1182.

Awulachew, S.B.; Merrey, D.J.; Kamara, A.B.; Van Koppen, B.; Penning de Vries, F.; Boelee, E. & Makombe, G.

- 2005 *Experiences and opportunities for promoting small-scale/micro irrigation and rainwater harvesting for food security in Ethiopia*.
Colombo: IWMI (Working Paper 98), v, 86 p.

Ayana, Alemayehu N. & Kidane Georgis

- 2019 Enabling policies, strategies, and programs to scale-up climate-smart agriculture in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 219-228.

Ayele, Almaw Fenta, et al.

- 2016 Dynamics of soil erosion as influenced by watershed management practices: a case study of the Agula Watershed in the semi-arid highlands of northern Ethiopia.
Environmental Management 58(5): 889–905
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27605225/>).

Ayele, Almaw Fenta; Gebrerufael Hailu & Zelalem Hadush

- 2019 Integrating climate-smart approaches across landscapes to improve productivity, climate resilience, and ecosystem health.
In: CV 48, pp. 15-23.

Azeb, Assefa Mersha & Van Laerhoven, Frank

- 2018 The interplay between planned and autonomous adaptation in response to climate change: insights from rural Ethiopia.
World Development 107: 87-97.
2019 Gender and climate policy: a discursive institutional analysis of Ethiopia's climate resilient strategy.
Regional Environmental Change 19(2): 429-440.

Aklilu Bajigo & Misrak Tadesse

- 2015 Woody species diversity of traditional agroforestry practices in Gununo watershed in Wolayitta Zone, Ethiopia.
Forest Research 4: 155.

Beirne, Jonny

- 2014 Gilgel Gibe III: dam-induced displacement in Ethiopia and Kenya.
In: François Gemenne, Pauline Brückner & Dina Ionesco, eds, *The State of Environmental Migration 2013*, pp. 215-228. Liège: University of Liège, The Hugo Observatory.
(<http://labos.ulg.ac.be/hugo/wp-content/uploads/sites/38/2017/11/The-State-of-Environmental-Migration-2014-215-234.pdf>).

Bekele T.

- 2015 Integrated utilization of Eucalyptus globulus grown on the Ethiopian Highlands and its contribution to rural livelihood: a case Study of Oromia, Amhara and Southern Nations Nationalities and People's Regional State Ethiopia.
International Journal of Basic and Applied Sciences 4(2): 80-87.

Belay Simane

- 2016 *Building Community Resilience to Climate Change. Lessons from Choke Mountain Agro-Systems, Abay – the Blue Nile Highlands.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press, xvii, 302 p.

Belay Zerga & Abreham Berta

- 2016 Preference, purpose, and pattern of eucalyptus tree farming in Eza Wereda, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Research and Innovations in Earth Science 3(2): 2394-1375.

Belay Zerga; Bikila Workineh; Demel Teketay & Muluneh Woldetsadik

- 2019 The role of community on forest management in Ethiopia: the case of Yotyot/Yewezera community forest.
International Journal of Communications and Networks 2:10
(<https://escipub.com/ijcn-2019-07-2007>).

Belcore, Elena; Pezzoli, Alessandro & Calvo, Angela

- 2020 Analysis of gender vulnerability to climate-related hazards in a rural area of Ethiopia.
Geographical Journal 186(2): 156–170.

Berhan Gessesse & Woldeamlak Bewket

- 2014 Drivers and implications of land use and land cover change in the central highlands of Ethiopia: evidence from remote sensing and socio-demographic data integration.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 10(3): 1-24.

Berhanu Lemma & Nejib Mohammed

- 2016 *Prosopis juliflora* in Gamo Gofa, Segen area and South Omo zones, Southern Ethiopia.
International Journal of Agricultural Science and Technology 4(1): 19-27.

Beyene Teklu Mellisse; Van de Ven, Gerrie W.J.; Giller, Ken E. & Descheemaeker, Katrien

- 2017 Home garden system dynamics in Southern Ethiopia.
Agroforestry Systems 92: 1579–1595
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10457-017-0106-5>)

Billi, Paolo, ed.

- 2015 *Landscapes and Landforms of Ethiopia.*
Dordrecht – Heidelberg –New York - London: Springer, 389 p.

Binyam, Alemu Yosef & Desale, Kidane Asmamaw

- 2015 Rainwater harvesting: an option for dryland agriculture in arid and semi-arid Ethiopia.
International Journal of Water Resources and Environmental Engineering 7(2): 17-28.

Birhane, E.; Mengistu, T.; Seyoum, Y.; Hagazi, N.; Putzel, L.; Mekonen Rannestad, M. & Kassa, H.

- 2017 Exclosures as forest and landscape restoration tools: lessons from Tigray Region, Ethiopia.
International Forestry Review 19(S4): 37–50.

Blanc, Guillaume

- 2013 Le Simien Mountains National Park (Éthiopie), un “territoire-patrimoine”.
In: A.-F. Garçon et al., eds, *L’Aluminium et la Calebasse. Patrimoines Techniques, Patrimoines de l’Industrie en Afrique*, pp. 133-145. Paris – Belfort, UTBM – Université Paris 1.
- 2015 *Une Histoire Environnementale de la Nation. Regards Croisés sur les Parcs Nationaux du Canada, d’Éthiopie et de France*.
Paris: Publications de la Sorbonne (Série Histoire Environnementale – 01), 319 p.
- 2016a Bahir Dar and the Lake Tana basin. History of an urbanshed (Interview with James C. McCann).
Études Rurales 197: 113-124.
- 2016b Les études éthiopiennes et l’environnement.
Études Rurales 197: 9-24.
- 2016c Violence et incohérence en milieu naturel: une histoire du parc éthiopien du Semēn.
Études Rurales 197: 147-170.
- 2017 Le parc national, la nature et l’exercice du pouvoir (Canada, Éthiopie, France).
In: L. Coumel, P. Fournier & R. Moreira eds, *Pouvoir(s) et Environnement*, Rennes: Presses Universitaires de Rennes.
- 2017 La triste histoire d’un parc national.
L’Histoire, «Les collections» 74.
- 2018 Governing nature and Ethiopia: struggles around world heritage, nation-building and ecologies (1963–2012).
Northeast African Studies 18(N.S.)(1–2): 137–164.
- 2020 *L’Invention du Colonialisme Vert: Pour en Finir avec le Mythe de l’Éden Africain*.
Paris: Flammarion, 343 p.

Blanc, Guillaume & Bridonneau, Marie

- 2007 *Politiques patrimoniales dans les parcs nationaux d’Éthiopie*.
Addis Ababa: Centre français des études éthiopiennes, 37 p.
- 2015 Conseiller, expert et consultant en patrimoine: la construction d’une figure de l’Éthiopie contemporaine.
EchoGéo 31 (<http://echogeo.revues.org/14128>).
- 2015 Érythrée.
In: S. Gildas, ed., *Dictionnaire Géohistorique des Migrations Internationales*, pp. 235-238. Paris: Armand Colin.

Blanc, Guillaume, Bridonneau, Marie & Guindeuil, Thomas, eds

- 2017 *Making Heritage in Ethiopia*, special issue of *Annales d’Ethiopie*, 31: 13-23.

Blanc, Guillaume & Quenet, Grégory

- 2016 Les études éthiopiennes et l’environnement.
Études Rurales 197: 9-24.

Boka, Gutu Tesso

- 2016 Commercialization of smallholder farmers in light of climate change and logistic challenges: evidence from central Ethiopia.
Global journal of Economics and Business Administration 1(1).
(<https://doi:10.28933/tesso-gjeba-09-2016>).
- 2017 *Climate Change Challenges, Smallholder Commercialization and Progress out Poverty in Ethiopia*.
Abidjan: African Development Bank (Working paper 253), 40 p.
- Boka, Gutu Tesso, Bezabih Emana & Mengistu Ketema
- 2012a A time series analysis of climate variability and its impacts on food production in North Shewa zone in Ethiopia.
African Crop Science Journal 20(2): 261-274.
- 2012b Econometric analysis of local level perception, adaptation and coping strategies to climate change induced shocks in North Shewa, Ethiopia.
International Research Journal of Agricultural Science and Soil Science 2(8): 347-363.
- 2012c Analysis of vulnerability and resilience to climate change induced shocks in North Shewa, Ethiopia.
American Journal of Agricultural Science 3(6): 871-888
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=23407>).
- Boka, Gutu Tesso, Mengistu Ketema & Bezabih Emana
- 2012 Adaptation to climate change and its impact on food production in North Shewa Zone, Ethiopia.
Advances in Agriculture, Sciences and Engineering Research 2(8): 285–298.
- Bongers, Frans; Alemayehu Wassie; Sterck, Frank J.; Tesfaye Bekele & Demel Teketay
- 2006 Ecological restoration and church forests in northern Ethiopia.
Journal of the Drylands 1(1): 35-44.
- Borrell, James S., *et al.*
- 2020 Enset-based agricultural systems in Ethiopia: A systematic review of production trends, agronomy, processing and the wider food security applications of a neglected banana relative.
Plants, People, Planet 2: 212–228.
- Bridonneau, Marie
- 2010 Constructions nationale et patrimoniale dans l'Érythrée indépendante.
Annales d'Éthiopie 25: 209-228.
- 2014 Les montagnes du Simien: justice naturelle, injustice politique.
Narratives of change/Récits et environnements, n.p.
(<http://www.narrativesofchange.com/fr/et/les-montagnes-du-simien-justice-naturelle-injustice-politique.html>).
- Brown, M.E., *et al.*
- 2017 A climate trend analysis of Ethiopia: examining subseasonal climate impacts on crops and pasture conditions.
Climatic Change 142(1–2): 169–182.
- Busha Teshome Tolera

- 2021 *Cluster Analysis for Forest and Wood-Processing Industry Sector Development in Ethiopia*.
Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden (PhD thesis), 190 p.
- Busha Teshome, Habtemariam Kassa, Zerihun Mohammed & Padoch, Christine
2015 Contribution of dry forest products to household income and determinants of forest income levels in the Northwestern and Southern lowlands of Ethiopia.
Natural Resources 6(5): 331-338.
- Cardelus, Catherine L.; Scull, Peter; Alemayehu, Wassie Eshete; Woods, Carrie L.; Klepeis, Peter; Kent, Eliza & Orlowska, Izabela
2017 Shadow conservation and the persistence of sacred church forests in northern Ethiopia.
Biotropica 9(5): 726–733.
- Carr, Claudia
2017 *River Basin Development and Human Rights in Eastern Africa — A Policy Crossroads*.
London: Springer (ISBN 978-3-319-28478-1 ISBN 978-3-319-28480-4 (eBook), 239 p.
- Crummey, Donald C. & Winter-Nelson, Alex
2003 Farmer tree-planting in Wällo, Ethiopia.
In: Th.J. Basset & D.C. Crummey, eds, *African Savannas. Global Narratives and Local Knowledge of Environmental Change*, pp. 91-120. Oxford: James Currey – Portsmouth, NH: Heinemann.
- Dagne, Getachew Woldemedhin; Engdawork Assefa & Abrham Seyoum
2021 Factors affecting people's environmental awareness in the urban areas: a case of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(2): 29-64.
- Daniel Jaleta Negasa; Mbilinyi, Boniface; Mahoo, Henry & Mulugeta Lemenih
2016a *Eucalyptus* expansion as relieving and provocative tree in Ethiopia.
Journal of Agriculture and Ecology Research International 6(3): 1-12.
2016b Evaluation of land use/land cover changes and *Eucalyptus* expansion in Meja watershed, Ethiopia.
Journal of Geography, Environment and Earth Science International 7(3): 1-12.
- Darabant, András, et al.
2020 Farmers' perceptions and matching climate records jointly explain adaptation responses in four communities around Lake Tana, Ethiopia.
Climatic Change 163(1): 481–497
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10584-020-02889-x0>).
- Dawit Gebregziabher; Soltani, Arezoo & Hofstad, Ole
2017 Equity in the distribution of values of outputs from exclosures in Tigray, Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 146: 75–85
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2017.07.003>).

Degu Tadie & Fischer, Anke

- 2017 Natural resource governance in lower Omo, Ethiopia – negotiation processes instead of property rights and rules?
International Journal of the Commons 11(1): 445–463.

Dejene Nigatu; Lemma Tiki & Gonfa Kewessa

- 2017 Traditional coffee management practices and their effects on woody species structure and regeneration in Bale eco-region, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Advanced Research 5(6)
(<https://doi.org/10.21474/IJAR01/4454>).

Delessa Angassa

- 2018 The impact of invasive alien species on forage and pasture genetic resource diversity in pastoral area of Afar National Regional State, Northeastern Ethiopia.
International Journal of Environment, Agriculture and Biotechnology 3(5): 1929-1934 (<https://ijeab.com/detail/the-impact-of-invasive-alien-species-on-the-forage-and-pasture-genetic-resource-diversity-in-the-pastoral-area-of-afar-national-regional-state-northeastern-of-ethiopia/>).

Demssie, Yared N.; Wesselink, Renate; Biemans, Harm J.A. & Mulder, Martin

- 2019 Think outside the European box: identifying sustainability competencies for a base of the pyramid context.
Journal of Cleaner Production 221: 828-838.

Demssie, Yared N.; Biemans, Harm J.A.; Wesselink, Renate & Mulder, Martin

- 2020 Combining indigenous knowledge and modern education to foster sustainability competencies: towards a set of learning design principles.
Sustainability 12(17): 6823, 1-20 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2071-1050/12/17/6823/htm>).

Dereje Ayalew; Kindie Tesfaye; Girma Mamo; Birru Yitaferu & Wondimu Bayu

- 2012 Outlook of future climate in northwestern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Sciences 3(4): 608-624.

Dereje Mengist & Mulugeta Alemu

- 2019 Community based participatory forest resources management practices in Chilimo forest, Dendi District, West Shewa Zone, Oromia Regional State, Ethiopia
African Journal of Agricultural Research 14(35): 2119-2134
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJAR2019.14389>).

Deressa Shime & Dessalegn Wana

- 2017 Actors, interactions and local people's resistance in participatory forest management in Chilimo-Gaji Forest, West Shewa, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 39(2): 33–55.

Deressa, Temesgen T.; Hassan, Rashid M. & Ringler, Claudia

- 2008 *Measuring Ethiopian Farmers' Vulnerability to Climate Change Across Regional States*.

- Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI Discussion Paper No. 806).
- 2009 *Assessing Household Vulnerability to Climate Change: The Case of Farmers in the Nile Basin of Ethiopia*.
Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI Discussion Paper No. 935).
- De Roo, Nina & Van der Lee, Jan
2021 *Exploring vulnerability and resilience from a multifaceted and systemic perspective; Case studies in Ethiopia and Somaliland*.
Wageningen: Wageningen Centre for Development Innovation, Wageningen University & Research. Report WCDI-21-143, 47 p.
- Desalegn Birara
2021 Rapid assessment report on the impact of seismic zoning on heritage sites in Afar, Ethiopia.
Academia Letters, article 3543 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL3543>).
- Desalegn, Yayeh Ayal & Filho, Walter L.
2017 Farmers' perceptions of climate variability and its adverse impacts on crop and livestock production in Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 140: 20–28
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2017.01.007>).
- Dese, Yadeta Edesa
2021 Economic contribution of *Eucalyptus globulus* to the livelihoods of local communities in Chelia district, Oromia, Ethiopia.
European Business & Management 7(6): 159-167.
- Dessalegn Rahmato
2003 Littering the landscape. Environmental policy in Northeastern Ethiopia.
In: Th.J. Basset & D.C. Crummey, eds, *African Savannas. Global Narratives and Local Knowledge of Environmental Change*, pp. 205-224. Oxford: James Currey – Portsmouth, NH: Heinemann.
- Dessie, Abebe Birara; Abate, Tadie Mire & Mekie, Taye Melese
2019 Eucalyptus: the popular exotic tree crop in Ethiopia.
Acta Scientific Agriculture 3(9): 50-56.
- Di Falco, Salvatore; Berck, Peter; Mintewab Bezabih & Köhlin, Gunnar
2019 Rain and impatience: evidence from rural Ethiopia.
Science Direct 160: 40-51.
- Domke, Maxi
2018 *Knowledge Management for Climate Change Adaptation - A Multi-Level Governance Analysis of Environmental Management in Ethiopia*.
Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden (PhD dissertation), xvi, 195 p.
- Eguavoen, Irit & Weyni Tesfai

- 2011 Rebuilding livelihoods after dam-induced relocation in Koga, Blue Nile basin, Ethiopia.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper).
- Eguavoen, Irit; Sisay, Demeku Derib; Deneke, T.T.; McCartney, Matthew; Otto, B.A. & Billa, S.S.
- 2011 Digging, damming or diverting?: small-scale irrigation in the Blue Nile basin, Ethiopia.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper 84).
- 2012 Digging, damming or diverting?: small-scale irrigation in the Blue Nile Basin, Ethiopia.
Water Alternatives 5(3): 678-699.
- Enyew, B.D. & Hutjjs, Ronald
- 2015 Climate change impact and adaptation in South Omo Zone, Ethiopia.
Journal of Geology and Geophysics 4(3) (doi:10.4172/2381- 8719.1000208).
- Ephraim Alamerew; Berhanu Fentaw & Seid Ali
- 2003 Traditional rainwater harvesting systems for food production: the case of Kobo *woreda*, Northern Ethiopia.
In: S.N. Ngigi, ed., *Rainwater Harvesting for Improved Food Security: Promising Technologies in the Greater Horn of Africa*.
Nairobi: Greater Horn of Africa Rainwater Partnership (GHARP) and Kenya Rainwater Association (KRA).
- Ergua Atinafe; Ephrem Assefa; Birhanu Belay; Yemenzwork Endale & Talemoss Seta
- 2020 Floristic diversity and natural regeneration status of Entoto mountain and the surrounding area in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Forestry Research, art. 4936193
(<https://doi.org/10.1155/2020/4936193>).
- Eshete Wassie, et al.
- 2016 Policy Brief for realizing green/bio economy with high value non-timber Forest products commercialization in Ethiopia and Sudan.
Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden, 4 p.
- Eyasu Yazew, et al.
- 2015 *Multi Reservoir Operation and Challenges of the Omo River Basin: Part II: Potential Assessment of Flood Based Farming on Lower Omo*.
Mekelle: Mekelle University (IGAD Inland Water Resource Management Programme), 37 p.
- Eyobe Mesfin; Derje Amene & Ashenafi Taffesse
- 2017 Alternative livelihood options for Gich local community: a perspective on sustainable tourism development: the case of newly resettle site of Debark/Semin Mountain National Park, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Hospitality & Tourism Systems 10(2): 14-21.
- Fantini, Emanuele & Planel, Sabine

- 2018 Entre mobilisation et participation: zones grises et plantations sucrières en Éthiopie.
L'Espace Politique 35(2)
<http://journals.openedition.org/espacepolitique/4990>).
- Fedeler, Kristin
 2021 *Reshaped Rivers, Ruins, and Renaissance: the Politics of Hydro-Developmentalism in the Case of Tana-Beles, Ethiopia*.
 Edinburgh: Edinburgh University (PhD thesis).
- Feleke Zewge & Tibebe Salehu
 2009 *Traffic air pollution in Addis Ababa and its impacts*.
 Addis Ababa: Forum for Environment, 46 p.
- Fekadu Israel & Murugan, Padmanabhan
 2015 Livelihood impacts of forest carbon project and its implications for forest sustainability: the case of regenerated forest in Humbo District, Southwestern Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(2): 57-85.
- Ferede, Meskerem Mitiku
 2019 *Multi-stakeholder Collaboration for Sustainable Tourism Development: An Investigation of Stakeholder Collaboration and Perception of Sustainable Tourism in Ethiopia*.
 Amsterdam: Vrije Universiteit (PhD thesis), 247 p.
- Feyera Senbeta; Aseffa Seyoum & Tadesse Woldemariam
 2010 Is Eucalyptus farming a blessing or curse in the central highlands of Ethiopia? Analysis from farmers' perspective.
 In: CV 20, pp. 160-170.
- Ferehiwot Mequanint, et al.
 2020 Biodiversity conservation in the sacred groves of north-west Ethiopia: diversity and community structure of woody species.
Global Ecology and Conservation 24
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gecco.2020.e01377>).
- Fikirte Gebresenbet; Wondmagagne Daniel; Amleset Haile & Bauer, Hans
 2013 Governance for effective and efficient conservation in Ethiopia.
 In: S.S. Navjot & P.H. Raven, eds, *Conservation Biology: Lessons from the Tropics*, pp. 19-25. Oxford: Wiley-Blackwell.
- Fischer, Joern, et al.
 2021 A social-ecological assessment of food security and biodiversity conservation in Ethiopia.
Ecosystems and People 17(1): 400-410.
- Fitsum Hagos; Amare Hailelassie & Seleshi, Bekele Awulachew
 2009 Assessment of local land and water institutions in the Blue Nile and their impact on environmental management.

In: *CP 19 Project Workshop Proceedings*, pp. 185-231. Addis Ababa: n.p.
(https://www.academia.edu/54683542/Assessment_of_local_land_and_water_institutions_in_the_Blue_Nile_and_their_impact_on_environmental_management).

Gao, Jianfeng & Mills, Bradford F.

2018 Weather shocks, coping strategies, and consumption dynamics in rural Ethiopia.
World Development 101: 268-283.

Gebremariam, Kidist Gebreselassi

2009 *HIV/AIDS, Labor Organisation and Agrobiodiversity. The Case of Farm Households in Southwest Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis, iv, 154 p).

Gebremedhin Gebremeskel; Gebremicael, T.G., & Abbadi Girmay

2018 Economic and environmental rehabilitation through soil and water conservation, the case of Tigray in northern Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 151: 113–124
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2017.12.002>)

Gebreselassie, S.; Kirui, O. & Mirzabaev, A.

2016 Economics of land degradation and improvement in Ethiopia.
In: E. Nkonya, J. von Braun and A. Mirzabaev, eds, *Economics of Land Degradation and Improvement – A Global Assessment for Sustainable Development*, pp. 401–430. Cham: Springer.

Gebreyesus, Brhane Tesfahunegn

2019 Farmers' perception on land degradation in northern Ethiopia: implication for developing sustainable land management.
Social Science Journal 56(2): 268–287
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.sosci.2018.07.004>).

Gedef, Abawa Firew

2014 *Archaeological Fieldwork around Lake Tana Area of North-west Ethiopia and the Implication for an Understanding of Aquatic Adaptation*.
Bergen: University of Bergen (PhD Dissertation).

Gedeon, Kai; Chemere Zewdie & Töpfer, Till

2017 The birds (Aves) of Oromia, Ethiopia – an annotated checklist.
European Journal of Taxonomy no. 306: 1-69.

Genanew Agitew; Degsew Melak; Sisay Yehuala & Haimanot Atinkut

2016 The dynamics of agricultural-based livelihoods strategies in response to land: the case of Quara district in Northwestern Ethiopia.
Zenith. International Journal of Multidisciplinary Research 6(1): 285-293
(<https://www.indianjournals.com/ijor.aspx?target=ijor:zijmr&volume=6&issue=1&article=028>).

Genaye Tsegaye, *et al.*

- 2017 Facing conservation' or 'conservation with a human face'? People–park interactions in southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 11(2): 290-309.
- Georgis, K.W.
2000 Conservation tillage research findings: The Ethiopian experience.
In: E.K. Biamah, J. Rockstrom & G.E. Okwach, eds, *Conservation Tillage for Dryland Farming. Technological Options and Experiences in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 148-151. Nairobi: Regional Land Management Unit (RELMA), Workshop Report No. 3.
- Getachew Desalegn & Wubalem Tadesse
2010 Major characteristics and potential uses of 17 eucalyptus timber species grown in Ethiopia.
In: CV 20, pp. 29-52.
- Getachew Tadesse; Zavaleta, Erika; Shennan, Carol & FitzSimmons, Margaret
2014a Prospects for forest-based ecosystem services in forest-coffee mosaics as forest loss continues in southwestern Ethiopia.
Applied Geography 50: 144-151.
2014b Local ecosystem service use and assessment vary with socio-ecological conditions: a case of native coffee-forests in Southwestern Ethiopia.
Human Ecology 42(6): 873-883
(<https://doi:10.1007/s10745-014-9704-2>).
2014c Policy and demographic factors shape deforestation patterns and socio-ecological processes in southwest Ethiopian coffee agroecosystems.
Applied Geography 54: 149-159.
- Getahun, A.; Wakjira, M., & Nyingi, D.W.
2020 Social, economic and management status of small-scale fisheries in Omo River Delta and Ethiopian side of Lake Turkana, southern Ethiopia.
Ecohydrology & Hydrobiology 20(3): 323–332.
- Getaneh Gebeyehu; Teshome Soromessa; Tesfaye Bekele & Demel Teketay
2019 Plant diversity and communities along environmental, harvesting and grazing gradients in dry Afromontane forests of Awi Zone, northwestern Ethiopia.
Taiwania 64(3): 307-320.
- Gete Zeleke; Trutmann, Peter & Aster Denekew, eds
2007 *Fostering New Development Pathways: Harnessing Rural-urban Linkages (RUL) to Reduce Poverty and Improve Environment in the Highlands of Ethiopia* (Proceedings of a Planning Workshop on Thematic Research Area of the Global Mountain Program (GMP) held in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, August 29-30, 2006).
Addis Ababa: CGIAR and ILRI, 228 p.
- Getnet Bekele
2017 *Ploughing New Ground. Food, Farming & Environmental Change in Ethiopia*.
Martlesham (Suffolk, UK): Boydell & Brewer Ltd, 224 p.

- Getu Ambaye & Assefa Abeleneh
 2015 Development-induced displacement and its impacts on the livelihoods of poor urban households in Bahir Dar, northwestern Ethiopia.
African Human Mobility Review 1(3): 310-331.
- Gill, Bikrum
 2015 Can the river speak? Epistemological confrontation in the rise and fall of the land grab in Gambella, Ethiopia.
Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space 48(4): 699-717.
- Gil, Luis; Wubalem Tadesse; Tolosana, Eduardo & López, Rosana, eds
 2010 *Eucalyptus Species Management, History, Status and Trends in Ethiopia. Proceedings from the Congress held in Addis Ababa, September 15th-17th, 2010.*
 Addis Ababa: UPM and Ethiopian Institute of Agricultural Research, 411 p.
- Girma Shumi, et al.
 2018 Land use legacy effects on woody vegetation in agricultural landscapes of south-western Ethiopia.
Diversity and Distributions 24(8): 1136–1148
<https://doi.org/10.1111/ddi.12754>.
- Girma Shumi, et al.
 2019 Conservation value of moist evergreen Afromontane forest sites with different management and history in southwestern Ethiopia.
Biological Conservation 232: 117–126
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2019.02.008>.
- Girmay, Fano Dargo; Gebremedhin Gebreselassie & Aklilu Ajigo
 2018 Climate change risk management and coping strategies for sustainable camel production in the case of Somali Region, Ethiopia.
Journal of Biotechnology Research 4(9): 66-75.
- Goodin, David K.; Alemayehu Wassie & Lowman, Margaret
 2019 The Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahedo Church forests and economic development: the case of traditional ecological management.
Journal of Religion and Society 21: 1-23.
- Groth, Juliane; Ide, Tobias; Sakdapolrak, Patrick; Kassa, Endeshaw & Hermans, Kathleen
 2020 Deciphering interwoven drivers of environment-related migration: a multisite case study from the Ethiopian highlands.
Global Environmental Change 63
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2020.102094>.
- Guillozet, Kathleen
 2014 Forest investments and channels of contestation in highland Ethiopia.
African Identities 12(1): 45-61.
- Gurmu, Zerihun Anbesa; Ritzema, Henk; Fraiture, Charlotte M.S. de & Ayana, Mekonen

- 2019 Stakeholder roles and perspectives on sedimentation management in small-scale irrigation schemes in Ethiopia.
Sustainability 11(21) (<https://doi:10.3390/su11216121>).
- Habermann, Birgit
2014 *Ways of Knowing of Farmers and Scientists: Tree and Soil Management in the Ethiopian Highlands*.
Brighton: Sussex University (PhD thesis), xvii, 267 p.
- Habtamu Temesgen; Wei Wu; Abiyot Legesse; Eshetu Yirsaw & Belew Bekele
2018 Landscape-based upstream-downstream prevalence of land-use/cover change drivers in southeastern rift escarpment of Ethiopia.
Environmental Monitoring and Assessment 190:166
(<https://doi.org/10.1007/s10661-018-6479-8>).
- Habtamu Terefe; Chemeda Fininsa; Samuel Sahile & Kindie Tesfaye
2015 Effect of integrated climate change resilient cultural practices on productivity of faba bean (*Vicia faba* L.) under rain-fed conditions in Hararghe Highlands, Ethiopia.
East African Journal of Sciences 9(2): 105-120.
- Habtemariam Kassa, et al.
2009 Building future scenarios and uncovering persisting challenges of participatory forest management in Chilimo Forest, Central Ethiopia.
Journal of Environmental Management 90(2): 1004-1013.
- Haileab Zegeye
2010 Eucalyptus in Ethiopia: environmental and socio-economic implications.
In: CV 20, pp. 184-205.
2018 Climate change in Ethiopia: impacts, mitigation and adaptation.
International Journal of Research in Environmental Studies 5: 18-35.
- Haileab Zegeye, Demel Teketay & Ensermu Kelbessa
2014 Socio-economic factors affecting conservation and sustainable utilization of the vegetation resources on the islands of Lake Ziway, South-Central Ethiopia.
Natural Resources 5(14) (<https://doi:10.4236/nr.2014.514074>).
- Hailemariam Meaza & Gufu Oba
2016 “It is our environment”: farmers’ response to degraded hillsides in the northern highlands of Ethiopia.
Ityopis 2 (Meqeles): 107-119.
- Hailemariam Meaza Gebregergs & Mullaw, Biadgilgn-Demissie
2015 Managing fragile homestead trees to improve livelihoods of land-poor farmers in the Northern Highlands of Ethiopia.
Singapore Journal of Tropical Geography 36(1): 57-66.
- Hailemariam Meaza, et al.

- 2017 Natural resource opportunities and challenges for rural development in marginal grabens – the state of the art with implications for the Rift Valley system in Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 147: 1–16
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2017.08.003>).
- Hailu Shiferaw; Schaffner, Urs; Woldeamlak Bewket; Tena Alamirew; Gete Zeleke; Demel Teketay & Eckert, Sandra
- 2019 Modelling the current fractional cover of an invasive alien plant and drivers of its invasion in a dryland ecosystem.
Scientific Reports 9: 1576.
- Hailu Shiferaw, et al.
- 2019 Implications of land use/land cover dynamics and *Prosopis* invasion on ecosystem service values in Afar Region, Ethiopia.
Science of the Total Environment 675: 354-366
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31030142/>).
- Hayal Desta & Aramde Fetene
- 2010 Land-use and land-cover change in Lake Ziway watershed of the Ethiopian Central Rift Valley Region and its environmental impacts.
Land Use Policy 96 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2020.104682>).
- Hayal Desta; Brook Lemma & Ephrem Gebremariam
- 2017 Identifying sustainability challenges on land and water uses: the case of Lake Ziway watershed, Ethiopia.
Applied Geography 88: 130–143
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apgeog.2017.09.005>).
- Heran Sereke-Brhan
- 2010 *Coffee, Culture, and Intellectual Property: Lessons for Africa from the Ethiopian Fine Coffee Initiative*.
Boston: Boston University, Frederick S. Pardee Center, 37 p.
- Herman, Margaux
- 2016 Women and climatic changes in Ethiopia: a gendered assessment.
In: David Ambrosetti, Jean-Renaud Boisserie, Deresse Ayenachew & Thomas Guindeuil, eds, *Climatic and Environmental Challenges: Learning from the Horn of Africa*. Addis Ababa: CFEE (open access:
<https://books.openedition.org/cfee/101>).
- Hermans, Kathleen & Garbe, Lisa
- 2019 Droughts, livelihoods, and human migration in northern Ethiopia.
Regional Environmental Change 19: 1101–1111
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10113-019-01473-z>).
- Hermans, Kathleen; Priess, Joerg & Herold, Martin
- 2017 Human migration, climate variability, and land degradation: hotspots of socio-ecological pressure in Ethiopia.

Regional Environmental Change 17: 1479–1492
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10113-017-1108-6>).

Hirons, M., *et al.*

2018 Pursuing climate resilient coffee in Ethiopia – A critical review.
Geoforum 91: 108-116.

Hodbod, Jennifer, *et al.*

2019 Social-ecological change in the Omo-Turkana basin: a synthesis of current developments.
Ambio 48(10): 1099-1115 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s13280-018-1139-3>).

Hodbod, Jennifer; Stevenson, Edward & Mercy, Fekadu Mulugeta

2021 Resilience dynamics in a rapidly changing social-ecological system: Shifting inequalities in Ethiopia's Lower Omo Valley.
In: Lautze, Jonathan; McCartney, Matthew & Gibson, Julie, eds, *The Omo-Turkana Basin: Cooperation for Sustainable Water Management*, pp. 102-122.
London: Routledge.

Hodbod, Jennifer; Tebbs, Emma J.; Chan, Kristofer & Sharma, Shubhechhha

2019 Integrating participatory methods and remote sensing to enhance understanding of ecosystem service dynamics across scales.
Land 8, 132 (www.mdpi.com/2073-445X/8/9/132?msclicid=26e23e4fbff011ecaa5e725f7cc2c47d)

Hussein Hayicho, Mersha Alemu & Haji Kedir

2019 Assessment of land-use and land cover change effect on Melka Wakena hydropower dam in Melka Wakena catchment of sub-upper Wabe-Shebelle watershed, south Eastern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Sciences 10(6) (<https://doi.org/10.4236/as.2019.106063>).

Järnberg, Linn; Enfors Kautsky, Elin; Dagerskog, Linus & Olsson, Per

2018 Land use policy green niche actors navigating an opaque opportunity context: prospects for a sustainable transformation of Ethiopian agriculture.
Land Use Policy 71: 409-421
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2017.11.053>).

Jemal, Omarsherif Mohammed & Callo-Concha, Daniel

2017 *Potential of Agroforestry for Food and Nutrition Security of Small-scale Farming Households: A case study from Yayu, southwestern Ethiopia*.
Bonn: Center for Development Research, University of Bonn (ZEF Working Paper 161), 28 p.

Jemal, Omarsherif; Callo-Concha, Daniel & Van Noordwijk, Meine

2018 Local agroforestry practices for food and nutrition security of smallholder farm households in southwestern Ethiopia.
Sustainability 10(8) (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su10082722>).

2021 Coffee agroforestry and the food and nutrition security of small farmers of South-Western Ethiopia.

Jiren, Tolera S.; Dorresteyn, Ine; Hanspach, Jan; Schultner, Jannik; Bergsten, Arvid; Manlosa, Aisa O.; Jager, Nicolas; Feyera Senbeta & Fischer, Joern

- 2020 Alternative discourses around the governance of food security: a case study from Ethiopia.
Global Food Security 24:100338 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gfs.2019.100338>).

Jiren, Tolera S.; Bergsten, Arvid; Dorresteyn, Ine; Collier, Neil F.; Leventon, Julia & Fischer, Joern

- 2018 Integrating food security and biodiversity governance: a multi-level social network analysis in Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 78: 420-429
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2018.07.014>)

Jiren, Tolera S.; Hanspach, Jan; Schultner, Jannik; Fischer, Joern; Bergsten, Arvid; Feyera Senbeta, Hylander, Kristoffer & Dorresteyn, Ine

- 2020 Reconciling food security and biodiversity conservation: participatory scenario planning in southwestern Ethiopia.
Ecology and Society 25(3): 24 (<https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-11681-250324>).

Jiren, Tolera S.; Leventon, Julia; Jager, Nicolas; Dorresteyn, Ine; Schultner, Jannik; Feyera Senbeta; Bergsten, Arvid & Fischer, Joern

- 2021 Governance challenges at the interface of food security and biodiversity conservation: a multi-level case study from Ethiopia.
Environmental Management 67(4): 717 – 730.

Kahsay, Goytom Abraha & Bulte, Erwin

- 2021 Internal versus top-down monitoring in community resource management: experimental evidence from Ethiopia.
Journal of Economic Behavior and Organization 189: 111-131.

Kaleb Kelemu & Wubalem Tadesse

- 2010 Analysis of eucalyptus' role in the livelihoods of rural households,
In: CV 20, pp. 53-61.

Kassa Habtemariam, Melaku Bekele & Campbell, Bruce

- 2011 Reading the landscape past: explaining the lack of on-farm tree planting in Ethiopia.
Environment and History 17(3): 461-479.

Kassahun, Kelifa Suleman

- 2017 Balancing Coal Mining and Conservation in South-West Ethiopia.
Johannesburg: South African Institute of International Affairs (Policy Insights 40), 10 p.

Kebede Wolka; Awdenegest Moges & Fantaw Yimer

- 2011 Effects of level soil bunds and stone bunds on soil properties and its implications for crop production: the case of Bokole watershed, Dawuro zone, Southern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Sciences 2(3): 357-363.
- Kebede Wolka; Sterk, Geert; Birhanu Biazin & Mesele Negash
2018 Benefits, limitations and sustainability of soil and water conservation structures in Omo-Gibe Basin, Southwest Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 73: 1–10.
- Kebede, Yodit; Baudron, Frédéric; Bianchi, Felix J.J.A. & Titttonell, Pablo
2019 Drivers, farmers’ responses and landscape consequences of smallholder farming systems changes in southern Ethiopia.
International Journal of Agricultural Sustainability
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/14735903.2019.1679000>).
- Kent, Eliza F. & Orlowska, Izabela
2018 Accidental environmentalists: The religiosity of church forests in highlands Ethiopia.
Worldviews: Global Religions, Culture, and Ecology 22: 1-30.
- Kidane Georgise; Aklilu Negussie; Emiru Birhane; Kiros, Meles Hadgu; Badege Bishaw & Miyuki Iiyama
2019 Climate-smart agriculture for Ethiopia and beyond.
In: CV 48, pp. 3-14.
- Kleinschroth, Fritz; Lumosi, Caroline; Amare Bantider; Yilikal Anteneh & Van Bers, Caroline
2021 Narratives underlying research in African river basin management.
Sustainability Science 16:1859–1874.
- Klepeis, Peter, *et al.*
2016 Ethiopian church forests: a hybrid model of protection.
Journal of Human Ecology 46: 715-730.
- Klute, Georg; Asebe Regassa & Mohammed Detona
2017 “They have stolen our land.” Enclosure, commodification and patterns of human-environment relations among Afar pastoralists in Northeastern Ethiopia.
Modern Africa 5(2), special issue on *Human-environmental relations and African Natures* (guest editors: Michael Hauhs and Georg Klute), pp. 127-149.
- Koda, Kazuhisa; Gebrayohannes Girma & Tesfay Berihu
2019 Constructability criteria for reclaiming farmland by using reservoir sediments.
In: CV 48, pp. 91-100.
- Koehler, Jeff
2017 *Where the Wild Coffee Grows: the Untold Story of Coffee from the Cloud Forests of Ethiopia to Your Cup*.
New York, NY: Bloomsbury USA.

- Lanckriet, Sil; Nyssen, Jan; Derudder, Ben; Naudts, Jozef & Frankl, Amaury
 2015 A political ecology of land degradation: the case of North Ethiopia.
 In: *Proceedings of the Institute of Australian Geographers Conference*
'Exploring Geographic Connections', Canberra 1-3 July 2015 (Open access:
<http://hdl.handle.net/1854/LU-6883762>).
- Lautze, Jonathan; McCartney, Matthew & Gibson, Julie, eds
 2021 *The Omo-Turkana Basin: Cooperation for Sustainable Water Management*.
 London: Routledge, 178 p.
- Lawry, Stephen, McLain, Rebecca & Habtemariam Kassa
 2015 *Strengthening the resiliency of dryland forest-based livelihoods in Ethiopia & South Sudan. A review of the literature on the interaction between dryland forests, livelihoods and forest governance*.
 Bogor-Barat (Indonesia): CIFOR (Technical Report), 60 p.
- Little, Peter D.; Hussein Mahmoud & Coppock, D. Layne
 2001 When deserts flood: risk management and climatic processes among East African pastoralists.
Climate Research 19: 149–159.
- Ludi, Eva, *et al.*
 2013 *Rhetoric versus realities: a diagnosis of rainwater management development processes in the Blue Nile Basin of Ethiopia*.
 Colombo, Sri Lanka: CGIAR Challenge Program on Water and Food (CPWF).
 (CPWF Research for Development (R4D) Series 5), 58 p.
- Lulseged, Tamene Desta
 2005 *Reservoir Siltation in Ethiopia: Causes, Source Areas and Management Options*.
 Göttingen: Cuvilier Verlag, 197 p.
- MacEntee, Katie; Thompson, Jennifer; Sirawdink Fikreyesus & Kemeru Jihad
 2013 “Enset is a good thing”: gender and enset in Jimma Zone, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Applied Science and Technology, Special Issue no. 1:
 103-109.
- Madalcho, Aklilu Bajigo; Bekele Lemma; Mena, Merkinah Mesene & Badesso, Barana Babiso
 2019 Is the expansion of *Eucalyptus* tree a curse or an opportunity? Implications from a dispute on the tree’s ecological and economic impact in Ethiopia: a review.
Journal of Ecology and Natural Environment 11(6): 75-83.
- Malo, Meshack O.
 2010 Eucalyptus policies in eastern Africa: a result of shifting scientific stand.
 In: CV 20, pp. 388-394.
- Mainardi, Stefano

- 2018 Location factors and spatial dependence in household perceptions and adaptations to climate change: a case in the upper Blue Nile Basin. *Agrekon - Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa* 57(1): 1–27 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03031853.2017.1409128>).
- Mastewal Yami
- 2016 Irrigation projects in Ethiopia: what can be done to enhance effectiveness under ‘challenging contexts’? *International Journal of Sustainable Development and World Ecology* 23(2): 132–142.
- Mastewal Yami; Edom Haddis; Emiru Birhane & Gidey Kidu
- 2019 Building gender-sensitive climate-smart agriculture approaches for sustainable food-energy systems. In: CV 48, pp. 203-210.
- Medhin, Haileselassie A. & Alemu Mekonnen
- 2019 Green and climate-resilient transformation in Ethiopia. In: CV 23.
- Mekonen Aregai & Muluberhan Biedemariam
- 2019 Human pressure and the abrupt changes on the natural environment: the case of Eritrean refugee settlements in the north western Tigray, Ethiopia. *Journal of Arid Environments* 166: 37–42 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2019.04.012>).
- Mekonen, Ayana Gebul
- 2021 Trend, status, and challenges of irrigation development in Ethiopia. *Sustainability* 13(10) (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su13105646>).
- Mekonnen, Adnew Degefu; Mohammed Assen; Satyal, Poshendra & Budds, Jessica
- 2019 Villagization and access to water resources in the Middle Awash Valley of Ethiopia: implications for climate change adaptation. *Climate and Development* 12(10): 899-910 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/17565529.2019.1701973>).
- Mekonnen, Hailemariam Zikargae; Amanuel, Gebru Woldaregay & Skjerdal, Terje Steinulfsson
- 2021 A critical analysis of a local non-governmental organization community-based environment and forest development programs and its implication for sustainable development: evidences of participatory environmental communication in Ethiopia. *African Identities* 19 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2021.1965540>).
- Mekuria Wolde, ed.
- 2014 *Rainwater Management for Resilient Livelihoods in Ethiopia: Proceedings of the Nile Basin Development Challenge Science Meeting, Addis Ababa, 9–10 July 2013*. NBDC Technical Report 5. Addis Ababa - Nairobi: ILRI.

- Mengistie, B.T.; Mol, A.P.J. & Oosterveer, Peter J.M.
 2017 Governance of agro-pesticide through private environmental and social standards in the global cut flower chain from Ethiopia.
Ambio 46 (7): 797–811.
- Mengistie Kindu, et al. eds.,
 2022 *State of the Art in Ethiopian Church Forests and Restoration Options*.
 Cham: Springer, xvii, 348 p. (<https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-86626-6>).
- Mengistu, Dereje & Sorteberg, Asgeir
 2021 Sensitivity analysis of Omo-Gibe River basin to climate and land use changes, Southern Ethiopia.
Academia Letters, Article 1907 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL1907>).
- Mengistu Tilahun; Gebayehu Taye; Gebregzer Tesfaye & Berihe Gebremikael
 2019 Indigenous knowledge and scientific weather forecast: implication for climate change adaptation strategies in Dessa’a, Tigray, northern Ethiopia.
Indilinga 18(2): 145–159 (<https://hdl.handle.net/10520/EJC-1aaa44f42e>).
- Merga, Lemessa B.
 2021 *Impacts of Anthropogenic Activities on the Ecology and Ecosystem Service Delivery of Lake Ziway, Ethiopia*.
 Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis).
- Meskerem Abi, Kessler, Aad; Oosterveer, Peter J.M. & Degefa Tolossa
 2018 Understanding the spontaneous spreading of stone bunds in Ethiopia: implications for sustainable land management.
Sustainability 10(8) (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su10082666>).
- Mersha Yilma, ed.
 2012 *Proceedings of sensitization workshop on generic seed issues, ecological agriculture and related laws in Ethiopia: organized for media people, parliamentarians and agricultural researchers*.
 Addis Ababa: MELCA.
- Meskerem Abi; Kessler, Aad; Oosterveer, Peter & Degefa Tolossa
 2019 Adapting the current mass mobilization approach in Ethiopia to enhance its impact on sustainable land management: lessons from the Sago-kara watershed.
Journal of Environmental Management 248
 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31398676/>)
- Mezegebu Getnet Debas
 2016 *Crop Intensification Options and Trade-offs with the Water Balance in the Central Rift Valley of Ethiopia*.
 Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 178 p.
- Mhiret, Demessew A., et al.
 2020 A nine-year study on the benefits and risks of soil and water conservation practices in the humid highlands of Ethiopia: the Debre Mawi watershed.

Miftah Fekadu & Negash Mamo

- 2010 Expansion of eucalyptus plantations by smallholder farmers amid natural forest depletion: case study from Mulo District in Central Oromia.
In: CV 20, pp. 321-334.

Milman, Anita & Yacob Arsano

- 2014 Climate adaptation and development: contradictions for human security in Gambella, Ethiopia.
Global Environmental Change 29: 349–359.

Misgina Abrha & Simhadri, S.

- 2015 Local climate trends and farmers' perceptions in southern Tigray, northern Ethiopia.
American Journal of Environmental Sciences 11(4): 262-277
(<http://dx.doi:10.3844/ajessp.2015.262.277>).

Misginaw Arficho & Thiel, Andreas

- 2019 Does land-use policy moderate impacts of climate anomalies on LULC change in dry-lands? An empirical enquiry into drivers and moderators of LULC change in Southern Ethiopia.
Sustainability 12, 6261 (<https://doi:10.3390/su12156261>).

Moat, Justin, *et al.*

- 2017 Resilience potential of the Ethiopian coffee sector under climate change.
Nature Plants 3, article 17081 (<https://doi:10.1038/nplants.2071.81>).

Moges, Michael M.

- 2021 Sedimentation in small irrigation dams: a threat for food security.
Academia Letters, article 653 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL653>).

Molla, Mekonnen Alemu

- 2016a Household energy demand and its impact on the ecological capital of Nech Sar National Park, Ethiopia.
Journal of Environmental Protection 7(10): 1273-1282.
2016b Eucalyptus tree production in Wolayita Sodo, southern Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 3, e3280 (<https://doi:10.4236/oalib.1103280>).
2017a The paradigm of fuelwood consumption around national parks and its implication for national policies: the case of Nech Sar National Park, Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 4, e3385 (<https://doi:10.4236/oalib1103385>).
2017b Banana as a cash crop and its food security and socioeconomic contribution: the case of Southern Ethiopia, Arba Minch.
Journal of Environmental Protection 8: 319-329.
(<https://doi.org/10.4236/jep.2017.83024>)

Mulatie Mekonnen; Tigist Worku; Birru Yitaferu; Cerdà, Artemi & Keesstra, Saskia

- 2021 Economics of agroforestry land use system, Upper Blue Nile Basin, northwest Ethiopia.

Mulugeta Lemenih

- 2010 Growing eucalyptus by smallholder farmers in Ethiopia.
In: CV 20, pp. 91-103.

Muluneh, A.; Stroosnijder, Leo; Keesstra, Saskia & Biazin, B.

- 2017 Adapting to climate change for food security in the Rift Valley drylands of Ethiopia: supplemental irrigation, plant density and sowing date.
Journal of Agricultural Science 155(5): 703-724.
(<https://doi.org/10.1017/S0021859616000897>).

Murugan, Padmanaban & Fekadu Israel

- 2017 Impact of forest carbon sequestration initiative on community assets: the case of assisted natural regeneration project in Humbo, southwestern Ethiopia.
African Studies Quarterly 17(1): 23–42.

Natarajan, P., et al., eds

- 2013 *Technical Proceedings of the International Conference on Ecosystem Conservation and Sustainable Development, ECOWASD 2011, 10-12 February 2011*.
Ambo (Ethiopia): Ambo University, 468 p.

Nigatu, Alemayehu Minase; Masafu, Mary M.; Abule, Ebro Geda & Azage, Tegegne Wolde

- 2016 Heavy metals in agricultural soils of central Ethiopia: the contribution of land use types and organic sources to their variability.
Open Journal of Soil Science 6(6): 99-112.

Nigerian Academy of Science

- 2014 *Climate Change in Africa: Using Science to Reduce Climate Risks*.
Lagos: Nigerian Academy of Science, 93 p. (One chapter on Ethiopia).
(<http://nas.org.ng/download/471/>)

Niguse Hagazi; Aklilu Negussie; Kiros, Meles Hadgu; Emiru Birhane & Zelalem Hadush

- 2019 Restoration of degraded landscapes: lessons from northern Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 61-74.

Niguse Hagazi; Aster Gebrekirstos; Emiru Birhane; Bongers, Frans; Kelly, Rob & Bräuning, Achim

- 2021 Land restoration requires a shift from quantity to quality: lessons from Tigray, Ethiopia.
ETFRN News 60: 131-138.

Niguse Hagazi; Emiru Birhane & Rinaudo, Tony

- 2019 Restoring degraded landscapes with farmers' managed natural regeneration (FMNR) approach.
In: CV 48, pp.81-90.

Nyssen, Jan, et al.

- 2010 Impact of soil and water conservation measures on catchment hydrological response - a case in north Ethiopia.
Hydrological Processes 24(13): 1880-1895.
- Oestigaard, Terje & Gedef, Abawa Firew
2013 *The Source of the Blue Nile: Water Rituals and Traditions in the Lake Tana Region*.
Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 170 p.
- Ofgeha, Gemechu Y. & Abshare, Muluneh W.
2021 Local adaptation and coping strategies to global environmental changes: portraying agroecology beyond production functions in southwestern Ethiopia.
PLoS ONE 16(8): e0255813
(<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0255813>).
- Olika Belachew & Muhammad, Iqbal Zuberi
2015 Perception of climate change and livelihood of a farming community of Maruf Kebele, Central Oromia, Ethiopia.
American Journal of Climate Change 4(3): 269-281.
- Orlowska, Izabela & Klepeis, Peter
2018 Ethiopian church forests: a socioreligious conservation model under change.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 12(4): 674-695.
- Pagella, T.; Cronin, M.; Lamond, G.; Sida, T. & Sinclair, F.L.
2013 Local knowledge of the impacts of eucalyptus expansion on water security in the Ethiopian highlands.
In: Mekuria Wolde, ed., *Rainwater Management for Resilient Livelihoods in Ethiopia: Proceedings of the Nile Basin Development Challenge Science Meeting, Addis Ababa, 9–10 July 2013*. NBDC Technical Report 5.
Addis Ababa - Nairobi: ILRI.
- Pohlstrand, Håkan
2019 *Ethiopia's Wildlife Treasures*.
Addis Ababa: Shama Books, 220 p.
- Reta, Hailu Belda; Degefa Tolossa & Getnet Alemu
2018 Integrated water resources management as a system approach for water security: evidence from the Awash River Basin of Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 14(1): 53–82.
- Rogers, Paul; Nunan, Fiona & Fentie, Abiy Addisu
2017 Reimagining invasions: the social and cultural impacts of *Prosopis* on pastoralists in southern Afar, Ethiopia.
Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice 7:22
(<https://pastoralismjournal.springeropen.com/articles/10.1186/s13570-017-0094-0>).
- Samuel Assefa; Kessler, Aad & Fleskens, Luuk

- 2021 Using agent-based modelling to assess scenarios for enhanced soil and water conservation in the Boset district, Ethiopia.
Journal of Artificial Societies and Social Simulation 24(4), 8
(<https://doi.org/10.18564/jasss.4714>).
- Schultner, Jannik; Dorresteyn, Ine; Manlosa, Aisa O.; Von Wehrden, Henrik; Hylander, Kristoffer; Feyera Senbeta & Fischer, Joern
2021 Ecosystem services from forest and farmland: present and past access separates beneficiaries in rural Ethiopia.
Ecosystem Services 48
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S2212041621000218>)
- Segers, Kaatje; Dessein, Joost; Nyssen, Jan; Mitiku Haile & Deckers, Jozef
2008 Developers and farmers intertwining interventions: the case of rainwater harvesting and food-for-work in Degua Temben, Tigray, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Agricultural Sustainability 6(3): 173-82
(<https://biblio.ugent.be/publication/611771>).
- Shimles Ayalew & Getachew Mulualem
2016 Contemporary *prosopis* dilemma: perception of inhabitants of Sabian Kebele (Goro) towards invasive tree *Prosopis juliflora*, Eastern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Biotechnology and Sustainable Development 8(1): 1-6
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/JABSD2015.0250>).
- Silenat Birhanu & Fikadu Kumsa
2018 Review on expansion of Eucalyptus, its economic value and related environmental issues in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Research in Environmental Science 4 (3): 41-46.
- Simon Shibru; Vancampenhout, Karen; Deckers, Jozef & Leirs, Herwig
2020 Human pressure threatens Swayne's Hartebeest to point of local extinction from the savannah plains of Nech Sar National Park, South Rift Valley, Ethiopia.
Journal of Biodiversity and Endangered Species 8:1
(<https://www.hilarispublisher.com/abstract/human-pressure-threaten-swaynes-hartebeest-to-point-of-local-extinction-from-the-savannah-plains-of-nech-sar-national-pa-29313.html>).
- Solomon Kiros; Gebrehiwot Hailemariam; Gebregziabher Gebreyohanes; Tessema Zewdu; Kiros, Meles Hadgu; Aklilu Negussie; Emiru Birhane & Zelalem Hadush
2019 Climate-smart livestock production systems in the midlands and highlands of Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 103-114.
- Stadler, Minke; Kerstens, Tijmen & Ronner, Esther
2016 *N2Africa Baseline Report II Ethiopia, Tanzania, Uganda. N2Africa Putting nitrogen fixation to work for smallholder farmers in Africa*. Research Report. Wageningen: University of Wageningen, 111 p.
- Stebek, Elias N.
2008 Dwindling Ethiopian forests: the 'carrot' and 'stick' dilemma.

Stellmacher, Till

2013 Local forest governance in Ethiopia: Between legal pluralism and livelihood realities.

Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper), 19 p.

Sultan, Dagnenet, et al.

2018 Impact of soil and water conservation interventions on watershed runoff response in a tropical humid highland of Ethiopia.

Environmental Management 61(5): 860–874

(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29442141/>).

Tadele Mirkena; Elias Walelign; Nega Tewolde; Getachew Gari; Getachew Abebe & Newman, Scott

20-18 Camel production systems in Ethiopia: a review of literature with notes on MERS-CoV risk factors.

Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice 8(1):30.

(Open access: <https://europepmc.org/article/PMC/7099212>).

Tafere, B.; Hagazi, N.; Hailemariam, G. & Hadgu, K.M.

2019 *Guidelines for sustainable degraded hillsides and exclosures management and utilization in Ethiopia taking Tigray region as a case.*

Addis Ababa: ICRAF.

Talemos Seta & Sebsebe Demissew

2014 Diversity and standing carbon stocks of native agroforestry trees in Wenago district, Ethiopia.

Journal of Emerging Trends in Engineering and Applied Sciences (57): 125-132.

Talemos Seta; Sebsebe Demissew & Zerihun Woldu

2019 Floristic diversity and composition of the Biteyu forest in the Gurage mountain chain (Ethiopia): implications for forest conservation.

Journal of Forestry Research 30(1): 319-335.

Tasisa, Temesge Tolossa; Firew, Bekele Abebe & Anteneh, Abebe Girma

2020 Rainwater harvesting technology practices and implication of climate change characteristics in Eastern Ethiopia.

Cogent Food & Agriculture 6(1)

(<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311932.2020.1724354>).

Tebbs, Emma J.; Avery, Sean T. & Chadwick, Michael A.

2019 Satellite remote sensing reveals impacts from dam-associated hydrological changes on chlorophyll-*a* in the world's largest desert lake.

River Research and Applications 2019, 1–12 (<https://doi.org/10.1002/rra.3574>).

Teklewold, Hailemariam; Alemu Mekonnen; Köhlin, Gunnar & Di Falco, Salvatore

2017 Does adoption of multiple climate-smart practices improve farmers' climate resilience? Empirical evidence from the Nile basin of Ethiopia.

Climate Change Economics 8(1) (<https://doi:10.1142/S2010007817500014>).

Temesgen Gashaw

- 2015 The implications of watershed management for reversing land degradation in Ethiopia.
Research Journal of Agriculture and Environmental Management 4(1): 5-12.

Temesgen Gashaw, Fikirte Asrat & Damena Edae

- 2015 Forest degradation in Ethiopia: extent and conservation efforts.
PJ Palgo Journal of Agriculture 2(2): 49–56
(https://www.academia.edu/33711522/Forest_degradation_in_Ethiopia_Extent_and_conservation_efforts).

Temesgen, Kidanu A.

- 2022 Developmental state in Africa: comparing experiences in Ethiopia and Mauritius.
Africa Review 14(2): 192-212 (<https://doi.org/10.1163/09744061-bja10031>).

Tesfay Araya

- 2019 Conservation agriculture for enhancement of livelihoods and environments in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 27-40.

Tesfay Araya, et al.

- 2011 Effects of conservation agriculture on runoff, soil loss and crop yield under rainfed conditions in Tigray, Northern Ethiopia.
Soil Use and Management 27: 404-414.

Tesfaye, Abonesh; Brouwer, Roy; Van der Zaag, Pieter & Negatu, Workneh

- 2016 Assessing the costs and benefits of improved land management practices in three watershed areas in Ethiopia.
International Soil and Water Conservation Research 4(1): 20-29.

Tesfaye, Chofana Cholo

- 2018 *Land Fragmentation and Sustainable Land Management as Climate Change Adaptation Strategy in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 134 p.

Tesfaye, Chofana Cholo; Fleskens, Luuk; Sietz, Diana & Peerlings, Jack

- 2018a Land fragmentation, climate change adaptation, and food security in the Gamo highlands of Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 50(1): 39-49.
2018b Is land fragmentation facilitating or obstructing adoption of climate adaptation measures in Ethiopia?
Sustainability 10(7), 2120 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su10072120>).

Tesfaye, Chofana Cholo; Peerlings, Jack & Fleskens, Luuk

- 2019 Gendered climate change adaptation practices in fragmented farm fields of Gamo Highlands, Ethiopia.
Climate and Development (<https://doi.org/10.1080/17565529.2019.1618234>).

- 2020 Land fragmentation, technical efficiency, and adaptation to climate change by farmers in the Gamo highlands of Ethiopia.
Sustainability 12:24 (10304; <https://doi.org/10.3390/su122410304>).
- Teshome, Seyoum Gebresenbet
2015 *Modeling of Cascade Dams and Reservoirs Operation for Optimal Water Use: Application to Omo Gibe River Basin, Ethiopia*.
Kassel (Ger.): University of Kassel, Faculty of Civil & Environmental Engineering (PhD dissertation), xvii, 205 p.
- Tilahun, Mengistu; Taye, Gebayehu; Tesfaye, Gebregzer & Gebremikael, Berihe
2019 Indigenous knowledge and scientific weather forecast: implication for climate change adaptation strategies in Dessa'a, Tigray, northern Ethiopia.
Indilinga. African Journal of Indigenous Knowledge Systems 18(2): 145-159.
- Tiruwork Arega & Tewodros Tadesse
2017 Household willingness to pay for green electricity in urban and peri-urban Tigray, northern Ethiopia: determinants and welfare effects.
Energy Policy 100: 292–300 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2016.10.022>).
- Tolessa T.; Dechassa C.; Simane B.; Alamerew B. & Kidane M.
2019 Land use/land cover dynamics in response to various driving forces in Didessa sub-basin, Ethiopia.
GeoJournal 85: 747–760.
- Tsegai, Berhane Ghebretekle
2017 Traditional natural resource conflict resolution vis-à-vis formal legal systems in East Africa: the cases of Ethiopia and Kenya.
African Journal on Conflict Resolution 17(1): 29-53.
- Tsegaye Bekele, *et al.*
2017 Policy Brief for realizing green/bio economy with high value Non-Timber Forest Products commercialization in Ethiopia and Sudan.
Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden
(http://www.qucosa.de/fileadmin/data/qucosa/documents/21872/CHAINS_NT_FP-Policy-Brief_final_2017-01-30_accepted_changes.pdf).
- Tsegaye, D., Haile, M., & Moe, S.R.
2010 The effect of land use on the recruitment and population structure of the important food and fodder plant, *Dobera glabra* (Forssk.) Poir., in Northern Afar, Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 74: 1074-1082
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2010.03.003>).
- Turton, David
2018 Hydropower and irrigation development in the Omo Valley: development for whom?
Antropologia Pubblica 4 (1): 51-64.
2021 'Breaking every rule in the book': the story of river basin development in Ethiopia's Omo Valley.
In: CV 38, pp. 231-248.

- Van Bodegom, A.J., et al.
 2018 *Report on the Nexus Humera Case Study in Ethiopia Dutch Climate Solutions Research Programme*.
 Petten (NL): Energy Research Centre of the Netherlands (ECN), 67 p.
- UNECA
 2015 *Inclusive Green Economy Policies and Structural Transformation in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: United Nations Economic Commission for Africa, 95 p.
- Van Beek, C.L.; Elias, E.; Yihenew, G.S.; Heesmans, H.; Tsegaye, A.; Feyisa, H.; Tolla, M.; Melmuye, M.; Gebremeskel, Y. & Mengist, S.
 2016 Soil nutrient balances under diverse agro-ecological settings in Ethiopia.
Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems 2016
<https://doi.org/10.1007/s10705-016-9803-0>, 18 p.
- Wakie, Tewodros T., Laituri, Melinda & Evangelista, Paul H.
 2016 Assessing the distribution and impacts of *Prosopis juliflora* through participatory approaches.
Applied Geography 66(1): 132–143.
- Waktole Tiki, Gufu Oba & Tvedt, Terje
 2013 An indigenous time-related framework for reconstructing the impact of disasters on ancient water systems in southern Ethiopia, 1560-1950.
Journal of Historical Geography 41: 33-43.
- Weldegebriel, Zerihun Berhane & Prowse, Martin
 2017 Climate variability and livelihood diversification in northern Ethiopia: a case study of Lasta and Beyeda districts.
Geographical Journal 183(1): 84–96.
- Williams, Frances M.
 2016 *Understanding Ethiopia. Geology and Scenery*.
 Cham, etc.: Springer International Publishing, 343 p.
- Wolday Amha; Sisay Regassa & Tekie Alemu
 2017 *Transition to a Green Economy in Ethiopia: Going Green in Rural Finance through the Support of Microfinance Institutions*.
 Addis Ababa: Association of Ethiopian Microfinance Institutions (AEMFI), v, 243 p.
- Wolde, Addisu
 2021 Ecological role of church forests in Ethiopia.
Academia Letters, article 4478 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL4478>).
- Woldegebrael, Edegilign Hailu
 2018 The materialization of “developmental state” in Ethiopia: insights from the Gibe III hydroelectric development project regime, Omo Valley.
L’Espace Politique 35(2)
<http://journals.openedition.org/espacepolitique/4985>).

- 2019 *The Politics and Materiality of a Developmental State in the EPRDF's Ethiopia. A View from the Gibe III Hydropower Development Project.* Paris: Paris-Nanterre University (Doctoral thesis).
- Wolde Mekuria, ed.
 2014 *Rainwater Management for Resilient Livelihoods in Ethiopia. Proceedings of the Nile Basin Development Challenge Science Meeting, 9–10 July 2013* (NBDC Technical Report 5). Nairobi: International Livestock Research Institute, 218 p.
- Wolde Mekuria, Gebrehaweria Gebregziabher & Lefore, Nicole
 2020 *Exclosures for Landscape Restoration in Ethiopia: Business Model Scenarios and Suitability.* Colombo: International Water Management Institute: (IWMI Research Report 175), xi, 62 p.
- Wondimagegnehu Girma
 2015 Institutional challenges in sustainable forest management: evidence from the Gambella Regional State of western Ethiopia. *Journal of Sustainable Forestry* 34(3): 233-258 (<http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/10549811.2014.1003245>)
- Wood, Adrian; Motuma Tolera; Snell, Matthew; O'Hara, Peter & Afework Hailu
 2019 Community forest management (CFM) in south-west Ethiopia: maintaining forests, biodiversity and carbon stocks to support wild coffee conservation. *Global Environmental Change* 59 (<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0959378018313888>).
- Woods, Carrie L.; Cardelus, Catherine L.; Scull, Peter; Alemayehu Wassie; Baez, Mabel & Klepeis, Peter
 2017 Stone walls and sacred forest conservation in Ethiopia. *Biodiversity Conservation* 26: 209–221.
- World Bank
 2016 *Economics of Adaptation to Climate Change: Ethiopia.* Washington, DC: The World Bank, xxvi, 94 p.
- Wubalem Tadesse; Shiferaw Alem; Guzmán, Paula; López, Rosana; Yonas Yohannes & Gil, Luis
 2010 Rehabilitation of degraded lands through participatory tree planting in Wayuena Anget Mewgia kebele, North Shewa, Ethiopia. In: CV 20, pp. 114-121.
- Yalew, Amsalu; Hirte, Georg; Lotze-Campen, Hermann & Tscharaktschiew, Stefan
 2017a *Economic Effects of Climate Change in Developing Countries: Economy-wide and Regional Analysis for Ethiopia.* Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden, Center of Public and International Economics (CEPIE Working Paper No. 10/17), 34 p.
 2017b *General Equilibrium Effects of Public Adaptation in Agriculture in LDCs: Evidence from Ethiopia.*

Yeshe Chiche & Kaleb Kelemu

- 2010 Qualitative analysis of women's participation in eucalyptus fuel wood supply chain.
In: CV 20, pp. 380-387.

Yetibebu Moges

- 2010 Eucalyptus trees and the environment: a new perspective in times of climate change.
In: CV 20, pp. 104-113.

Yihenew Tesfaye, et al.

- 2020 How do rural Ethiopians rate the severity of water insecurity scale items? Implications for water insecurity measurement and interventions.
Human Organization 79(2): 95–106
(<https://doi.org/10.17730/1938-3525.79.2.95>).

Yohannes Ayanu, et al.

- 2014 Ecosystem engineer unleashed: *Prosopis juliflora* threatening ecosystem services?
Regional Environmental Change 15: 155–167
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10113-014-0616-x>).

Yonas Berhanu, Lisanework Negatu, Fekadu Beyene & Ayana Angassa

- 2016 Impact of resettlement on vegetation status and rangeland condition in southwestern Ethiopia.
African Journal of Agricultural Research 11(7): 533-542
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1186/s40068-020-00164-7>).

Zenebe Adimassu; Kessler, Aad; Chilot Yirga & Stroosnijder, Leo

- 2010 Mismatches between farmers' and experts' on eucalyptus in Meskan woreda, Ethiopia.
In: CV 20, pp. 146-159.

Zenebe Mekonnen

- 2010 Community opinion, marketing and current debates on eucalyptus in Huruta district, Arsi zone of Oromia Region, Ethiopia.
In: CV 20, pp. 131-145.

Zerfu Hailu; Glatzel & Sieghardt, Monika

- 2010 Community needs, management and the environment pertinent to eucalyptus.
In: CV 20, pp. 171-183.

Zerihun Kebebew & Ayele G.

- 2010 Profitability and household income contribution of growing *Eucalyptus globulus* (Labill.) to smallholder farmers: the case of Central Highland of Oromia, Ethiopia.
European Journal of Applied Science 2: 25-29.

Zerihun Nigussie, et al.

- 2020 Economic and financial sustainability of an *Acacia decurrens*-based Taungya system for farmers in the Upper Blue Nile Basin, Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 90 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2019.104331>).

Zerihun, Yohannes Amare; Ayoade, Johnson O.; Adelekan, Ibidun O. & Menberu Teshome Zeleke

- 2017 Rural communities' perception of climate change and its determinants in Dejen district, Nile basin of Ethiopia.
Asian Journal of Agriculture and Rural Development 7(5):102-114.

Zinabu, E.; Kelderman, P.; Van der Kwast, J. & Irvine, K.

- 2018 Impacts and policy implications of metals effluent discharge into rivers within industrial zones: a sub-Saharan perspective from Ethiopia.
Environmental Management 61(4): 700–715
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s00267-017-0970-9>).
- 2018 Correction to: Impacts and policy implications of metals effluent discharge into rivers within industrial zones: a Sub-Saharan perspective from Ethiopia (Environmental Management, (2018), 61, 4, (700-715).
Environmental Management 61: 716–718
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s00267-017-0986-1>).
- 2019 Monitoring river water and sediments within a changing Ethiopian catchment to support sustainable development.
Environmental Monitoring and Assessment 191
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10661-019-7545-6>).

10. Peasantry, Agriculture, Rural Sector, Livelihoods

Abate, Gashaw T.; Rashid, Shahidur; Borzaga, Carlo & Kindie Getnet

- 2016 Rural finance and agricultural technology adoption in Ethiopia: does the institutional design of lending organizations matter?
World Development 84: 235–253.

Abayneh Wubetu

- 2016 The role of rain water harvesting for food security in Ethiopia (A review).
Journal of Biology, Agriculture and Healthcare 6(13): 50-66.

Abebe, Ejigu Alemu & Adesina, Jimi O.

- 2017 In search of rural entrepreneurship: non-farm household enterprises (NFEs) as instruments of rural transformation in Ethiopia.
African Development Review 29(2): 259–271
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-8268.12255>).

Abebe, Ejigu Alemu & Hossein Azadi

- 2018 Fish value chain and its impact on rural households' income: lessons learned from Northern Ethiopia.

Sustainability 10(10), 3759 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su101037590>).

Abebe Shimeles

- 2019 Growth, poverty, and distribution in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Abegaz, A. & Van Keulen, H.

- 2007 Soil nutrient dynamics in integrated crop-livestock systems in the Northern Ethiopian Highlands.
In: R. Ruben, J. Pender & A. Kuyvenhoven, eds, *Sustainable Poverty Reduction in Less-Favoured Areas*, pp. 135-158. CABI e-Book
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.1079/9781845932770.0000>).

Agbahey, Johanes; Grethe, Harald & Workneh Negatu

- 2015 Fertilizer supply chain in Ethiopia: structure, performance and policy analysis.
Afrika Focus 28(1): 81-101.

Agegehu, Getachew; Van Beek, Christy & Bird, Michael I.

- 2014 Influence of integrated soil fertility management in wheat and *tef* productivity and soil chemical properties in the highland tropical environment.
Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition 14: 532-545.

Alemayehu, Abera Shumi; Teshome, Yirgu Bayou & Abera, Uncha Utallo

- 2021 Intraregional resettlement scheme and livelihood perspectives in Southwestern Ethiopia: challenges and prospects.
African Geographical Review 40
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/19376812.2021.1997610>).

Alemayehu, Asfaw Amamo

- 2014 Coffee production and marketing in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Business and Management 6: 37 (www.iiste.org).

Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse

- 2019 The transformation of smallholder crop production in Ethiopia, 1994–2016.
In: CV 23.

Alemu, Abebe Ejigu & Adesina, Jimi O.

- 2017 In search of rural entrepreneurship: non-farm household enterprises (NFEs) as instruments of rural transformation in Ethiopia.
African Development Review 29(2): 259-271.

Ambaye, Daniel W.

- 2015 *Land Rights and Expropriation in Ethiopia*.
Basel, etc.: Springer International Publishing, xv, 282 p.

Anmut, Enawgaw Kassie

- 2019 Challenges and opportunities of irrigation practices in Ethiopia: a review.
Journal of Engineering Research and Reports 9(3) (no. JERR.53577)
(<https://journaljerr.com/index.php/JERR/article/view/17016/31651>).

- Amsalu Yalew; Hirte, Georg; Lotze-Campen, Hermann & Tucharaktschiew, Stefan
 2017 General Equilibrium Effects of Public Adaptation in Agriculture in LDCs: Evidence from Ethiopia (CEPI Working Paper 11/17).
 Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden, 30 p.
- Anissa, Banawe P.; Abate, Gashaw T.; Bernard, Tanguy & Bulte, Erwin
 2021 Is the local wheat market a 'market for lemons'? Certifying the supply of individual wheat farmers in Ethiopia.
European Review of Agricultural Economics 48(5): 1162-1186.
- Arragaw Alemayehu & Woldeamlak Bewket
 2016 Vulnerability of smallholder farmers' to climate change and variability in the central highlands of Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(2): 1-24.
- Aspen, Harald & Bedemariam Woldeyesus
 2020 Priceless land: valuation and compensation of expropriated farmland in the Amhara region, Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 14(4): 651-668.
- Asrat Gella & Getnet Tadele
 2015 Gender and farming in Ethiopia: an exploration of discourses and implications for policy and research.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(2): 1-28.
- Asres Elias; Nohmi, Makoto; Yasunobu, Kumi; Ishida, Akira & Alene, Arega D.
 2014 The effect of agricultural extension services on the technical efficiency of teff (*Eragrostis tef*) producers.
American Journal of Applied Sciences 11(2): 223-239.
- Asresu Yitayew, et al.
 2019 Identification of strategies to improve goat marketing in the lowlands of Ethiopia: a hedonic price analysis.
Applied Economics 51(1): 61-75 (<https://hdl.handle.net/20.500.11766/8498>).
- Assefa, Banchayehu T.; Chamberlin, Jordan; Van Ittersum, Martin K. & Reidsma, Pytrik
 2021 Usage and impacts of technologies and management practices in Ethiopian smallholder maize production.
Agriculture 11, 938 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/agriculture11100938>).
- Assefa, Banchayehu T.; Reidsma, Pytrik; Chamberlin, Jordan & Van Ittersum, Martin K.
 2021 Farm-and community-level factors underlying the profitability of fertiliser for Ethiopian smallholder farmers.
Agrekon (Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa) 60(4): 460-479.
- Atakilte Beyene
 2019 *Land Consolidation, Canals and Apps – Reshaping Agriculture in Ethiopia*.
 Uppsala: The Nordic Africa Institute (NAI Policy Note No. 3:2019).

- Atakilte Beyene, ed.
 2018 *Agricultural Transformation in Ethiopia - State Policy and Smallholder Farming*.
 London: Zed Books, 208 p.
- Ataklti, Techane Teame & Fitsum Hagos
 2019 Weather index crop insurance as a climate-smart approach for the vulnerable groups: the case of Adiha, northern Ethiopia.
 In: CV 48, pp. 195-202.
- Awoke, Habtamu Mekonnen
 2014 *Enhancing Member Commitment in Agricultural Cooperatives: Evidence from East Gojjam Zone, Amhara Region, Ethiopia*.
 Wageningen: Wageningen University (MSc. thesis), viii, 85 p.
- Awulachew, S.B., et al.
 2005 *Experiences and opportunities for promoting small-scale/micro irrigation and rainwater harvesting for food security in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: International Water Management Institute (Working Paper 98), 86 p.
- Ayelech, Tiruwha Melese
 2019 Constraints on the Ethiopian floriculture industry.
 In: CV 23.
- Aynalem Shita; Nand Kumar & Seema Singh
 2018 Agricultural technology and its adoption determinants in Ethiopia: a reviewed paper.
Asia Pacific Journal of Research 1(55): 99-104.
 2021 Technology, poverty and income distribution nexus: The case of fertilizer adoption in Ethiopia.
African Development Review 33 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-8268.12600>).
- Azage Tegegne; Berhanu Gebremedhin; Hoekstra, Dirk; Berhanu Belay & Yoseph Mekasha
 2013 *Smallholder dairy production and marketing systems in Ethiopia: IPMS experiences and opportunities for market-oriented development*.
 Nairobi - Addis Ababa: International Livestock Research Institute (Working Paper no. 31), 65 p.
- Badstue, Lone; Petesch, Patti; Farnworth, Cathy Rozel; Roeven, Lara & Mahlet Hailemariam
 2020 Women farmers and agricultural innovation: marital status and normative expectations in rural Ethiopia.
Sustainability 12:23 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su12239847>).
- Barsbai, Toman; Schmidt, Ulrich & Zirpel, Ulrike
 2022 Overconfidence and risk taking in the field: evidence from Ethiopian farmers.
Economic Development and Cultural Change 70(3): 1065-1102.
- Belay, Dagim G. & Hailamariam Ayalew

- 2020 Nudging farmers in crop choice using price information: evidence from Ethiopian Commodity Exchange
Agricultural Economics 51(5): 793–808.
- Belay, Tizazu Mengistie
2016 *Environmental Governance of Pesticides in Ethiopian Vegetable and Cut Flower Production*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), xii, 253 p.
- Benyam Tadesse; Yaregal Tilahun; Tilahun Bekeleb & Getachew Mekonen
2021 Assessment of challenges of crop production and marketing in Bench-Sheko, Kaffa, Sheka, and West-Omo zones of southwest Ethiopia.
Heliyon 7(6) (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.heliyon.2021.e07319>).
- Bereket Robaa & Degefa Tolossa
2016 Rural livelihood diversification and its effects on household food security: a case study at Damota Gale Woreda, Wolayta, southern Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 32(1): 93-118.
- Bernard, Tanguy; Dercon, Stefan; Orkin, Kate & Alemayehu Taffesse
2014 *The future in mind: aspirations and forward-looking behaviour in Ethiopia*.
London: Centre for Economic Policy Research (Discussion Paper No. 10224), 42 p.
- Bernard, Tanguy & Spielman, David J.
2008 *Mobilizing rural institutions for sustainable livelihoods and equitable development: a case study of agricultural marketing and smallholder cooperatives in Ethiopia*.
Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute, iv, 56 p.
2009 Reaching the rural poor through rural producer organizations? A study of agricultural marketing cooperatives in Ethiopia.
Food Policy 34(1): 60-69.
- Bernard, Tanguy & Taffesse, Alemayehu Seyoum
2012 Returns to scope? Smallholders' commercialisation through multipurpose cooperatives in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Economies 21(3): 440–464.
- Bernard, Tanguy; Taffesse, Alemayehu Seyoum & Gabre-Madhin, Eleni Zaude
2008 Impact of cooperatives on smallholders' commercialization behavior: evidence from Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 39: 147–161.
- Bethelhem, Legesse Debela
2017 Factors affecting differences in livestock asset ownership between male- and female-headed households in northern Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 29(2): 328–347
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1057/ejdr.2016.9>).
- Beyene Negatu; Kromhout, Hans; Yalemshay Mekonnen & Vermeulen, Roel

- 2016 Use of chemical pesticides in Ethiopia: a cross-sectional comparative study on knowledge, attitude and practice of farmers and farm workers in three farming systems.
Annals of Occupational Hygiene 60(5): 551–566.
- Biggeri, Mario; Burchi, Francesco; Ciani, Federico & Herrmann, Raoul
2018 Linking small-scale farmers to the durum wheat value chain in Ethiopia: assessing the effects on production and wellbeing.
Food Policy 79: 77–91 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodpol.2018.06.001>).
- Birhanu, Megersa Lenjiso; Smits, Jeroen & Ruben, Ruerd
2016 Smallholder milk market participation and intra-household time allocation in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 28: 808–825.
- Bishu, Kinfe G.; Lahiff, Edward; O'Reilly, Seamus & Mulugeta Gebregziabher
2018 Drivers of farmers' cattle insurance decisions: evidence from smallholders in northern Ethiopia.
Agrekon - Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa 57(1): 40-48 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03031853.2018.1435290>).
- Bisrat Gebremichael
2016 Traditional leather processing, production and marketing in Amhara Regional State of Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 3(12), e2751
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=73163>).
- Centre for Development Innovation
2016 *Programme on Integrated Seed Sector Development in Ethiopia. Annual Report 2015.*
Wageningen - University of Wageningen, 45 p.
- Chagwiza, Clarietta; Muradian, Roldan & Ruben, Ruerd
2016 Cooperative membership and dairy performance among smallholders in Ethiopia.
Food Policy 59: 165-173.
2017 Knowledge systems and value chain integration: the case of linseed production in Ethiopia.
Journal of Agricultural Education and Extension 23(5): 443–459
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/1389224X.2017.1316750>).
- Chalachew, Getahun Desta
2021 Fewer jobs and more migrants: large scale agricultural investment and internal migration in Ethiopia: a case of Saudi Star and Merti Agricultural Development Farms.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 38(2): 1-41.
- Cochrane, Logan
2017 Worldviews apart: agricultural extension and Ethiopian smallholder farmers.
Journal of Rural Social Sciences 32(1): 98-118.
2021 *Ethiopia and Food Security. What We Know, How We Know It, and Future Options.*

Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 258 p.

Cochrane, Logan & Gecho Y.

- 2016 The dynamics of vulnerability and adaptive capacity in Southern Ethiopia.
In: Companion, M. & Chaiken, M., eds, *Responses to Disasters and Climate Change: Understanding Vulnerability and Fostering Resilience*, pp. 139–49. Boca Raton, Fl.: CRC Press.

Cochrane, Logan & Melisew Dejene

- 2020 The expansion of social protection systems in Ethiopia: continuity or rupture of citizen-state relations?
Afriche e Orientali (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 49-68.

Cochrane, Logan & Thornton, Alec

- 2016 Charity rankings: delivering development or dehumanising aid?
Journal of International Development 28: 57–73.
2017 A socio-cultural analysis of smallholder borrowing and debt in southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Rural Studies 49: 69–77.

Cochrane, Logan & Tamiru Y.

- 2016 Ethiopia's productive safety net program: politics, power and practice.
Journal of International Development 28: 649–65

Cochrane, Logan & Vercillo, S.

- 2019 Youth perspectives on migration, poverty and the precarious future of farming in rural Ethiopia.
In: G. Bonifacio, ed., *Gendered Subjectivities and Modalities in Global Youth Migration*. Bristol: Policy Press.

Cohen, Marc J. & Mamusha Lemma

- 2011 *Agricultural extension services and gender equality: an institutional analysis of four districts in Ethiopia*.
Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (IFRPI Discussion Paper 01094), 31 p.

Curtis, Mark

- 2014 *Putting small scale farming first: improving the national agriculture investment plans of Burkina Faso, Burundi, Ethiopia, Rwanda and Tanzania*.
Nairobi: ACORD (ACORD research report), 50 p.

Dagne Mojo; Terefe Degefa & Fischer, Christian

- 2017 The development of agricultural cooperatives in Ethiopia: history and a framework for future trajectory.
Ethiopian Journal for the Social Sciences and Humanities 13(1): 49-77.

Daniel Belay

- 2020 Determinants of individual social capital in dairy cooperatives in West Shoa, Ethiopia.
Agrekon - Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa 59(3): 303–320 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03031853.2020.1743728>).

Daniel Mulugeta

- 2019 Dynamics of state-society relations in Ethiopia: paradoxes of community empowerment and participation in irrigation management.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 13(4): 565-583.

Debebe Cheber

- 2018 A review of factors affecting food security situation of Ethiopia: from the perspectives of FAD, economic and political economy theories.
International Journal of Agriculture Innovations and Research 6(6): 336-344.
- 2019 Smallholder agricultural commercialization for income growth and poverty alleviation: a review from Ethiopian context.
Developing Country Studies 8(3): 1-15
(<https://www.iiste.org/Journals/index.php/DCS/article/view/41382/42611>).

Dejene, K. Mengistu

- 2011 Farmers' perception and knowledge on climate change and their coping strategies to the related hazards: case study from Adiha, central Tigray, Ethiopia.
Agricultural Sciences 2(2): 138-145.

Dercon, Stefan & Gollin, Douglas

- 2019 Agriculture's changing role in Ethiopia's economic transformation.
In: CV 23.

Dereje Guteta & Assefa Abegaz

- 2016a Determinants of integrated soil fertility management adoption under annual cropping system in Arsamma watershed, southwestern Ethiopian highlands.
African Geographical Review 35(2): 95–116.
- 2016b Farmers' perception of soil fertility change and their preferences for soil fertility management techniques for different land use types in Arsamma watershed, Southwestern Ethiopian Highlands.
International Journal of Environmental Studies 73(1): 108–121
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/00207233.2015.1120049>).

De Roo, Nina; Amede, Tewodros; Elias, Eyasu; Almekinders, Conny & Leeuwis, Cees

- 2021 Diffusion of agricultural knowledge in Southern Ethiopia: finding the real opinion leaders through network analysis.
Journal of Agricultural Education and Extension 27
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/1389224X.2021.1987282>).

Dessalegn, Hanan Tadele; Bolding, Alex; Fraiture, Charlotte M.S. de & Ayana, Mekonen

- 2021 Livestock and small-scale irrigation scheme interactions as a key source for sedimentation during the irrigation season : Four case studies from South-West Shoa, Ethiopia.
Sustainability 13:10 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su13105745>).

Dufwenberg, Martin; Köhlin, Gunnar; Martinsson, Peter & Haileselassie Medhin

- 2016 Thanks but no thanks: a new policy to reduce land conflict.
Journal of Environmental Economics and Management 77: 31-55.

- Dula Etana; Snelder, Denyse J.R.M.; Van Wesenbeeck, Cornelia F.A. & De Cock Buning, Tjard
 2020 Dynamics of smallholder farmers' livelihood adaptation decision-making in central Ethiopia.
Sustainability 12(11): 4526 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su12114526>).
- Edilegnaw Wale & Holm-Mueller, Karin
 2017 Explaining the Ethiopian farmers' perceptions on potential loss of traditional crop varieties: a principal components regression analysis.
Journal of Developing Areas 51(4): 377–395.
- Emiru Birhane; Tewodros Tadesse; Mesfin Tilahun & Sarah Tewolde-Berhan
 2019 Access to fuelwood and impacts on workload and rural women's livelihood: evidence from northern Ethiopia.
 In: CV 48, pp. 127-140.
- Emmenegger, Rony
 2016 Decentralization and the local developmental state: peasant mobilization in Oromiya, Ethiopia.
Africa 86(2): 263-287.
 2020 State territorialization at the margins: property formalization and paperwork in the Ethiopian Somali frontier.
Geoforum 116: 193-200.
 2021 Unsettling sovereignty: violence, myths and the politics of history in the Ethiopian Somali metropolis.
Political Geography 90
 (www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0962629821001360).
- Eriksen, Siri & Marin, Andrei
 2015 Sustainable adaptation under adverse development: lessons from Ethiopia.
 In: Inderberg, Y.H., S. Eriksen, K. O'Brien & L. Sygna, eds, *Climate Change Adaptation and Development: Transforming Paradigms and Practices*.
 London: Routledge.
- Esayas Tena, Firew Mekbib, Hussein Shimelis & Mwadzingeni, Learnmore
 2016 Sugarcane production under smallholder farming systems: farmers preferred traits, constraints and genetic resources.
Cogent Food & Agriculture 2(1), art. 1191323
 (<http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/23311932.2016.1191323>).
- Etsehiwot, Semreab Tiruneh & Solomon, Bizuayehu Wassieb
 2020 Adoption and ex-post impact of alternative teff production technologies: micro-level evidence from Ethiopia.
Agrekon (Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa) 59(3): 321–336.
- Ethiopian Society of Animal Production
 2006 *Institutional Arrangements and Challenges in Market-Oriented Livestock Agriculture in Ethiopia*. Proceedings of the 14th Annual Conference of the Ethiopian Society of Animal Production (ESAP) held in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, September 5–7, 2006. *Part I: Plenary Session*. Taddelle Dessie (ed).

Addis Ababa: ESAP, 104 p.

Fantu Bachewe & Fanaye Tadesse

2019 Livestock production in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

FAO

2019 *The Future of Livestock in Ethiopia. Opportunities and Challenges in the Face of Uncertainty.*
Rome: Food and Agricultural Organization, 48 p.

Fekadu, Beyene Kenee & Arbo Feyisa

2020 Determinants of perception on soil erosion and investment in watershed management: evidence from Awash Basin in Ethiopia.
Journal of Environmental Management 274
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2020.111213>).

Fikeremaryam, Birara Feleke; Melaku Berhe; Getachew Gebru & Hoag, Dana

2016 Determinants of adaptation choices to climate change by sheep and goat farmers in Northern Ethiopia: the case of Southern and Central Tigray, Ethiopia.
Springerplus 5(1):1692 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27752459/>).

Fikiru Temesgen; Milkessa Wakjira & Abdissa Abirham

2022 Assessing the economic impact of the coronavirus pandemic on the production and distribution of livestock across value chain approach: the case of Kellem Wollega Zone, Oromia National Regional State, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Rural Management 18(1): 39–55.

Fitsum Hagos; Awulachew, S.B.; Erkossa, T. & Yilma, A.D.

2013 Economics of selected water control technologies and their successful use: the case of Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Agricultural Science 23: 41-59.

Farnworth, Cathy Rozel; López, Diana E.; Badstue, Lone; Hailemariam, Mahelet & Abeyo, Bekele G.

2019 Gender and agricultural innovation in Oromia region, Ethiopia: from innovator to tempered radical.
Gender, Technology and Development 22(3): 222-245.

Fassil, Gebeyehu Yelemtu

2014 *The Social Life of Seeds: an Ethnographic Exploration of Farming Knowledge in Kibtya of Amhara Region, Ethiopia.*
Durham: Durham University (PhD thesis), xxii, 200 p.

Fikrewold, Yeneneh Tamirat

2021 *An Assessment of Social Capital in Rural Ethiopia: The Case of Aresi and Menze.*
Cape Town: University of the Western Cape (PhD thesis), xiii, 316 p.

Francesconi, Gian Nicola & Ruben, Ruerd

- 2008 The life cycle of agricultural cooperatives: implications for management and governance in Ethiopia.
Journal of Rural Cooperation 36(2): 115-130.
- Fry, Dionna, et al.
2015 Adoption and sustained use of the arborloo in rural Ethiopia: a cross-sectional study.
Journal of Water, Sanitation and Hygiene for Development 5(3): 412-425.
- Fulasa, Tadele Tolosa; Verbeke, Joren; Piepers, Sofie; Tefera, M.; Getachew, Y.; Supré, Karlien & De Vlieghe, Sarne
2016 Milk production, quality, and consumption in Jimma (Ethiopia): facts and producers', retailers', and consumers' perspectives.
Preventive Veterinary Medicine 124: 9-14.
- Gashaw Addisie & Lika Tebarek
2022 Upgrading opportunities and challenges for small coffee producers in Sidama Region of Ethiopia.
International Journal of Rural Management 18
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/09730052221080884>).
- Gebeyehu, Mulat Goshu
2016 The impact of technology adoption on agricultural productivity and production risk in Ethiopia: evidence from rural Amhara Household Survey.
Open Access Library Journal 3(2)
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=68255>).
2019 Effect of credit constraints on intensity of fertilizer adoption and agricultural productivity in Amhara Region, Ethiopia: an endogenous switching regression analysis.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 35(1-2): 65-100.
- Gebissa, Yigezu Wendimu
2021 The challenges and prospects of Ethiopian agriculture.
Cogent Food & Agriculture 7(1)
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311932.2021.1923619>).
- Gebremariam, D.E.
2021 *Livelihood Adaptation to Climate Change and Variability among Smallholder Farmers in Central Ethiopia: Dynamics and Effectiveness*.
Amsterdam: VU University (PhD thesis).
- Gebreselassie, Samuel; Haile Mekbib, G. & Kalkuhl, Matthias
2017 The Wheat Sector in Ethiopia: Current Status and Key Challenges for Future Value Chain Development.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper 160), 25 p.
- Gebbru, Gebrehiwot Weldegebrial & Fekadu Beyene
2012 Rural household livelihood strategies in drought-prone areas: a case of Gulomekeda District, eastern zone of Tigray National Regional State, Ethiopia
Journal of Development and Agricultural Economics 4(6): 158-168.

Gebru, Kebede Manjur; Rammelt, Crelis; Leung, Maggi; Zoomers, Annelies & Van Westen, Guus

- 2021 The commodification of social relationships in agriculture: evidence from northern Ethiopia.
Geoforum 126: 350 – 360 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geoforum.2021.07.026>).

Gebrerufael Girmay

- 2015 Chemical fertilizer marketing and uptake in Ethiopia: evidence from Ada'a district of Oromia Regional State.
Research Journal of Agriculture and Environmental Management 4(7): 307-320.

German, Laura; Ayele, Shenkut; Mazengia, Waga; Gebremikael, Mesfin Tsegaye; Abere, Kasahun; Bedane, Kiflu; Geta, Endrias; Tolera, Tesema & Taye, Hailemichael

- 2008 Institutional foundations of agricultural development in Ethiopia: drawing lessons from current practice for agricultural R&D.
Quarterly Journal International Agriculture / Zeitschrift für Ausländische Landwirtschaft 47(3): 191-216.

Getachew Desalegn & Wubalem Tadesse

- 2010 Analysis of Eucalyptus role in the livelihoods of rural households.
In: CV 20, pp. 29-51.

Getachew Diriba

- 2020 *Agricultural and Rural Transformation in Ethiopia: Obstacles, Triggers and Reform Considerations*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA) (Policy Working Paper 01/2020), 53 p.

Getachew, Yirga Belete

- 2021 Children's multidimensional deprivation, monetary poverty and undernutrition in Ethiopia.
Review of Economics of the Household 19 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s11150-021-09568-5>).

Getahun Legesse

- 2008 *Productive and Economic Performance of Small Ruminants in Two Production Systems of the Highlands of Ethiopia*.
Göttingen: Cuvillier Verlag, vii, 160 p. (PhD dissertation, Universität Hohenheim).

Getnet Bekele

- 2018 *Ploughing New Ground. Food, Farming & Environmental Change in Ethiopia*.
Woodbridge, UK: James Currey, 224 p.

Getnet Tadele & Asrat, Ayalew Gella

- 2014 Becoming a young farmer in Ethiopia: Processes and challenges.
Brighton: University of Sussex, FAC Working Paper 83, 15 p..

- Getnet Tadele, Aynalem Adugna & Kloos, Helmut, eds
 2016 *Giving Back to the Community: Development Projects Implemented by Academics in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: Eclipse Printers, ix, 129 p.
- Getu Tigre
 2018 Multidimensional poverty and its dynamics in Ethiopia.
 In: CV 53, pp. 161–195.
 2019 Vulnerability to poverty in Ethiopia.
 In: Pia Nilsson & Almas Heshmati, eds, *Efficiency, Equity and Well-Being in Selected African Countries*, pp. 69–96.
 Cham: Springer.
- Gezahegn Alemayehu & Samson Leta
 2014 Biosecurity practices in Central Ethiopian cattle feedlots: implications for live cattle export.
International Journal of Livestock Production 5(11): 181-187.
- Gezahegn, Tafesse W.; Van Passel, Steven; Tekeste Berhanu, D'Haese, Marijke & Maertens, Miet
 2019 Big is efficient: evidence from agricultural cooperatives in Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 50(5): 555–566.
 2020 Do bottom-up and independent agricultural cooperatives really perform better? Insights from a technical efficiency analysis in Ethiopia.
Agrekon - Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa 59(1): 93–109 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03031853.2019.1663223>).
- Girma, Gezimu Gebre; Isoda, Hiroshi; Amekawa, Yuichiro; Dil, Bahadur Rahut; Nomura, Hisako & Watanabe, Takaaki
 2021 What explains gender gaps in household food security? Evidence from maize farm households in southern Ethiopia.
Social Indicators Research 155: 281–314.
- Girma Moges; Hengsdijk, Huib & Jansen, H.C.
 2011 Review and quantitative assessment of ex situ household rainwater harvesting systems in Ethiopia.
Agricultural Water Management 98: 1215–1227.
- Girmay, Berhe Araya
 2020 Impact of Ethiopia's productive safety net program on manure use by rural households: evidence from Tigray, northern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 51(5): 725–742 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/agec.12588>).
- Grabowski, Richard
 2020 Agrarian big push strategy of economic development: an Ethiopian example.
Forum for Development Studies 47(3): 489–510.
- Groot Kormelinck, A.; Plaisier, Christine; Muradian, Roldan & Ruben, Ruerd
 2016 Social capital and agricultural cooperatives: experimental evidence from Ethiopia.

In: J. Bijman, R. Muradian & J. Schuurman, eds, *Cooperatives, Economic Democratization and Rural Development*, pp. 123-150. Aldershot: Edward Elgar.

Gugissa, Desalegn A.; Ingenbleek, Paul T.M.; Van Trijp, Hans C.M.; Teklehaimanot, Mebrahtu L. & Tessema, Workneh K.

2020 When natural resources run out, market knowledge steps in: lessons on natural resource deployment from a longitudinal study in a resource-scarce region of Ethiopia.

Business Strategy and the Environment 30(4): 1598-1609

(<https://doi.org/10.1002/bse.2696>).

Guillozet, Kathleen & Bliss, John C.

2013 *Household livelihoods and increasing foreign investment pressure in Ethiopia's natural forests.*

The Hague: Land Deal Politics Initiative, ISS (LDPI working paper no.3), 17 p.

Guush Berhane & Abay, Kibrom A.

2019 Rural finance and smallholder farming in Ethiopia.

In: CV 23.

Gutu Tesso, Bezabih Emana & Mengistu Ketema

2012 Analysis of vulnerability and resilience to climate change induced shocks in North Shewa, Ethiopia.

Agricultural Sciences 3(6): 871-888.

2013 Maintaining minimum livelihood under changing climate in North Shewa Zone, Ethiopia, a mathematical programming approach.

International Research Journal of Agricultural Science and Soil Science 3(2): 51-65.

Habtamu Didanna, et al.

2018 Factors influencing intensification of dairy production systems in Ethiopia.

Outlook on Agriculture 47(2): 133-140

(<https://doi.org/10.1177/0030727018770463>).

Habtamu Didanna; Ashenafi Wossen & Berhanu Shano

2019 Future prospects and challenges of intensifying dairy production systems in Ethiopia.

African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 11(5): 653-661.

Hadush, Muuz; Holden, Stein T. & Tilahun, Mesfin

2019 Does population pressure induce farm intensification? Empirical evidence from Tigray Region, Ethiopia.

Agricultural Economics 50(3): 259-277 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/agec.12482>).

Haile Abraha, N.; Oskam, A.J.; Peerlings, Jack & Tassew Woldehanna

2009 Decision making under risk: evidence from northern Ethiopia.

Ethiopian Journal of Economics 18(2): 71-97.

Hailemariam Doko, Ermias Birhane & Mihret Ulsido

- 2016 Design of Jigessa small scale irrigation in Dara woreda, Southern Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 3(4)
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=69222>).
- Hailemariam Meaza; Mushir Ali; Zbelo Tesfamariam & Niguse Abebe
2017 Impacts of artisanal gold mining systems on soil and woody vegetation in the semi-arid environment of northern Ethiopia.
Singapore Journal of Tropical Geography 38(3): 386–401.
- Haimanot Atinkut Bazezew
2015 Adoption of conservation agricultural practices: the case of Dangila district, Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Global Journal of Agricultural Economics, Extension and Rural Development 3(9): 295-307.
- Hammond, Laura
2019 Livelihoods and mobility in the border regions of Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.
- Hanjra, Munir A.; Tadele Ferede & Debel Gemechu, Gutta
2009 Pathways to breaking the poverty trap in Ethiopia: investments in agricultural water, education, and markets.
Agricultural Water Management 96(11): 1596–1604
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0378377409001772>).
- Hassenforder, Emeline; Brugnach, Marcela; Cullen, Beth; Ferrand, Nils; Barreteau, Olivier; Daniell, Katherine Anne & Pittock, Jamie
2016 Managing frame diversity in environmental participatory processes - Example from the Fogera woreda in Ethiopia.
Journal of Environmental Management 177: 288–297.
- Hengsdijk, Huib; Yared Sertse; Sihin Tesfaye & Likoko, Eunice
2021 Scoping study on fruits and vegetables; results from Ethiopia. An assessment of investment opportunities for the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation.
Wageningen: Wageningen Economic Research (REPORT 2021-108), 79 p.
- Hirvonen, Kalle; Bossuyt, Anne & Pigois, Remy
2021 Evidence from the Productive Safety Net programme in Ethiopia: complementarities between social protection and health policies.
Development Policy Review 39(4): 532-547.
- Hoddinott, John & Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse
2019 Social protection in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.
- Husen, Nizam A.; Loos, Tim K. & Siddig, Khalid H.A.
2017 Social capital and agricultural technology adoption among Ethiopian farmers.
American Journal of Rural Development 5(3): 65-72.
- Ibrahim, Hassen Worku; Mekdim Dereje; Minten, Bart & Hirvonen, Kalle

- 2017 Diet transformation in Africa: the case of Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(S1): 73–86 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/agec.12387>).
- Jemal, Omarsherif M. & Callo-Concha, Daniel
2017 *Potential of Agroforestry for Food and Nutrition Security of Small-Scale Farming Households*.
Bonn: Center for Development Research, University of Bonn (ZEF Working Paper 161, Ecology and Natural Resources Management), 28 p.
- Jemal, Omarsherif M.; Callo-Concha, Daniel & Van Noordwijk, Meine
2018 Local agroforestry practices for food and nutrition security of smallholder farm households in Southwestern Ethiopia.
Sustainability 10, 8 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2071-1050/10/8/2722>).
- Jemberu, Wudu T.; Molla, Wassie; Dagnew, Tigabu; Rushton, Jonathan & Hogeveen, Henk
2019 Farmers' willingness to pay for foot and mouth disease vaccine in different cattle production systems in Amhara region of Ethiopia.
PLoS ONE 15, e0239829 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0239829>).
- Jemberu, Wudu T.; Mourits, M.C.M.; Rushton, Jonathan & Hogeveen, Henk
2016 Cost-benefit analysis of foot and mouth disease control in Ethiopia.
Preventive Veterinary Medicine 132: 67-82.
- Jima Degaga
2020 Review on coffee production and marketing in Ethiopia.
Journal of Marketing and Consumer Research 67: 7-15 (www.iiste.org).
- Kabalo, Bereket Yohannes; Hagos, Seifu; Loha, Eskindir & Lindtjørn, Bernt
2019 Performance of an adapted household food insecurity access scale in measuring seasonality in household food insecurity in rural Ethiopia: a cohort analysis.
BMC Nutrition 5:54 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32153967/>).
- Kagima, David Kariuki
2005 *Training Programs in Sustainable Agriculture for Postharvest Loss Minimization and Storage: a Case Study in Ethiopia*.
Ames (Iowa): Iowa State University (PhD thesis), x, 155 p.
- Kahsay, Goytom Abraha & Bulte, Erwin
2019 Trust, regulation and participatory forest management: micro-level evidence on forest governance from Ethiopia.
World Development 120: 118-132.
- Kalsa, Karta Kaske
2019 Farmers' attitudes and practices towards variety and certified seed use, seed replacement and seed storage in wheat growing areas of Ethiopia.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 11(1): 107–120 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/20421338.2018.1550932>).
- Kassahun Berhanu
2016 Political trajectories of Ethiopia's post-1991 agrarian transformation efforts.

Kassahun Gashu

- 2014 The role of small towns for surrounding rural development: the case of Metema town, North West Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 1(6) (<https://file.scirp.org/Html/64418.html>).

Kebebe, E.G.; Oosting, Simon J.; Baltenweck, I.; Duncan, A.J.

- 2017 Characterisation of adopters and non-adopters of dairy technologies in Ethiopia and Kenya.
Tropical Animal Health and Production 49: 681–690.
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s11250-017-1241-8>).

Kebebew Assefa; Dawit Alemu; Shiratori, Kiyoshi & Abebe Kirub, eds

- 2011 *Challenges and Opportunities of Rice in Ethiopian Agricultural Development*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Institute of Agricultural Research, 65 p.

Kebede, Manjur Gebru; Leung, Maggi; Rammelt, Crelis; Zoomers, Annelies & Van Westen, Guus

- 2019 Vegetable business and smallholders' food security: empirical findings from northern Ethiopia.
Sustainability 11(3), 743 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2071-1050/11/3/743>).

Kidane Georgis, in collab. with Alemneh Dejene & Meshack Malo

- 2010 *Agricultural-based Livelihood Systems in Drylands in the Context of Climate Change. Inventory of Adaptation Practices and Technologies of Ethiopia*.
Rome: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations, 53 p.

Kinfe Asayehegn, Gebrehiwot Weldegebrail & Deribe Kaske

- 2012 Farmers' perception on the performance of development agents: the case of Southern Nations Nationalities and Peoples Regional State (SNNPRS), Ethiopia.
Wudpecker Journal of Agricultural Research 1(7): 257–262
(<http://www.wudpeckerresearchjournals.org>).

Kipkoech, Anderson K.; Tambi, Emmanuel N. & Bangali, Solomon

- 2015 *State of knowledge on CSA in Africa: case studies from Ethiopia, Kenya and Uganda*.
Accra: Forum for Agricultural Research in Africa (FARA), xvi, 62 p.

Kim, C.S.; Abafita, J. & Atkinson, J.S.

- 2016 Smallholder commercialization in Ethiopia: market orientation and participation.
Journal of Administrative and Business Studies 2(1): 19-28.

Koomen, Irene

- 2016 *Drivers for Adoption of Agricultural Technologies and Practices in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: University of Wageningen, Centre for Development Innovation, 99 p.

Korf, Benedikt; Hagmann, Tobias & Emmenegger, Rony

- 2015 Re-spacing African drylands: territorialization, sedentarization and indigenous

commodification in the Ethiopian pastoral frontier.
Journal of Peasant Studies 42(5): 881-901.

- Kraaijvanger, Richard
2018 *Farmers in the Lead: Assessing Effectiveness of Participatory Experimentation in Tigray, Northern Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 289 p.
- Kraaijvanger, Richard & Veldkamp, Tom
2015 The importance of local factors and management in determining wheat yield variability in on-farm experimentation in Tigray, northern Ethiopia.
Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment 214: 1-9.
- Kraaijvanger, Richard; Almekinders, Conny J.M. & Veldkamp, Tom
2016 Identifying crop productivity constraints and opportunities using focus group discussions: A case study with farmers from Tigray.
NJAS: Wageningen Journal of Life Sciences 78(1)
(<https://doi:10.1016/j.njas.2016.05.007>)
- Kraaijvanger, Richard; Veldkamp, Tom & Almekinders, Conny J.M.
2016 Considering change: evaluating four years of participatory experimentation with farmers in Tigray (Ethiopia) highlighting both functional and human social aspects.
Agricultural Systems 147: 38-50.
- Kraaijvanger, Richard & Veldkamp, Tom
2017 Four years of farmer experimentation on soil fertility in Tigray, northern Ethiopia: trends in research strategies.
Journal of Agricultural Education and Extension 23
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/1389224X.2017.1289962>)
- Kraaijvanger, Richard & Witteveen, Loes M.
2018 Farmer responsibility and researcher learning: two sides of the same coin? Reflecting on five years of involvement in participatory experimentation in Tigray, Northern Ethiopia.
International Journal of Agricultural Extension 2018 (1-18)
(<https://esciencepress.net/journals/index.php/IJAE/article/view/2381>).
- Kuiper, Marijke & Ruben, Ruerd
2007 Poverty targeting with heterogeneous endowments: a micro-simulation analysis of a less-favoured Ethiopian village.
In: Ruben, R., Pender, J. & Kuyvenhoven, A., eds, *Sustainable Poverty Reduction in Less-Favoured Areas*, pp. 421-441. CABI e-Book
(www.cabi.org/cabebooks/ebook/20073253225).
- Lavers, Tom
2011 The role of foreign invest Ethiopia's smallholder-focused agricultural development strategy.
The Hague: Institute of Social Studies, The Land Deal Policy Initiative (LDPI Working Paper 2), 27 p.

- 2014 *Conflicting Priorities in the Promotion of Gender Equality in Ethiopia: Uneven Implementation of Land Registration and the Impact on Women's Land Rights*. Geneva: UNRISD (Working Paper 2014-2), 26 p.
- 2016a Agricultural investment in Ethiopia: undermining national sovereignty or tool for state building?
Development and Change 47(5): 1078–1101.
- 2016b Social protection in an aspiring 'developmental state': the political drivers of Ethiopia's PSNP.
Helsinki: UNU (WIDER Working Paper 2016/130), 23 p.
- 2018 Responding to land-based conflicts in Ethiopia: the land rights of ethnic minorities under federalism.
African Affairs 117(468): 462–484.
- 2019 Social protection in an aspiring 'developmental state': the political drivers of Ethiopia's PSNP.
African Affairs 118(473): 646–671.
- 2022 State infrastructural power and social transfers: the local politics of distribution and delivering 'progress' in Ethiopia.
In: Th. Lavers, ed., *The Politics of Distributing Social Transfers in Sub-Saharan Africa and South Asia*, pp. 59-87. Oxford; Oxford University Press.
- Lecoutere, Els; Van den Berg, Marrit & De Brauw, Alan
2021 *Effective food systems innovations: An inventory of evidence from Bangladesh, Ethiopia, Nigeria, Viet Nam, and other low-and middle-income countries*. Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI Discussion Paper 2021), 110 p.
- Leta, Gerba; Kelboro, Girma; Stellmacher, Till & Hornidge, Anna-Katharina
2017 The agricultural extension system in Ethiopia: operational setup, challenges and opportunities.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper).
- Letson, Perry
2002 The road up: free-markets reforms fuel growth of Ethiopia's co-ops.
Rural Cooperatives 69: 15-20.
- Lijalem Abebaw, Worku Tuffa & Dawit Alemu
2021 Determinants of smallholder farmers' market orientation for small-scale crop commercialization in West Gojjam Zone, Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(1): 45-76.
- Lindskog, Annika
2018 Diversification of human capital investments in rural Ethiopia. *European Journal of Development Research* 30(4): 676–692
(<https://doi.org/10.1057/s41287-017-0099-y>).
- Linger Ayele & Tefere Degefa
2020 Temporary rural–rural labor migration from Quarit District, Northwest Ethiopia: a search for the determinants.
African Geographical Review 39(4): 379-397.

MacAlister, Charlotte, et al.

- 2012 *Water Related Indicators and Development Trajectories for Sustainable Crop-Livestock Intensification Planning in Ethiopia: the 'Quick-Water' toolbox*. Addis Ababa: International Livestock Research Institute (in assoc. with the International Water Management Institute, Bahir Dar University and Arba Minch University), 33 p.

Malede Birhan & Takele Adugna

- 2014 Livestock feed resources assessment, constraints and improvement strategies in Ethiopia.
Middle-East Journal of Scientific Research 21(4): 616-622.

Mamusha Lemma; Berhanu Gebremedhin; Hoekstra, Dirk & Aklilu Bogale

- 2016 Current status of agricultural extension services for market oriented agricultural development in Ethiopia: results from a household baseline survey.
African Research Review 10(3): 1–20.

Manlosa, Aisa O.; Hanspach, Jan; Schultner, Jannik; Dorresteyn, Ine & Fischer, Joern

- 2019 Livelihood strategies, capital assets, and food security in rural Southwest Ethiopia.
Food Security 11(1): 167-181.

Mastewal Yami & Snyder, Katherine A.

- 2015 *After all, land belongs to the state: examining the benefits of land registration for smallholders*.
Land Degradation and Development (<https://doi.org/10.1002/ldr.2371>).

Megersa Lenjiso, Birhanu; Smits, Jeroen & Ruben, Ruerd

- 2015 Smallholder milk market participation and intra-household time allocation in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 28(5): 808–825.
(<https://doi.org/10.1057/ejdr.2015.54>).

Mehari, Taddele Maru

- 2017 *Causes, Dynamics, and Consequences of Internal Displacement in Ethiopia*. Berlin: Stiftung Wissenschaft und Politik. German Institute for International and Security Affairs (Working Paper), 42 p.

Mekonnen Bersisa & Almas Heshmati

- 2016 Multidimensional measure of poverty in Ethiopia: factor and stochastic dominance analysis.
In: Almas Heshmati, ed., *Poverty and Well-Being in East Africa, Economic Studies in Inequality, Social Exclusion and Well-Being*, pp. 215–238. Cham (Sw.): Springer International.

Melaku Berhe; Hoag, Dana; Girmay Tesfay & Keske, Catherine M.H.

- 2017 Factors influencing the adoption of biogas digesters in rural Ethiopia.
Energy, Sustainability and Society 7:1
(<https://doi.org/10.1186/s13705-017-0112-5>)

Melaku Berhe; Hoag, Dana; Girmay Tesfay; Tewodros Tadesse; Oniki, Shunji; Kagatsume, Masaru & Keske, Catherine M.H.

2017 The effects of adaptation to climate change on income of households in rural Ethiopia.

Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice 7:12

(<https://doi.org/10.1186/s13570-017-0084-2>).

Melese Gezie

2019 Farmer's response to climate change and variability in Ethiopia: a review.

Cogent Food & Agriculture 5(1) (<https://doi:10.1080/23311932.2019.1613770>)

Melesse, Mequanint Biset & Bulte, Erwin

2015 Does land registration and certification boost farm productivity? Evidence from Ethiopia.

Agricultural Economics 46(6): 757-768.

Melesse, Mequanint Biset; Dabissa, Adane & Bulte, Erwin

2018 Joint land certification programmes and women's empowerment: evidence from Ethiopia.

Journal of Development Studies 54(10): 1756-1774.

Melesse, Mequanint Biset & Cecchi, Francesco

2017 Does market experience attenuate risk aversion? Evidence from landed farm households in Ethiopia.

World Development 98: 447-466.

Melisew Dejene Lemma & Cochrane, Logan

2019 Policy coherence and social protection in Ethiopia: ensuring no one is left behind.

Societies 9(19) (www.mdpi.com/2075-4698/9/1/19/html, open access).

Menberu Teshome

2018 Rural communities' vulnerability to farmland poverty in varied ecological settings of northwest Ethiopia.

Journal of Degraded and Mining Lands Management 5(2): 1085-1102.

Menberu Teshome Zeleke & Yohannes Aberra

2014 Determinants of the adoption of land management strategies against climate change in Northwest Ethiopia.

Ethiopian Research Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 1(1): 93-118.

Mengistu, Assefa Wendimu

2013 Jatropha potential on marginal lands in Ethiopia: reality or myth?

Copenhagen: Department of Food and Resource Economics, University of Copenhagen & Frederiksberg: IFRO (IFRO Working Papers 2013/17).

2016 Jatropha potential on marginal land in Ethiopia: reality or myth?

Energy for Sustainable Development 30: 14-20

(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.esd.2015.11.001>).

- Mengistu, Assefa Wendimu; Henningsen, Arne & Czekaj, Tomasz G.
 2017 Incentives and moral hazard: plot level productivity of factory-operated and outgrower-operated sugarcane production in Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(5): 549–560 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/agec.12356>).
- Mersha, Azeb Assefa
 2018 *Unpacking the Nexus between Gender and Climate Change Adaptation. The Case of Smallholder Agriculture in North-Eastern Ethiopia*.
 Utrecht: University of Utrecht (PhD dissertation), 233 p.
- Mersha, Fekadu Gelaw
 2016 *Effects of personalized transactions and institutional interventions on the performance of coffee markets in Ethiopia*.
 Ghent: University of Ghent, Faculty of Bioscience Engineering (PhD thesis), ix, 234 p.
- Mersha, Fekadu Gelaw; Speelman, Stijn & Van Huylenbroeck, Guido
 2016 Farmers' marketing preferences in local coffee markets: evidence from a choice experiment in Ethiopia.
Food Policy 61: 92-102.
- Mersha Gebrehiwot; Elbakidzo, Marine & Lidestraw, Gun
 2018 Gender relations in changing agroforestry home gardens in rural Ethiopia.
Journal of Rural Studies 61: 197–205
 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jrurstud.2018.05.009>).
- Mesele, Belay Zegeye
 2021 Estimating the impact of agricultural technology adoption on *teff* productivity: evidence from North Shewa Zone of Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(1): 77-102.
- Meskerem Abi; Kessler, Aad; Oosterveer, Peter J.M. & Degefa Tolossa
 2018 How farmers' characteristics influence spontaneous spreading of stone bunds in the highlands of Ethiopia: a case study in the Girar Jarso woreda.
Environment, Development and Sustainability 22(1): 317-335
 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s10668-018-0203-2>).
- Mezegebu Getnet Debas
 2016 *Crop Intensification Options and Trade-offs with the Water Balance in the Central Rift Valley of Ethiopia*.
 Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 177 p. (Open access: <http://edepot.wur.nl/385687>).
- Mezegebu Getnet; Descheemaeker, Katrien; Van Ittersum, Martin K. & Hengsdijk, Huib
 2022 Narrowing crop yield gaps in Ethiopia under current and future climate: A model-based exploration of intensification options and their trade-offs with the water balance.
Field Crops Research 278 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.fcr.2022.108442>).
- Michler, Jeffrey D. & Josephson, Anna L.

- 2017 To specialize or diversify: agricultural diversity and poverty dynamics in Ethiopia.
World Development 89:214–226.
- Mikias Biazen
2014 The effect of climate change and variability on the livelihoods of local communities: the case of Central Rift Valley Region of Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 1(4), e453
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=64222>).
- Million Gebreyes & Müller-Mahn, Detlef
2019 Cultural political economy of irrigation management in Northeastern Ethiopia: the case of the Kobo-Girana valley development programme.
Water Alternatives 12(3): 725-742.
- Minda, Thomas T.; Van der Molen, Michiel K.; Vilà-Guerau de Arellano, Jordi; Chulda, Kanko C. & Struik, Paul C.
2019 Responses of canopy growth and yield of potato cultivars to weather dynamics in a complex topography: *belg* farming seasons in the Gamo Highlands, Ethiopia.
Agronomy 9(4), 163 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy9040163>).
- Minten, Bart; Schäfer, Florian T. & Tadesse, Kuma Worako
2019 Performance and institutions of the Ethiopian coffee sector.
In: CV 23.
- Minten, Bart; Seneshaw Tamru & Reardon, Thomas
2019 Agricultural markets in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.
- Minten, Bart, Tamru, S., Kuma, T. & Nyarko, Y.
2014 *Structure and Performance of Ethiopia's Coffee Export Sector*.
Addis Ababa: EDRI – Washington, DC: IFPRI, 33 p.
- Mitiku, Fikadu; De Mey, Yann; Nyssen, Jan & Maertens, Miet
2017 Do private sustainability standards contribute to income growth and poverty alleviation? A comparison of different coffee certification schemes in Ethiopia.
Sustainability 9(2), 246 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su9020246>).
- Mohammed Hassena; Van den Broek, Joep & Borman, Gareth
2020 *Final report to RVO: institutional mapping & needs assessment of Ethiopia's public seed sector services*.
Wageningen: Wageningen Centre for Development Innovation, Wageningen University & Research (Report WCDI-20-101), 29 p.
- Mohammed, Hussein; Desalegn, Tadesse; Abera, Fetien Abay & Thijssen, Marja H.
2013 Participatory varietal selection for enhancing farmers' access to quality seed in Ethiopia.

In: W.S. de Boef, A. Subedi, N. Peroni, M. Thijssen & E. O'Keeffe, eds, *Community Biodiversity Management*, pp. 279–284. London: Taylor and Francis.

Molla Alemayehu; Beuving, Joost & Ruben, Ruerd

- 2018 Disentangling poor smallholder farmers' risk preferences and time horizons: evidence from a field experiment in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 28: 1-23.

Morley, Tomas; Silva, João Vasco; Van Dijk, Michiel; Reidsma, Pytrik; Van Loon, Marloes P. & Van Ittersum, Martin K.

- 2019 *Disentangling agronomic and economic yield gaps in Ethiopian wheat based systems for better targeting of development interventions (Yield Gap Wheat Ethiopia) : Report 3: National yield gap analysis and its components*.
Wageningen : Wageningen University & Research (Centre for Crop Systems Analysis), Scientific Report, 13 p.

Moti Jaleta & Gardebroek, Cornelis

- 2007 Land and labour allocation decisions in the shift from subsistence to commercial agriculture.
In: R. Ruben, J. Pender & A. Kuyvenhoven, eds, *Sustainable Poverty Reduction in Less-Favoured Areas*, pp. 354-374. CABI e-Book
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.1079/9781845932770.0000>).

Muauz, Gidey Alemu

- 2018 Artisanal small-scale opal mining (ASOM) insecurity in the Delanta wereda, Ethiopia: the shifting landscape of multidimensional insecurity in the face of emergent ASOM wealth.
African Security Review 27(1): 61–87.

Mulat, Goshu Gebeyehu

- 2019 Effect of credit constraints on intensity of fertilizer adoption and agricultural productivity in Amhara Region, Ethiopia: an endogenous switching regression analysis.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 35(1–2): 65–100.

Negussie, Achalu D.

- 2004 *Farm Forestry Decision-Making Strategies of the Guraghe Households, Southern-Central Highlands of Ethiopia*.
Dresden: Technische Universität Dresden (PhD thesis), xviii, 185 p.

Nigussie Abadi & Chisholm, Nick

- 2019 Shocks and insurances in rural Tigray: do forests have a role to play?
In: CV 48, pp. 157-170.

Noad Mekonnen & Bamlaku Alamirew

- 2017 The effect of rural road transport on crop commercialization: evidence from the Ethiopian Living Standard Measurement Survey.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 13(2): 81-108.

- Nugusse, Woldegebrial Zeweld; Van Huylenbroeck, Guido & Buysse, Jeroen
 2015 Household food security through cooperative societies in northern Ethiopia.
International Journal of Development Issues 14(1): 60-72.
- Nugusse, Woldegebrial Zeweld; Van Huylenbroeck, Guido; Hidgot, A.; Chandrakanth, M.G.
 & Speelman, Stijn
 2015 Adoption of small-scale irrigation and its livelihood impacts in Northern Ethiopia.
Irrigation and Drainage 64(5): 655-668.
- Omiti, John & Irungi, Patrick
 2010 *Socio-Economic Benefits of Rinderpest Eradication from Ethiopia and Kenya*.
 Nairobi: African Union, InterAfrican Bureau for Animal Resources (Report), 77 p.
- Paul, Mark & Mwangi wa Gĩthĩnji
 2018 Small farms, smaller plots: land size, fragmentation, and productivity in Ethiopia.
Journal of Peasant Studies 45(4): 757-775.
- Pérez, Francisco
 2021 East Asia has delinked – can Ethiopia delink too?
Review of African Political Economy 48(167): 102-118.
<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/03056244.2021.1879769?journalCode=crea20>.
- Planel, Sabine
 2016 Le developmental state éthiopien et les paysans pauvres. Économie politique
 du développement rural par le bas.
Politique Africaine 142: 57-76.
- Rahwa Kidane; Prowse, Martin & De Neergaard, Andreas
 2019 Bespoke adaptation in rural Africa? An asset-based approach from southern
 Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 31(3): 413–432.
- Rand, Jude
 2007 Oxfam America (Ethiopia) and the Sidama, Yirgachefe & Oromia Unions –
 Make Trade Fair Coffee campaign.
 In: id., *Rights-Based Approaches: Learning Project*, pp. 43-55. Boston –
 Atlanta: Oxfam America – Care USA.
- Ringler, Claudia; Bryan, Elizabeth; Hassan, Rashid M.; Tekie Alemu & Hillesland, Marya,
 eds
 2011 *How Can African Agriculture Adapt to Climate Change? Insights from
 Ethiopia and South Africa*.
 Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (Research
 Briefing Series no. 15), 45 p.
- Rizzo, Matteo & Petit, Nicolas
 2015 The policy neglect of rural wage employment: the cases of Rwanda and
 Ethiopia.

In: Oya, Carlos & Pontara, Nicola, eds, *Rural Wage Employment in Developing Countries: Theory, Evidence, and Policy*. Abingdon, Oxon. - New York: Routledge (Routledge ISS Studies in Rural Livelihoods).

Rodier, Christophe & Struik, Paul C.

- 2018 Nodal farmers' motivations for exchanging sorghum seeds in northwestern Ethiopia.
Sustainability 10(10) (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su10103708>).

Sabates-Wheeler, Rachel; Lind, Jeremy; Hoddinott, John & Mulugeta, Tefera Taye

- 2021 Graduation after 10 years of Ethiopia's Productive Safety Net programme: surviving but still not thriving.
Development Policy Review 39(4): 511-531.

Samuel Assefa; Kessler, Aad & Flesskens, Luuk

- 2018 Assessing farmers' willingness to participate in campaign-based watershed management: experiences from Boset District, Ethiopia.
Sustainability 10(12) (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su10124460>).
2021 Exploring decision-making in campaign-based watershed management by using a role-playing game in Boset District, Ethiopia.
Agricultural Systems 190
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0308521X21000779>).

Samuel Sebsibie; Workineh Asmare & Tessema Endalkachew

- 2014 Agricultural technology adoption and rural poverty: a study on smallholders in Amhara Regional State, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 32(2): 117-155.

Schädler, Manuel & Gatzweiler, Franz W.

- 2013 Institutional Environments for Enabling Agricultural Technology Innovations: The Role of Land Rights in Ethiopia, Ghana, India and Bangladesh.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper 119), ii, 25 p.

Schäfer, Florian Tomas

- 2017 *Revisiting the Agrarian Question: Coffee, Flowers and Ethiopia's New Capitalists*.
London: SOAS University of London (PhD thesis), 382 p.
2019 Private coffee plantations in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Schapper, A., Unrau, C. & Killoh, S.

- 2019 Social mobilization against large hydroelectric dams: A comparison of Ethiopia, Brazil, and Panama.
Sustainable Development 28(2): 413-423.

Schewel, Kerilyn

- 2018 Ziway or Dubai - Can flower farms in Ethiopia reduce migration to the Middle East?
Geneva: I.O.M. (Migration Research Series, no. 55), 10 p.

- Schewel, Kerilyn & Bahir, Asmamaw Legass
 2018 *Migration and Social Transformation in Ethiopia*.
 Amsterdam: University of Amsterdam, International Migration Institute,
 (MADE project paper 7), 45 p.
- Schmidt, Emily; Chinowsky, Paul; Robinson, Sherman & Strzepek, Kenneth
 2017 Determinants and impact of sustainable land management (SLM) investments:
 a systems evaluation in the Blue Nile Basin, Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(5): 613–627
 (<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/agec.12361>).
- Schoneveld, George C.
 2015 The challenge of governing Africa's new agricultural investment landscapes:
 an analysis of policy arrangements and sustainability outcomes in Ethiopia and
 Nigeria.
Forests 6: 88-115.
- See, Linda, et al.
 2013 Mapping cropland in Ethiopia using crowdsourcing.
International Journal of Geosciences 4(6): 6-13
 (Open access: <http://dx.doi.org/10.4236/ijg.2013.46A1002>).
- Seifu, Mikinay; Van Paassen, Annemarie; Klerkx, Laurens & Leeuwis, Cees
 2022 A state-initiated multi-stakeholder platform as an instrument to build
 agricultural innovation system capacity: a case study from Ethiopia.
Innovation & Development 12
 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/2157930X.2022.2064959>).
- Sender, John
 2019 Assessing poverty trends in Ethiopia, 1990–2015.
 In: CV 23.
- Shiferaw, Kaleb; Geberemedhin, Berhanu & Legesse, Dereje
 2016 Factors determining household allocation of credit to livestock production in
 Ethiopia.
 Nairobi: Kenya International Livestock Research Institute (LIVES working
 paper 21).
- Silva, João Vasco; Baudron, Frédéric; Reidsma, Pytrik & Giller, Ken E.
 2019 Is labour a major determinant of yield gaps in sub-Saharan Africa? A study of
 cereal-based production systems in Southern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Systems 174: 39-51.
- Silva, João Vasco; Reidsma, Pytrik; Van Loon, Marloes P. & Van Ittersum, Martin K.
 2019 *Disentangling agronomic and economic yield gaps in Ethiopian wheat based
 systems for better targeting of development interventions (Yield Gap Wheat
 Ethiopia): Report #4: Wheat yield gaps in the Ethiopian highlands: Magnitude,
 drivers and policy implications*.

Wageningen : Wageningen University & Research (Centre for Crop Systems Analysis), Scientific Report, 28 p.

Sisay Yehuala; Malede Birhan & Degsew Melak

2013 Perception of farmers towards the use of modern beehives technology in Amhara Region, Ethiopia.

European Journal of Biological Sciences 5(1): 1-8.

Solomon Gizaw; Hoekstra, Dirk; Berhanu Gebremedhin & Azage Tegegne

2015 Classification of small ruminant production sub-systems in Ethiopia: Implications for designing development interventions.

Addis Ababa: International Livestock Research Institute (LIVES Working Paper 5), 22 p.

Staelens, Lotte

2016 *Labour Agency in the Cut Flower Industry in Ethiopia: Should I Stay or Should I Go?*

Ghent: University of Ghent (PhD thesis), 200 p.

Tadele Tafese

2016 Adoption and intensity of row-seeding (case of Wolaita Zone).

Open Access Library Journal 3(3).

(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=69118>).

Tamrat Gebiso

2015 Adoption of modern bee hives in Arsi Zone of Oromia Region: determinants and financial benefits.

Agricultural Sciences 6(3): 282-296

(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/paperinformation.aspx?paperid=55148>).

Tarekegne, Chalachew

2021 Innovative agriculture in Ethiopia: public insights on its arrangements.

Development in Practice 32 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/09614524.2021.1937550>).

2022 Voices of smallholder farmers in Ethiopia: questioning research and services?

Academia Letters, article 3688 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL3688>).

Tarekegne, Chalachew; Wesselink, Renate; Biemans, Harm J.A. & Mulder, Martin

2021 Developing and validating a competence framework for improving the productivity of smallholder farmers: a case study from Ethiopia.

Journal of Agricultural Education and Extension 27(3)

(<https://doi.org/10.1080/1389224X.2021.1880452>).

2022 Effectiveness of a competence-based planting support training programme for development agents in Ethiopia.

International Journal of Training and Development

(<https://doi.org/10.1111/ijtd.12265>)

Tassew Woldehanna & Araya, Mesele W.

2019 Poverty and inequality in Ethiopia, 1995/6–2015/16.

In: CV 23.

- Tefera, Delelegne A. & Bijman, Jos
 2019 Cooperatives in modern food supply chains: a case study of the malt barley sector in Ethiopia.
 In: J. Windsperger, G. Cliquet, G. Hendrikse & M. Srećković, eds, *Design and Management of Interfirm Networks*, pp. 217-237. Cham: Springer (Contributions to Management Science).
- Tefera, Delelegne A., Bijman, Jos & Slingerland, Maja A.
 2016 Agricultural cooperatives in Ethiopia: evolution, functions and impact. *Journal of International Development* 29(4): 431-453
 (<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1002/jid.3240>).
- Tegegnie, Alemu Kumilachew
 2020 Design and evaluation of intelligent commodity market information monitoring system for rural farmers and traders in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Library, Archives and Information Science 30(1): 23-36.
- Teferi, Abate Adem
 2012 The local politics of Ethiopia's green revolution in South Wollo.
African Studies Review 55(3): 81-102.
- Temesgen, Gebeyehu Baye
 2019 Property rights and their implications on agricultural productivity in Ethiopia: a history.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 27(1): 113-135.
- Ten Hove, Hermine; Snoek, Harriette; Bosch, Diane & Demewez Moges
 2022 *Dairy consumption, beliefs and practices among rural populations in Ethiopia (Rural Consumer Study)*.
 Wageningen: Wageningen Centre for Development Innovation, Wageningen University & Research (Report WCDI-22-195), 53 p.
- Terefe Degefa
 2016 Sustaining smallholder farmers' livelihoods through rainfall-deficit index-based crop insurance in drought-prone areas: lessons from Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 32(1): 41-62.
- Tesfamicheal Wossen & Seife Ayele
 2018 Ethiopia's agricultural transformation: agribusiness' contribution to reducing youth unemployment.
IDS Bulletin 49(5): 15-30
 (<https://bulletin.ids.ac.uk/index.php/idsbo/article/view/3006/Online%20article>).
- Tesfay, G.; Ruben, Ruerd; Pender, J.; Kuyvenhoven, A.
 2020 Resource use efficiency on own and sharecropped plots in northern Ethiopia: determinants and implications for sustainability.
 In: R. Ruben, J. Pender & A. Kuyvenhoven, eds, *Sustainable Poverty Reduction in Less-Favoured Areas*, pp. 181-202. CABI e-Book
 (<http://dx.doi.org/10.1079/9781845932770.0000>).

Tesfaye Wolde-Medhin

2003 Intimate knowledge of the environment and the production of livelihood: an example from the Ethiopian highlands.
Culture & Agriculture 25(2): 13-31.

2004 *Highland Farmers and the Modernizing State in Ethiopia: Conjunctures and Disjunctures*.
Urbana-Champaign: University of Illinois (PhD Thesis in Cultural Anthropology), 449 p. (<https://www.ideals.illinois.edu/handle/2142/85263>).

Tesfaye Woldeyohanes; Heckeley, Thomas & Surry, Yves

2017 Effect of off-farm income on smallholder commercialization: panel evidence from rural households in Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(2): 207–218 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/agec.12327>).

Tewodaj Mogues; Petracco, Carly & Randriamamonjy, Josee

2011 *The Wealth and Gender Distribution of Rural Services in Ethiopia: A Public Expenditure Benefit Incidence Analysis*.
Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI Discussion Paper 01057), 62 p.

Tewodros Tadesse

2019 Climate-smart approaches for strengthening livelihood resilience in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 211-218.

Thijssen, Marja H.

2016 *Programme on Integrated Seed Sector Development in Ethiopia 2011-2015*.
Wageningen: University of Wageningen, Centre for Development Innovation (End Report), 43 p.

Tilahun Amede; Auricht, Christopher; Boffa, Jean-Marc; Dixon, John; Mallawaarachchi, Thilak; Rukuni, Mandi & Tilaye, Teklewold-Deneke

2017 *The Evolving Farming and Pastoral Landscapes in Ethiopia: A Farming System Framework for Investment Planning and Priority Setting in Ethiopia*.
Canberra: Australian Centre for International Agricultural Research (ACIAR Technical Reports Series No. 92.), 52 p.

Timko, Joleen A.; Aklilu Amsalu; Acheampong, Emmanuel & Teferi, Mesfin Kinfu

2014 Local perceptions about the effects of *Jatropha* (*Jatropha curcas*) and Castor (*Ricinus communis*) plantations on households in Ghana and Ethiopia.
Sustainability 6(10): 7224-7241 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su6107224>).

Tiru Tesfa; Wondimu Bayu; Arega Gashaw & Hassen Beshir

2017 Spice production, marketing, and utilization in South Wollo, Ethiopia.
East African Journal of Sciences 11(1): 27-36.

Tsegaye, Mulugeta Habtewold

2018 Adoption and impact of improved agricultural technologies on rural poverty.
In: CV 53, pp. 13-38.

Van Dijk, Michiel; Morley, Tomas; Van Loon, Marloes P.; Reidsma, Pytrik; Tesfaye, Kindie & Van Ittersum, Martin K.

2020 Reducing the maize yield gap in Ethiopia: decomposition and policy simulation. *Agricultural Systems* 183 (open access, <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agsy.2020.102828>).

Vandecasteele, Joachim; Mekdim Dereje; Minten, Bart & Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse

2020 From agricultural experiment station to farm: the impact of the promotion of a new technology on farmers' yields in Ethiopia. *Economic Development and Cultural Change* 68(3): 965-1007.

Vandecasteele, Joachim; Mekdim Dereje; Minten, Bart & Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse

2018 Labour, profitability and gender impacts of adopting row planting in Ethiopia. *European Review of Agricultural Economics* 45(4): 471–503.

Verkaart, S.; Munyua, B.; Mausch, K. & Michler, J.

2017 Welfare impacts of improved chickpea adoption: a pathway for rural development in Ethiopia. *Food Policy* 66: 50–61.

Woldegebrail Zeweld; Van Huylenbroeck, Guido; Girmay Tesfay & Speelman, Stijn

2019 Impacts of socio-psychological factors on smallholder farmers' risk attitudes: empirical evidence and implications. *Agrekon - Agricultural Economics Research, Policy and Practice in Southern Africa* 58(2): 253–279 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03031853.2019.1570284>).

Workafes Woldetsadik & Kasu Kebede

2000 Coffee production systems in Ethiopia. In: *Proceedings of the Workshop on Control of Coffee Berry Disease (CBD) in Ethiopia held in Addis Ababa, 13–15 August 1999*, pp. 99–106. Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Agricultural Research Organization.

Woldeyohanes, Habtamu Tefera

2018 *State Ideology, Accounting and Organisational Change: the Case of Ethiopian Cooperatives*. Melbourne: La Trobe University, La Trobe Business School (PhD thesis).

Wondwosen Abera; Mohammed Assen & Budds, Jessica

2020 Determinants of agricultural land management practices among smallholder farmers in the Wanka watershed, northwestern highlands of Ethiopia. *Land Use Policy* 99 (<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0264837719308865>).

Wong, Ho Lun; Wei, Xiangdong; Kahsay, Haftom B.; Gebreegziabher, Zenebe; Gardebroek, Cornelis; Osgood, Daniel E. & Diro, Rahel

2020 Effects of input vouchers and rainfall insurance on agricultural production and household welfare: Experimental evidence from northern Ethiopia. *World Development* 135 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.worlddev.2020.105074>).

Woubie, Amsaya Anteneh; Muradian, Roldan & Ruben, Ruerd

- 2015 Impact of multiple certification on smallholder coffee farmers' livelihoods: evidence from southern Ethiopia.
In: Ruerd Ruben & Paul Hoebink, eds, *Coffee Certification in East Africa: Impact on Farms, Families and Cooperatives*, pp. 127-148. Wageningen: Wageningen Academic Publishers.
- Yenenesh Tadesse, Almekinders, Conny J.M.; Schulte, Rogier P.O. & Struik, Paul C.
2017 Understanding farmers' potato production practices and use of improved varieties in Chench, Ethiopia.
Journal of Crop Improvement 31(5): 673-688.
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/15427528.2017.1345817>).
- 2018 Potatoes and livelihoods in Chench, southern Ethiopia.
NJAS Wageningen Journal of Life Sciences 88: 105-111.
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.njas.2018.05.005>).
- Yenenesh Tadesse; Almekinders, Conny J.M.; Griffin, Denis & Struik, Paul C.
2020 Collective production and marketing of quality potato seed: experiences from two cooperatives in Chench, Ethiopia.
Forum for Development Studies 47(1): 139–156.
- Yohannes Mare; Yishak Gecho & Melkamu Mada
2021 Multidimensional rural poverty in Burji and Konso area, Southern Ethiopia.
Research Square (www.researchsquare.com/article/rs-884636/v1, or <https://doi.org/10.21203/rs.3.rs-884636/v1>).
- 2022 Determinants of multidimensional rural poverty in Burji and Konso area, Southern Ethiopia.
Cogent Social Sciences 8(1)
(www.tandfonline.com/doi/pdf/10.1080/23311886.2022.2068757).
- Zenebe Adimassu; Langan, Simon; Johnston, Robyn; Wolde Mekuria & Tilahun Amede
2017 Impacts of soil and water conservation practices on crop yield, run-off, soil loss and nutrient loss in Ethiopia: review and synthesis.
Environmental Management 5(1): 87–101
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s00267-016-0776-1>).
- Zenebe Gebreegziabher; Alemu Mekonnen; Rahel, Deribe Bekele; Bahne, Jonse & Samuel, Abera Zewdie
2018 Mapping vulnerability to climate change of the farming sector in the Nile Basin of Ethiopia.
In: Cyndi Spindell Berck, Peter Berck & Salvatore Di Falco, eds, *Agricultural Adaptation to Climate Change in Africa: Food Security in a Changing Environment*. Abingdon: RFF Press.
- Zeng, Di; Alwang, Jeffrey; Norton, George W.; Bekele Shiferaw; Moti Jaleta & Chilot Yirga
2015 Ex-post impacts of improved maize varieties on poverty in rural Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 46(4): 515-526.
- 2017 Agricultural technology adoption and child nutrition enhancement: improved maize varieties in rural Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(5): 573–586.

- Zeng, Di; Alwang, Jeffrey; Norton, George; Moti Jaleta; Bekele Shiferaw & Chilot Yirga
 2018 Land ownership and technology adoption revisited: improved maize varieties in Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 72: 270–279
www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0264837716302162).
- Zerihun, Berhane Weldegebriel
 2016 Social protection and vulnerability to climate shocks: a panel data evidence from rural Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(2): 99-132.
- Zerihun Nigussie et al.
 2018 Applying Ostrom's institutional analysis and development framework to soil and water conservation activities in north-western Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 71: 1–10
<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0264837717312024>)
- Zerihun Nigussie, et al.
 2017 Factors influencing small-scale farmers' adoption of sustainable land management technologies in north-western Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 67: 57–64 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2017.05.024>).
- Zewdie Birhanu; Argaw Ambelu; Negalign Berhanu; Abraraw Tesfaye & Woldemichael Kifle
 2017 Understanding resilience dimensions and adaptive strategies to the impact of recurrent droughts in Borana Zone, Oromia Region, Ethiopia: a grounded theory approach.
International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health 14(2): 1–18 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28134771/>).
- Zewdie Habte; Belaineh Legesse; Jema Haji & Moti Jaleta
 2020 Determinants of supply in the wheat value chain of Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 36(1): 37-61.

11. Human and Wildlife/Animal Interactions

- Aberham Megaze; Balakrishnan, Mundanthra & Gurja Belay
 2017 Human–wildlife conflict and attitude of local people towards conservation of wildlife in Chebera Churchura National Park, Ethiopia.
African Zoology 52(1): 1-8.
- Addisu Asefa
 2021 Exploration of human-bird relationships: Oromo proverbs associated with the northern ground-hornbill in Ethiopia.
Social Sciences & Humanities Open 4(1)
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ssaho.2021.100162>).

- Alemayehu Acha; Mathewos Temesgen & Bauer, Hans
 2018 Human–wildlife conflicts and their associated livelihood impacts in and around Chebera-Churchura National Park, Ethiopia.
Society & Natural Resources 31(2): 260-275.
- Baynes-Rock, Marcus
 2015a *Among the Bone Eaters: Encounters with Hyenas in Harar*.
 University Park, PA: Penn State University Press.
 2015b Ethiopian *budas* as hyenas: where the social is more than human.
Folklore 126(3): 266-282.
- Degu Tadie & Fischer, Anke
 2013 Hunting, social structure, and human-nature relationships in Lower Omo, Ethiopia: people and wildlife at a crossroads.
Human Ecology 41(3): 447-457.
- Fikirte Gebresenbet; Bauer, Hans; Vadjunec, Jacqueline M. & Papeş, Monica
 2018 Beyond the numbers: human attitudes and conflict with lions (*Panthera leo*) in and around Gambella National Park, Ethiopia.
PloS One 13(9), e0204320 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0204320>).
- Fikirte Gebresenbet; Brhane Baraki; Gidey Yirga; Sillero-Zubiri, Claudio & Bauer, Hans
 2018 A culture of tolerance: coexisting with large carnivores in the Kafa Highlands, Ethiopia.
Oryx 52(4): 751–760.
- Fischer, Anke; Yitbarek, Tibebe Weldesemaet; Czajkowski, Mikołaj; Degu Tadie & Hanley, Nick
 2015 Trophy hunters' willingness to pay for wildlife conservation and community benefits.
Conservation Biology 29(4): 1111-1121.
- Gidey Yirga; Wondimu Ersino; De Iongh, Hans H.; Leirs, Herwig; Kindeya Gebrihiwot; Deckers, Jozef & Bauer, Hans
 2013 Spotted hyena (*Crocuta crocuta*) coexisting at high density with people in Wukro district, northern Ethiopia.
Mammalian Biology 98: 193-197.
- Gidey Yirga, et al.
 2014 Local spotted hyena abundance and community tolerance of depredation in human-dominated landscapes in Northern Ethiopia.
Mammalian Biology 79: 325-330.
- Gidey Yirga; De Iongh, Hans H.; Leirs, Herwig; Kindeya Gebrihiwot; Deckers, Jozef & Bauer, Hans
 2012 Adaptability of large carnivores to changing anthropogenic food sources: diet change of spotted hyena (*Crocuta crocuta*) during Christian fasting period in northern Ethiopia.
Journal of Animal Ecology 81:1052-1055.

Gidey Yirga; Solomon Amare; Fikirte Gebresenbet; De Iongh, Hans H; Vos, Matthijs; Sillero-Zubiri, Claudio & Bauer, Hans

- 2021 Lion (*Panthera leo*) ecology and survival in protected areas of Ethiopia. *Mammalian Biology* 101: 791–801 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s42991-021-00137-y>).

Melaku Tefera

- 2013 *Atlas of biogeography and biodiversity of indigenous domestic and wild mammals of Ethiopia*.
Dire Dawa: Haramaya University, 69 p.
(<http://www.slideshare.net/MelakuTefera/atlas-of-biogeography-and-biodiversity-of-indigenous-domestic-and-wildlife-of-ethiopia>).

Nishizaki, Nobuko

- 2009 Community-based ‘anti-poaching’ effort: a case study of the Mago National Park, Ethiopia.
In: T. Meguro, ed., *Re-Conceptualization of Wildlife Conservation: Toward Resonance between Subsistence and Wildlife*, pp. 57–66. Nairobi: ACTS Press.

Rodrigues, Patrícia, et al.

- 2018 Coffee management and the conservation of forest bird diversity in southwestern Ethiopia.
Biological Conservation 217: 131–139
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2017.10.036>).
2021 Predicting the impacts of human population growth on forest mammals in the highlands of southwestern Ethiopia.
Biological Conservation 256 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biocon.2021.109046>).

Tesfaye Fentaw & Jatni Duba

- 2017 Human–wildlife conflict among the pastoral communities of southern rangelands of Ethiopia: the case of Yabello Protected Area.
Journal of International Wildlife Law & Policy 20(2): 198–206.

Workneh Kelbessa

- 2018 The moral status and well-being of animals in the Oromo culture.
In: Rainer Ebert & Anteneh Roba, eds, *Africa and Her Animals. Philosophical and Practical Perspectives*, pp. 129–144. Pretoria: UNISA Press.

Zewdu Kifle & Afework Bekele

- 2020 Human–gelada conflict and attitude of the local community toward the conservation of the southern gelada (*Theropithecus gelada obscurus*) around Borena Saynit National Park, Ethiopia.
Environmental Management 65(3): 399–409
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31884563/>).

12. Politics, Law and Revolution, until 1991

Ayalew Yimam (Mukhtar)

- 2019 *Yankee, go home!: The Life of an Ethiopian Revolutionary and the Fall of Assimba, EPRP's Red Base, 1969-1981.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press, xii, 399 p.

Berouk Mesfin

- 2010 The architecture and conduct of intelligence in Ethiopia (1974-1991).
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(1): 39-70.

Cowcher, Kate E.

- 2016 From Pushkin to perestroika: art and the search for an Ethiopian October.
In: M. Nash, ed., *Red Africa: Affective Communities and the Cold War*, pp. 52-67. Atlanta, GA: Black Dog Publishing.
2018 The Revolution has been televised. Fact, fiction, and spectacle in the 1970s and 1980s.
In: CV 17, pp. 45-66.

Gedion, Wolde Amanuel

- 2013 *'Game Changers' of Identity Politics in Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: Banawee Printing Press, 298 p.

Hjalmarsson, Clarissa Charlotte

- 2020 Healthcare of the Eritrean People's Liberation Front and its politicization, 1970–1991: treating the body politic.
African Studies Review 63(1): 146-169.

Ratner, David

- 2018 *The Other Journey. Life Stories of Israelis, Former Revolutionary Activists during the Ethiopian Civil War, 1974-1991.*
Haifa: Pardes, 244 p. (in Hebrew).
2021 Remembering the revolutionary past: the postrevolutionary generation(s) of Ethiopia and memory of the revolutionary period (late 1960s – late 1970s).
Canadian Journal of African Studies / Revue canadienne des études africaines 42 (<https://doi:10.1080/00083968.2020.1848598>).

Steen-Johnsen, Tale

- 2017 State – religious relationships in Ethiopia.
In: Steen-Johnsen, Tale, *State and Politics in Religious Peacebuilding*, pp. 57-74. Basingstoke – New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Wiebel, Jacob

- 2015 'Let the Red Terror intensify': political violence, governance and society in urban Ethiopia, 1976-78.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 48(1): 13-30.
2021 Atrocities in revolutionary Ethiopia, 1974-79: towards a comparative analysis.
Journal of Genocide Research 24(1): 134-147
(<https://doi:10.1080/14623528.2021.1992928>).

Wiebel, Jacob & Admasie, Samuel Andreas

- 2019 Rethinking the Ethiopian Red Terror: approaches to political violence in revolutionary Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 60(3): 457-475.

Worku, Gebeyehu Lakew

- 2018 *Empire and Revolution in Ethiopia: a New Perspective*.
Addis Ababa: n.p., 344 p.

Zelege, Elleni Centime

- 2019 *Ethiopia in Theory: Revolution and Knowledge Production, 1964-2016*.
Leiden - Boston: Brill.

13. Political Developments and Political Thought, 1991-2018

Anonymous

- 2015 Citizens Charter for a democratic Ethiopia: a common cause for freedom, prosperity, and national renaissance.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 163-174.

Aalen, Lovise

- 2014 Ethiopia after Meles: stability for how long?
Current History, May 2014: 192–196.
- 2019 The revolutionary democracy of Ethiopia: a wartime ideology both shaping and shaped by peacetime policy needs.
Government and Opposition 55(4): 653-668
(<https://doi.org/10.1017/gov.2018.54>).
- 2021 The interplay between federalism and dominant party rule in Ethiopia and the Sidama's quest for statehood.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(5): 972-992.

Aalen, Lovise & Muriaas, Ragnhild L.

- 2017 *Manipulating Political Decentralisation: Africa's Inclusive Autocrats*.
Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge, 176 p.

Abbink, Jon

- 2015 The Ethiopian revolution after 40 years (1974–2014) plan B in progress?
Journal of Developing Societies 31(3): 333–357.
- 2017a Paradoxes of electoral authoritarianism: the 2015 Ethiopian elections as hegemonic performance.
Journal of Contemporary African Studies 35(3): 303-323.
- 2017b *A Decade of Ethiopia - Politics, Economy and Society 2004-2016*. Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers, 253 p.

Adesina, Jimi; Fisher, Andrew M. & Hoffmann, Nimi

- 2021 Reflections on aid and regime change in Ethiopia: a response to Cheeseman.

Adimassu, Yonas Girma

- 2015 *Federalism vis-à-vis the Right to Freedom of Movement and Residence: Critical Analysis of the Law and the Practice in Ethiopian Perspective.* Hamburg: Anchor Publishing, 155 p.

Admassu Kebede

- 2010 *The Invention of Amhara Nationalism: Ethnicity and National Identity in Ethiopia.* Fairfax, VA: George Mason University (PhD thesis).

Alene Agegnehu & Worku Dibu

- 2016 Does ethnic federalism exacerbating or reducing conflicts? The Ethiopian federal experiences [sic].
International Journal of Emerging Trends in Science and Technology 3(12): 4838-4845.
- 2017a Does decentralization have a role in poverty reduction? The Ethiopian experience.
Journal of African Studies and Development 9(1): 1-6
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/JASD2016.0421>).
- 2017b Minority rights protection under the second house: the Ethiopian federal experience.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(6): 144–149 (<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJPSIR2016.0969>).

Alemante Gebre-Selassie

- 2015 The case for a new constitution.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 1–36.

Alemayehu Gebre-Mariam

- 2011 Cartoon democracy: Ethiopia's 2010 election
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 27-51.

Amare Tesfaye & Zelalem Kebu

- 2016 The protection of linguistic minorities: an appraisal on the role of multinational federalism.
Beijing Law Review 7(4): 314-333.

Arban, Erika & Dirri, Adriano

- 2021 Aspirational principles in African federalism: South Africa, Ethiopia and Nigeria compared.
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 29(3): 362-382.

Arora, Payal

- 2018 The Oromo movement and Ethiopian border-making using social media. In: K. Smets, K. Leurs, M. Georgiou, S. Witteborn and R. Gajjala, eds, *The SAGE Handbook of Media and Migration*, pp. 321-333. London–Beverly Hills: Sage.

- Arriola, Leonardo & Lyons, Terrence
 2016 Ethiopia's 100% election.
Journal of Democracy 27(1): 76-88.
- Asayehgn Desta
 2012 The continuing saga of globalism: comparing Ethiopia's developmental state strategies to those of Malaysia.
International Journal of Management Sciences and Business Research 1(11): 87-103.
- Asebe Regassa & Getachew Tadesse
 2021 Electoral authoritarianism and the question of representation: the case of *Coffee Oromia*, Ethiopia.
Representation: Journal of Representative Democracy 57
<https://doi.org/10.1080/00344893.2021.2005672>.
- Assefa Fiseha
 2017 Intra-unit minorities in the context of ethno-national federation in Ethiopia.
Utrecht Law Review 13(1): 170-189.
- Assefa Fiseha & Fiseha, Haftetsion Gebresilassie
 2019 The interface between federalism and development in Ethiopia.
 In: CV 23.
- Assefa Mehretu
 2011 Delegitimizing multicultural collective identity in Ethiopia: a critical reflection on ethnic federalism.
Horn of Africa 29: 64-82.
 2017 Delegitimization of the collective identity of Ethiopianism.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 45-70.
- Ayalew Dessye
 2015 Post-TPLF/EPRDF Ethiopia: what kind of transition and how? [in Amharic].
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 91-126.
- Ayele, Zemelak Ayitenew
 2014 The politics of sub-national constitutions and local government in Ethiopia.
Perspectives on Federalism 6(2), pp. E89-E115 (Turin: Centro Studi sul Federalismo (Collegio Carlo Alberto)).
 2017 EPRDF's 'menu of institutional manipulations' and the 2015 regional elections.
Regional and Federal Studies 28(3): 275-300.
<http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/13597566.2017.1398147>.
 2021 Constitutionalism and electoral authoritarianism in Ethiopia. From EPRDF to EPP.
 In: Charles M. Fombad & Nico Steytler, eds, *Democracy, Elections, and Constitutionalism in Africa*, pp. 169-197. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
 2022 COVID-19 and Ethiopia's sixth general election. Case study.
 Stockholm, etc.: International Institute for Democracy and Electoral Assistance (IDEA), 14 p.

Ayenew, Zemenu Y.

- 2017 The developmental state and ethnic federalism in Ethiopia: issues to worry about.
Hawassa University Journal of Law 1: 1-22.

Aytaged, Nigussie Afesha

- 2016 The Ethiopian constitutional promises to the nation and nationalities: the myth and the operational reality.
Bahir Dar University Journal of Law 6(2): 225-261.

Bach, Jean-Nicolas

- 2015 False hopes and real fears: the 2015 Ethiopian elections.
Bordeaux: LAM-Sciences Po (Observatoire des Enjeux Politiques et Sécuritaires dans la Corne de l'Afrique, Briefing Note no. 8), 19 p.
- 2016a L'Éthiopie après Meles Zenawi: l'autoritarisme ethnique à bout de souffle?
Politique Africaine 142: 5-29.
- 2016b État d'urgence en 'Ethiopie: nouveau *far East*, vieux *far West*.
Paris: Editoriaux de l'IFRI (L'Afrique en Question, no. 28), 6 p.
(<https://www.ifri.org/fr/publications/editoriaux-de-lifri/lafrique-questions/etat-durgence-ethiopie-nouveau-far-east-vieux>).
- 2017a Naissance d'un «Lion africain».
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 84-91.
- 2017b Les élections éthiopiennes de 2015: Une tragédie en trois actes pour l'opposition 'libérale' multinationale.
Critique internationale 3(76): 147-165.
- 2018 Dans la cour de *Meihad*. Quand les règles brouillent le jeu des partis en Éthiopie. *L'Espace Politique* 35(2)
(<http://journals.openedition.org/espacepolitique/5247>).

Bach, Jean-Nicolas & Nallet, Clélie

- 2018 Conceptualizing the middle class in a developmental state: narratives and expectations in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 117(468): 439–461.

Bach, Jean-Nicolas & Abdillahi, Aden Omar

- 2022 Hegemonic elections: Ethiopia, Sudan, Djibouti.
In: CV 48, pp. 341-353.

Bahru Zewde

- 2017 Unlocking the Ethiopian paradox. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 13(1): 8-9.

Baker, Bruce

- 2015 Unchanging public order policing in changing times in East Africa.
Journal of Modern African Studies 53(3): 365-389.

Barata, Data Dea

- 2019 *Contesting Inequalities, Identities and Rights in Ethiopia*.
Abingdon, Oxon. - New York: Routledge, xiv, 169 p.

Bassi, Marco

- 2014 Federalism and ethnic minorities in Ethiopia: ideology, territoriality, human rights, policy.
DADA Rivista di Antropologia postglobale, 2014–1: 45-74. (Open access, <http://www.dadarivista.com/Singoli-articoli/2014-Giugno/02.pdf>).
- Bekalu, Atnafu Taye
 2018 Ethnic federalism and conflict in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Conflict Resolution 17(2): 41-66.
- Bellucci, Stefano
 2016 The 1974 Ethiopian revolution at 40: social, economic, and political legacies.
Northeast African Studies 16(1): 1-14.
- Beres, Abera Jebena
 2015 Ethnic federalism and democratic developmental state in Ethiopia: some points of contradiction.
International Journal of Political Science and Development 3(7)
<https://doi.org/10.14662/IJPSD2015.038>.
- Berhanu Abegaz
 2013 Political parties in business: rent seekers, developmentalists, or both?
Journal of Development Studies 49(11): 1467-1483.
 2015 A pathway from exclusionary to inclusionary state and market institutions in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 37–66.
- Beza Dessalegn
 2012 Comment on ethnic minority rights under the Ethiopian federal structure.
Mizan Law Review 6(2): 33-344.
 2016 Ethnic federalism and the effective political participation of minorities in Ethiopia.
 In: CV 34, pp. 58-73.
 2018 Challenges of ethnic representation in Ethiopia and the need for reform.
Mizan Law Review 12(1): 1-28.
- Birhanu Bitew
 2021 Matrimony of discordant: developmental state and ethnic federalism in Ethiopia, 2001–2018.
Bandung: Journal of the Global South 8(1): 60-81.
- Bisrat, Woldemichael Handiso & Haan, Peter de
 2015 *Genocide of Thought: Censorship in Ethiopia*.
 Amsterdam: Eva Tas Foundation, 68 p.
- Bozzini, David
 2018 The catch-22 of resistance: jokes and the political imagination of Eritrean conscripts.
 In: CV 67: 77-116.
- Branch, Adam & Mampilly, Zachariah

- 2015 Protest and counter-protest in Ethiopia, in: Id., *Africa Uprising: Popular Protest and Political Change*, pp. 151-173. London: Zed Books.
- Boucher, François
 2021 Multinational federalism, fiscal relations and development in Ethiopia. *International Journal on Minority and Group Rights* 28(5): 868-893.
- Brechenmacher, Saskia
 2017 Ethiopia.
 In: id., *Civil Society under Assault. Repression and Responses in Russia, Egypt and Ethiopia*, pp. 65-90. Washington, DC: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.
- Breines, Marcus Roos
 2020 Ethnicity across regional boundaries: migration and the politics of inequality in Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies* 46(15): 3335–3351
- Brown, Stephen & Fisher, Jonathan
 2019 Aid donors, democracy and the developmental state in Ethiopia. *Democratization* 27(2): 185-203.
- Cole, Georgia
 2018 The international community's role in Eritrea's postliberation phase of exception.
 In: CV 46, pp. 238-270.
- Daniel Mulugeta
 2019 Everyday conceptions of the state in Ethiopia: corruption discourses, moral idioms and the ideals of *mengist*. *Critical African Studies* 11 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/21681392.2019.1689830>).
 2020 *The Everyday State in Africa. Governance Practices and State Ideas in Ethiopia*. London: Routledge, 200 p.
- Dejen Mezgebe
 2015 Decentralized governance under centralized party rule in Ethiopia: the Tigray experience. *Regional & Federal Studies* 25(5): 1-18.
- De Schutter, Helder
 2021 Federalism as fairness in Ethiopia. *International Journal on Minority and Group Rights* 28(5): 811-844.
- De Waal, Alex
 2016 *The Real Politics of the Horn of Africa: Money, War and the Business of Power*. Cambridge: Polity Press, xi, 267 p.
- Dufief, Élise

- 2015 Processus électoraux et trajectoires politiques en Éthiopie et en Ouganda.
Afrique Contemporaine 2015/1 (no. 253): 53-68.
- Dugo, Habtamu & Eisen, Joanne
2016 Famine, genocide and media control in Ethiopia.
Journal of Pan African Studies 9(10): 334-357.
2018 The great displacements of 2017: acts of genocide in Ethiopia.
Journal of Pan African Studies 12(6): 48-75.
- EHRC
2011 *Inaugural report of the Ethiopian Human Rights Commission*.
Addis Ababa: FDRE Ethiopian Human Rights Commission, xii, 116 p.
- Engedayehu, Walle
2017 The search for a functioning democracy in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 139–170.
- Erk, Jan
2017 ‘Nations, nationalities, and peoples’: the ethnopolitics of ethnofederalism in Ethiopia.
Ethnopolitics 16(3): 219-231.
- Erk, Jan, ed.
2018 *The Ethnopolitics of Ethnofederalism in Ethiopia*.
Abingdon, UK – New York: Routledge.
- Erku Yimer
2015 Ethiopia’s post-EPRDF transition: challenges in identifying and defining the major stakeholders.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2, special issue): 67-90 .
- Eyob, Balcha Gebremariam
2017 The politics of youth employment and policy processes in Ethiopia.
IDS Bulletin 48(3): 33-50.
- Fasil Merawi
2017 Modernity, democratization and intercultural dialogue in Ethiopia
In: CV 39, pp. 50-64.
- Ficquet, Éloi
2016 La mort du premier ministre éthiopien Meles Zenawi (août 2012):
dissimulation, assomption et sanctification.
Politique Africaine 142: 31-56.
2022 The civil rights movement of Ethiopian Muslims in 2012: historical grounds
and driving forces.
In: CV 48, pp. 472-480.
- Follesdal, Andreas
2021 Stability and trust in federations with ethnic territories and a secession clause –
challenges and opportunities for Ethiopia.

International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(5): 927–943.

Fourie, Elsje

2015a China's example for Meles' Ethiopia: when development "models" land.
Journal of Modern African Studies 53(3): 289-316.

2015b L'Éthiopie et le Kenya face au 'modèle chinois' de développement. Une nouvelle carte pour l'Afrique.
Afrique Contemporaine 253: 87-103.

Fry, James D.

2017 Ethiopian exceptionalism and the Eritrea-Ethiopia Boundary Commission.
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 25(2): 135-157.

Gabore, Samuel M. & Deng, Xiuju

2018 Do national and international media cover the same event differently? The Online media framing of Irreecha festival tragedy.
Communicatio 44(1): 55–70
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/02500167.2018.1441889>).

Gagakuma, Wisdom & Zigiju Samuel

2016 Effectiveness of capacity building programs in fragile states: the Ethiopian case. In: Dele Olowu & Paulos Chanie, eds, *State Fragility and State Building in Africa: Cases from Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 135-162. Amsterdam, etc.: Springer Science and Business Media.

Gagliardone, Iginio; Stremlau, Nicole & Gerawork Aynekulu

2019 A tale of two publics? Online politics in Ethiopia's elections.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 13(1): 192-213.

Gaim Kibreab

2017a *The Eritrean National Service. Servitude for the 'Common Good' and the Youth Exodus*.
Woodbridge, UK: James Currey, 230 p. (paperback, 2022).

2017b Sexual violence in the Eritrean National Service.
African Studies Review 60(1): 123-143.

2018 The nexuses between exit, voice, and loyalty in the in the light of the indefinite Eritrean National Service.
In: CV 46: 174-214.

Garcetti, Eric & Gruber, Janet

2000 The post-war nation: rethinking the triple transition in Eritrea.
In: Michael Pugh, ed., *Regeneration of War-Torn Societies*, pp. 214-237.
Basingstoke - New York: Palgrave Macmillan.

Garedew Assefa; Haile Abraha & Yeyis Mitiku

2013 *Review of the Traditional Justice in the Ethiopian Formal Justice System: the Case of Afar and Amhara Regions* (Prepared by Justice for All-PF Ethiopia).
Addis Ababa: Shama Books, 166 p.

Gebregziabher, Tefera Negash

- 2019a Soldiers in business: the pitfalls of METEC's projects in the context of Ethiopia's civil-military relations.
Review of African Political Economy 46 (16): 261-278
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/03056244.2019.1613222>).
- 2019b Ideology and power in TPLF's Ethiopia: a historical reversal in the making?
African Affairs 119(472): 463-448.
- 2020 Was EPRDF's Ethiopia a "developmental patrimonial" state? A critical engagement.
Afriche e Orienti (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 9-26.
- Gebru, Solomon Gebreyohans
- 2014 Political parties, party programmaticity and party system in post 1991 Ethiopia.
European Scientific Journal 10(16): 417-440.
- Girma Berhanu
- 2017 Ethiopia: intellectual genocide in the making? The strong and pervasive evidence of ethnic inequalities.
Advances in Social Sciences Research Journal 4(13): 133-165.
- Gizachew, Gifayehu Wondie
- 2018 The development and practice of citizenship and citizenship rights in Ethiopia: crude assessment in three consecutive regimes.
Socrates 6(3-4): 86-126
(<https://www.socratesjournal.com/index.php/SOCRATES/article/view/340>).
- 2019a Minority and federalism: an assessment of the right to political participation of 'non-indigenous' peoples in Benishangul-Gumuz Regional State, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Human Rights and Constitutional Studies 6(3): 191-213.
- 2019b An assessment of the rights to electoral participation and representation of non-territorial minorities in Ethiopia: case of Oromia Regional State.
Research Journal of Social Science and Management 8(7): 83-91.
- Gizaw, Tassew Shiferaw
- 2011 Judicial implementation: an empirical study of good governance.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 115-130.
- Gofie, Solomon M.
- 2015 Central control and regional states' autonomy in Ethiopia.
In: A.C. LeVan; J.O. Fashagba & E.R McMahon, eds, *African State Governance: Subnational Politics and National Power*, pp. 179-197. London: Palgrave Macmillan.
- 2016 The state and the "peoples": citizenship and the future of political community in Ethiopia.
In: E. Hunter, ed., *Citizenship, Belonging and Political Community in Africa. Dialogues between Past and Present*, pp. 240 -255. Athens, OH.: Ohio University Press.
- Gottesman, Eric
- 2010 The preservation of terror.
Callaloo 33(1): 155-164.

Gudeta, Kebede Asfaw

- 2014 A pair of opposite security issues in the Horn of Africa: human security issues versus regime security in Ethiopia and Sudan.
International Journal of Development Research 4(2): 252-261.

Habtamu, Girma Demieessie

- 2017 Ethiopia at cross road? A brief look into the revolutionary democratic rule (1991-present). [sic]
AFFRIKA – Journal of Politics, Economics and Society 7(2): 13–38
(<https://journals.co.za/doi/10.10520/EJC-1099c3b306>).

Habtu, Tirhas T.

- 2016 The political representation of women in totalitarian states: a case study of Eritrea.
Stichproben. Wiener Zeitschrift für Kritische Afrikastudien 13 (24): 33-63.

Hagmann, Tobias

- 2017 The commodification of African politics (Review article on: A. de Waal, *The Real Politics of the Horn of Africa: Money, War and the Business of Power*, 2015).
Africa Review of Books 13(2): 7-9.

Hagos, Tecola W.

- 2015 Separation of law and morality: the art of constitution making.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 139-161.

Halabo, Temesgen Thomas

- 2011 The quest for common ethnic identity and self-governance in the Southern Regional State within the context of Ethiopian federal system: the case of the Gewada-Dhobase (Ale) ethnic group.
In: CV 22, pp. 154-222.
2016a Ethnic federal system in Ethiopia: origin, ideology and paradoxes.
International Journal of Political Science and Development 4(1): 1-15.
2016b Federalism and peace in Ethiopia: current achievements and challenges.
In: CV 34, pp. 41-57.
2017 Ethnic federal system and conflict in the post-1995 Ethiopia: the case of Southern Regional State.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(9): 234–248.

Haustein, Jörg & Dereje Feyissa

- 2022 The strains of ‘Pente’ politics: Evangelicals and the post-Orthodox state in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 481-494.

Hiwot, Amare Tadesse & Steen, Trui

- 2019 Exploring the impact of political context on state–civil society relations: actors’ strategies in a developmental state.
Voluntas - International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organizations 30(1).
(<https://doi.org/10.1007/s11266-018-00077-1>).

Hone Mandefro

- 2016 Politics by numbers: poverty reduction discourse, contestations and regime legitimacy in Ethiopia.
International Review of Sociology 26(3): 386-406.
- Ismagilova, Roza
2016 Ethiopia: federalism and traditional institutions.
In: Russian Academy of Sciences, ed., *Federalism in Africa: Problems and Perspectives*, pp. 25-42. Moscow: Institute for African Studies, Centre for the Study of Tropical Africa.
- Jeylan, Wolyie Hussein
2016 Insights into methodological processes and analytical cautions in interpretive approach to inter-group conflict research: experience from empirical research process in eastern Ethiopia.
In: CV 34, pp. 1-18.
- John, Sonja; Dagnachew Assefa & Busha Taa
2017 *Cultures of Democracy in Ethiopia - From Theory to Lived Experiences. (Conference Volume)*.
Addis Ababa: Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung Ethiopia, 168 p.
- Kassa, Derese G.
2020 Beyond the limits of theory: qualifying electoral authoritarianism in Ethiopia (2005–2015).
South African Review of Sociology 51(2)
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/21528586.2020.1761873>).
- Kassahun Berhanu
2018 Ethiopia: the quest for transformation under EPRDF.
In: Redie Bereketeab, ed., *National Liberation Movements as Government in Africa*, pp. 203-217. Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge.
- Kenaw, Awake Amare
2020 One country – two citizenships: the status of settlers in Benishangul-Gumuz Regional State (BGRS) of Ethiopia.
African Identities 18(4) (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2020.1813552>)
- Ketemaw Muluye
2020 The formation of Ethiopia's federation and its implications for the Amharas' quest for recognition and boundary demarcations.
Modern Africa: Politics, History and Society 8(1): 35–63.
- Khisa, Moses
2019 Politics of exclusion and institutional transformation in Ethiopia.
Third World Quarterly 40(3): 542-557.
- Kidane Mengisteab
2016 The promise of liberation and the reality of oppression. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 11(2): 6-7.
2019 Federalism in Ethiopia's transformation.

In: CV 23.

Leake, Mekonen Tesfay

- 2017 The right to political party membership in Ethiopia: on the freedom to join and resign.
Mizan Law Review 11(2): 373-403.

Legesse, Ermias

- 2014 *Ye-Meles Tirufatoch – Balabet Alba Ketema* (= *The Legacies of Meles - A City Without Owners*).
Washington DC: Netsanet Publishing Agency (in Amharic), 400 p.
2017 *Ye-Meles Liqaqit* (= *The Conspiracies of Meles*).
Washington, DC: Netsanet Publishing Agency (in Amharic), 567 p.

Legesse, Tigabu Mengie

- 2015 Ethnic federalism and conflict in Ethiopia: what lessons can other jurisdictions draw?
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 23(3): 462-475.

Lefort, René

- 2016 La crise de l'EPRDF: «devenir inclusif!».
Politique Africaine 142: 121-144.

Lubo Teferi

- 2012 The post 1991 'inter-ethnic' conflicts in Ethiopia: an investigation.
Journal of Law and Conflict Resolution 4(4): 62-69.

Lyons, Terrence

- 2019 *The Puzzle of Ethiopian Politics*.
Boulder, Co.: Lynne Rienner, 245 p.
2021 The origins of the Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front and prospects for the Prosperity Party.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 1051–1063.

Meressa Tsehay, Gebrewahd & Rowe, Colin W.

- 2021 Mediating unity and diversity in Ethiopia: insights and challenges for federal theory and practice.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(5): 783-810.

Markó, Ferenc Dávid

- 2011 Understanding nation-building: the case of Ethiopia.
In: István Tarrósy, Loránd Szábo & Goran Hyden, eds, *The African State in a Changing Global Context: Breakdowns and Transformations*, pp. 133-146.
Berlin – Münster: Lit Verlag.

Matfess, Hilary

- 2022 Alms, arms, and the aftermath: the legacies of rebel provision of humanitarian aid in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 121(483): 197–220.

- Mattes, Robert & Mulu Teka
 2016 *Ethiopians' Views of Democratic Government: Fear, Ignorance, or Unique Understanding of Democracy?*
 Afrobarometer Working Paper no. 164
 (http://afrobarometer.org/sites/default/files/publications/Working%20papers/afropaperno164_ethiopia_democracy.pdf), 53 p.
- Meckelburg, Alexander & Abbink, Jon
 2020 Subjects of history: administrative categories, ethnic labels and the limits of cultural citizenship in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 137-159.
- Mehret Ayenew, with assistance from Nega Wube and Tsedey Mekonnen
 2019 *Parliament-Public Engagement in Ethiopia: Selected Notes and Case Studies on a Politically Fragile State.*
 Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, x, 153 p.
- Melese Chekol
 2017 Inclusion or exclusion of exogenous political communities at local level in Ethiopia.
Journal of Social Sciences 3(3): 196-201.
- Mengistu, Muhabie Mekonnen
 2015 Ethnic federalism: a means for managing or a triggering factor for ethnic conflicts in Ethiopia.
Social Sciences 4(4): 94-105.
- Meressa Tsehay Gebrewahd
 2019 Nation-building predicament, transition fatigue, and fear of state collapse: an emerging phenomenon in post-2015 Ethiopia.
Hungarian Journal of African Studies (Afrika Tanulmányok) 13(5): 32-50.
- Miftah, Mohammed Kemal
 2019 Ethnic-based party systems, culture of democracy and political transition in Africa: challenges and prospects for political transition in Ethiopia.
Hungarian Journal of African Studies (Afrika Tanulmányok) 13(5): 51-63.
- Milkessa Midega
 2014 Official language choice in Ethiopia: means of inclusion or exclusion?
Open Access Library Journal 1(7), 13 p.
 (<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=64690>).
 2016 Ethiopian federalism and the ethnic politics of divided cities: consociationalism without competitive multiparty politics in Dire Dawa.
Ethnopolitics 16(3): 279-294.
- Mizanie Abate, ed.
 2017 *Addressing Good Governance Issues through Human Rights Protection in Ethiopia.*
 Addis Ababa: School of Law - Addis Ababa University, v, 133 p.

Mohammed Abdo

- 2010 Legal pluralism vs. human rights issues: Sharia courts and human rights concerns in the light of the federal constitution of Ethiopia.
In: *Proceedings of the Conference on The Contribution of Non-western Law to the Development of International Human Rights Law*, Brussels 2010, pp. 1-15
- 2012 Sharia courts as dispute resolution mechanism in Ethiopia.
In: Assefa Fiseha, Gebre Yntiso & Fekade Azeze, eds, *Traditional Dispute Resolution Mechanism in Ethiopia*, 261-290. Addis Ababa: Eclipse Publishers.
- 2013 The human rights commission of Ethiopia and issues of forced evictions: a case-oriented study of its practice.
In: Chr. van der Beken, ed., *Proceedings of the Conference on Human Rights and Development: Legal Perspectives from and for Ethiopia*, Addis Ababa, 23-14 October 2013. Leuven: Universiteit Leuven.
- 2014 National human rights institutions and access to justice: the role and practice of the human rights commission of Ethiopia in advancing access to justice.
In: Pietro Toggia, Thomas Geraghty & Kokebe Jemaneh, eds, *Access to justice in Ethiopia: Towards an Inventory of Issues*, pp. 151-181. Addis Ababa: Center for Human Rights, Addis Ababa University, Ethiopia.
- 2020 Federal Sharia courts in Addis Ababa: their administration and the application of law in the light of recent developments.
In: CV 27, pp. 139-162.

Mulugeta Girma

- 2016a Political marketing: exploring the nexus between theory and practice in Ethiopia (Comparative study between Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front and Coalition for Unity and Democratic Party).
Open Journal of Business and Management 4(2): 329-344.
- 2016b Reimagining Ethiopia through destination branding.
American Journal of Industrial and Business Management 6 (2): 205-219.

Mulugeta Gebrehiwot & Fiseha Haftetsion

- 2015 The politics in naming the Ethiopian Federation.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 48: 89-117.

Mulugeta, Gebrehiwot Berhe

- 2017a Transition from war to peace: the Ethiopian disarmament, demobilisation and reintegration experience.
African Security Review 26(2) (Special issue, 'African peace mission and security sector governance,' eds. Mulugeta Gebrehiwot Berhe & Alex de Waal).
- 2017b The Ethiopian post-transition security sector reform experience: building a national army from a revolutionary democratic army.
African Security Review 26(2), special issue, 'African peace mission and security sector governance', eds Mulugeta Gebrehiwot Berhe & Alex de Waal.

Negede Gobeze

- 2015 Constitution—the culmination of the transition to democracy [in Amharic].
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1-2): 129-138.

Negera, Gudeta Adula & Tesfaye, Gudeta Nigussie

- 2021 Development and democracy, complementary or contradictory: a critical reflection on the Ethiopian democratic developmental state.
International and Public Affairs 5(2): 50-54.
- Nicolini, Beatrice
2016 Eritrea. Passato coloniale e dinamiche politico-istituzionali.
Munera: Rivista Europea di Cultura 2016/1: 19-31.
- Labzaé, Mehdi
2021 *Gingema*: civil servants' evaluation, power and ideology in EPRDF Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(4): 546-567.
- Labzaé, Mehdi & Planel, Sabine
2018 La République fédérale démocratique en marche: crise politique, état de grâce et avancée néolibérale en Éthiopie.
Politique Africaine 150(2):161-178.
2021 "We cannot please everyone": contentions over adjustment in EPRDF Ethiopia (1991-2018).
International Review of Social History 66: 69-91.
- Planel, Sabine & Bridonneau, Marie
2015 Glocal Ethiopia: scales and power shifts. Introduction.
EchoGéo 31: 2-16 (<http://echogeo.revues.org/14219>).
- Poluha, Eva
2002 Learning political behavior: peasant – state relations in Ethiopia.
In: E. Poluha & M. Rosendahl, eds, *Contesting 'Good Governance': Cross-Cultural Perspectives of Representation, Accountability and Public Space*, pp. 101-136. London: RoutledgeCurzon.
- Poole, Amanda
2018 Ransoms, remittances, and refugees: the gatekeeper state in Eritrea.
In: CV 46, 117-140.
- Redie Bereketeab
2017 Problems of transition to civic governance in Eritrea.
In: Redie Bereketeab, ed., *National Liberation Movements as Government in Africa*, pp. 158-171. Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge.
- Roessler, Philip
2016 *Ethnic Politics and State Power in Africa: The Logic of the Coup-Civil War Trap*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 414 p. (One chapter on Ethiopia).
- Rowe, Colin W.
2021 A question of composition: constructing a just federal state in Ethiopia and beyond.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(5): 845-867.
- Riggan, Jennifer

- 2015 Prison state, pariah, and proxy war: human rights narratives and the sovereignty backlash in Eritrea.
African Conflict & Peacebuilding Review 5(2): 57-88.
- 2016 *The Struggling State: Nationalism, Mass Militarization, and the Education of Eritrea*.
Philadelphia: Temple University Press.
- Sande Lie, Jon Harald & Berouk Mesfin
- 2018 *Ethiopia: A Political Economy Analysis*.
Oslo: Norwegian Institute of International Affairs, xii , 44 p.
- Samrawit, Tadesse Seifu
- 2018 A comparative analysis of the State Constitution of Tigray in light of the FDRE Constitution and Amhara State Constitution.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Center for Human Rights, 23 p. (paper)
- Seeye Abraha
- 2011 Election 2010: a retrospective.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 53-78.
- Seife, Hailu Gebreslassie
- 2021 Ethiopian federalism: philosophical and institutional design limitations and a case for loose federalism.
The International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(5): 894-926.
- Semahagn Abebe
- 2018 The developmental state model in Ethiopia: a path to economic prosperity or political repression?
Social Evolution & History 17(1): 123–139.
- Seyoum Mesfin
- 2017 Ethiopian ethnic federalism: without a space for ‘indigenous peoples’?
Ethnopolitics 16(3): 246–259.
- Simeneh, Kiros Assefa
- 2020 Non-positivist ‘higher norms’ and ‘formal’ positivism: interpretation of the Ethiopian criminal law.
Mizan Law Review 14(1): 31-60.
- Siraw, Megibaru Temesgen
- 2015 Weaknesses of ethnic federalism in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Humanities and Social Science Invention 4(11): 49-54
(<https://issuu.com/invention.journals/docs/g04011049054/5>).
- Skjerdal, Terje
- 2015 Why the Arab Spring never came to Ethiopia.
In: B. Mutsavairo, ed., *Participatory Politics and Citizen Journalism in a Networked Africa*, pp. 77-89. Basingstoke - New York: Palgrave Macmillan.
- Solomon Girma

- 2017 Music and democracy in Ethiopia: a content analysis of two Amharic songs.
In: CV 39, pp. 152-163.
- Solomon Mebrie
2018 Electoral politics, multi-partism and the quest for political community in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 14(2): 93–127.
- Stockmans, Jep & Büscher, Karen
2017 A spatial reading of urban political-religious conflict: contested urban landscapes in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 55(1): 79-104.
- Takagi, Yusuke & Khoo, Bo Teik
2019 Boundaries of nationalism under globalization: reviewing developmental state building in Malaysia and Ethiopia.
In: Y. Takagi, V. Kanchoochat & T. Sonobe, eds, *Developmental State Building* (Emerging-Economy State and International Policy Studies), pp. 97-120. Singapore: Springer.
- Tesfaye, Aaron
2017 *State and Economic Development in Africa: The Case of Ethiopia*.
Berlin, etc.: Springer Verlag, xvii, 189 p.
- Tewodros Woldearegay
2018 Civil society under assault in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 12(7): 124–131.
- Tezera Tazebew
2017 The Internet and democratization in Ethiopia: challenges and prospects.
In: CV 39, pp.134-151.
- Teguada Alebachew
2017 Regulation of intra-party democracy in Ethiopia: a review of the Constitution and party laws.
In: CV 39, pp. 36-49.
- Temesgen, Siraw Megibaru
2015 Weaknesses of ethnic federalism in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Humanities and Social Science Invention 4(11): 49-54.
- Tewelde Gebremariam
2017 The ‘democratic developmental state’ in Ethiopia: origin, challenges and prospects.
In: CV 39, pp. 88-104.
- Tewelde Gebresslase & Costantinos Berhutesfa
2016 State building and resilience strategies against the contemporary public crises of Ethiopia: a critical analysis.

International Journal of Science and Research 5(11): 622-630.

Tsega, Anwar Hassen

- 2018 The Tigray identity and the paradox in the securitization of the Oromo and Amhara identities in Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Development 5(1): 5-12.

Van der Beken, Christophe

- 2019 Balancing between empowerment and inclusion: multinational federalism and citizenship rights in Ethiopia.
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 27(4): 588–608.

Verhoeven, Harry

- 2015 Africa's next hegemon: beyond Ethiopia's power plays.
Foreign Affairs, 12 May 2015.
- 2013 The politics of African energy development: Ethiopia's hydro-agricultural state-building strategy and clashing paradigms of water security.
Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences, 371.
- 2021 Liberation in theory and in practice: Ethiopia and its political modernities.
Review article.
Journal of Modern African Studies 59(2): 239-243.

Vielmer, Jean-Baptiste Jeangène

- 2021 Peace without freedom in Eritrea: causes and consequences of the Ethio-Eritrean rapprochement.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(1): 23-42.

Weis, Toni

- 2016 Ethiopia's vanguard capitalists: how the EPRDF mobilizes for economic development.
Foreign Affairs, 26 May 2016.

Weldegiorgis, Fitsum S.; Berouk Mesfin & Sturman, Kathryn

- 2017 Looking for oil, gas and mineral development in Ethiopia: prospects and risks for the political settlement.
Extractive Industries and Society 4: 151-162.

Workneh, Téwodros W.

- 2019 Counter-terrorism in Ethiopia: manufacturing insecurity, monopolizing speech.
Internet Policy Review 8(1).

Wuhibegezer Ferede

- 2017 (Re)assessing the questions of nationalities in Ethiopia: focusing on secessionist politics.
In: CV 39, pp. 105-120.

Yetena, Yared Debebe

- 2022 Discursive trajectories in the making of Amhara identity in Ethiopia.
Nations and Nationalism 28 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/nana.12831>).

Yilkal Ayalew

- 2017 The practice of civic ethical education and its implications for the development of a democratic political culture.
In: CV 39, pp. 121-133.

Yinebeb, Nigatu Tessema

- 2018 Ethiopian Politics Post-1991: A Continuous Challenge to the Peace and Stability of the Horn of Africa Region.
Brussels: UNU-CRIS (Working Paper W-2018/2), 30 p.
2020 *Political Discourses and the Securitization of Democracy in Post-1991 Ethiopia*.
Leiden: University of Leiden (PhD thesis), 190 p.

Ylönen, Aleksi

- 2022 The Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF) and the dilemma of liberation.
In: CV 48, pp. 21-31.

Yohannes Gedamu

- 2017 *Ethnic Federalism and Authoritarian Survival in Ethiopia*.
Atlanta, GA: Georgia State University (PhD Dissertation).

Yohannes, Eneyew Ayalew

- 2020 Assessing the limitations to freedom of expression on the internet in Ethiopia against the African Charter on Human and Peoples' Rights.
African Human Rights Law Journal 20: 315-345.

Yonas, Tesfa Sisay

- 2020 Human rights and development in Ethiopia: taking the constitutional right to development seriously.
In: Ngang, Carol Chi & Kanga, Serges Djoyou, eds, *Insights into Policies and Practices on the Right to Development*. Lanham - Boulder - New York - London: Rowman & Littlefield.

Záhořík, Jan

- 2011 Territoriality and identity: opposing views on Oromo nationalism.
Archiv Orientalný / Oriental Archive 79: 261-280.
2017 Reconsidering Ethiopia's ethnic politics in the light of the Addis Ababa Master Plan and anti-governmental protests.
Journal of the Middle East and Africa 8(3): 257-272.
2021 Competing -isms in the Horn of Africa: the rise and fall of pan-Ethiopianism and pan-Somalism.
Nationalism and Ethnic Politics 27(4)
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/13537113.2021.2004766>).
2022 Understanding the Oromo movements: from the Macha Tulama Association to the 'Oromo protests'.
In: CV 48, pp. 11-20.

Zerihun Berhane & Samuel Tefera

- 2018 Does federalism reduce ethnic conflict? Evidence from the Ethiopian experience.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 14(1): 105-119.

14. Political Developments and Political Thought after 2018

Abbink, Jon

- 2020 Leader to watch: Abi Ahmed.
The World in 2021, pp. 53-56. Milan: ISPI.
- 2021a The Atlantic Community mistake on Ethiopia: counter-productive statements and data-poor policies of the EU and the USA on the Tigray conflict. 2nd edition.
Leiden: African Studies Centre Leiden (Working Paper 150), 29 p.
(<https://hdl.handle.net/1887/3158742>)
- 2021b The politics of conflict in Ethiopia, 2020-2021: a study of war-making, media bias and policy struggle.
Leiden: African Studies Centre Leiden (Working Paper 152), 23 p.
(www.ascleiden.nl/sites/default/files/j.abbink_working_paper_152_18-10-2021_final.pdf).

Abdi, Ali Sheikh Ahmed

- 2019 Ethiopia's burgeoning democratic transition: new glamour or new statesmanship gimmicks?
Hungarian Journal of African Studies (Afrika Tanulmányok) 13(5): 13-31.

Abdisa, Olkeba Jima

- 2021 Vicious circle of Ethiopian politics: prospects and challenges of current political reform.
Cogent Social Sciences 7(1) (<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311886.2021.1893908>).

Abiy Ahmed

- 2019 *Meddemer*.
Addis Ababa: n.p., viii, 280 p. (ISBN 978-99944-75-82-7).
- 2020 *YeMeddemer Menged*.
Addis Ababa: n.p., v, 439 p. (ISBN 978-99944-79-67-2).

Adugna Barkessa

- 2019 Discursive strategies of 'Oromara': a critical discourse analysis of Abiy Ahmed's political rhetoric.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 15(2): 1–24.

Aissergue, Jeanne

- 2019 *L'Échec des Politiques du Premier Ministre Abiy pour Endiguer les Conflits 'Ethniques' en Éthiopie*.
Khartoum – Paris: Observatoire de l'Afrique de l'Est (CEDEJ – CRI Sciences Po), 27 p.

Aissergue, Jeanne & Bach, Jean-Nicolas

- 2019 *L'Éthiopie d'Abiy Ahmed Ali: une Décompression Autoritaire*.
Khartoum – Paris: Observatoire de l'Afrique de l'Est (CEDEJ – CRI Sciences Po), 49 p.
- Aleminew, Asabu Sewenet; Kidanu Atinafu & Birhanu Bitew
2021 Inquiring the political strategy of Tigray People Liberation Front (TPLF) in post-2018 Ethiopia. [sic]
The African Review 48(2): 333-358.
- Ashebir Demeke
2016 Ethnic identity and associated factors among university students in Ethiopia.
In: CV 34, pp. 18-40.
- Assefa Fiseha
2018 Federalism and development: the Ethiopian dilemma.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 25: 333–368.
2021 Transition to democracy in deeply divided Ethiopia: mission impossible?
African Journal of Democracy and Election Research 1(2): 41-82.
- Bantanyehu, Shiferaw Chanie & Ishiyama, John
2021 Political transition and the rise of Amhara nationalism in Ethiopia.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/00219096211015322>).
- Biruk Terrefe
2022 Infrastructures of renaissance: tangible discourses in the EPRDF's Ethiopia.
Critical African Studies 14 (DOI: 10.1080/21681392.2022.2039731).
- Breuning, Marijke & Okundaye, Gabriela
2021 Half of the cabinet: explaining Ethiopia's move to gender parity in the government.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 1064–1078.
- Brown, Stephen & Fisher, Jonathan
2019 Aid donors, democracy and the developmental state in Ethiopia.
Democratization (<https://doi.org/10.1080/13510347.2019.1670642>).
- Camilleri, Nicola & Meckelburg, Alexander
2020 Introduction: From subjecthood to citizenship in the Horn of Africa.
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): v-xxii.
- Cochrane, Logan, ed.
2019 *Ethiopia: Social and Political Issues*.
New York: Nova Science Publishers, viii, 305 p.
- Cochrane, Logan & Yeshtila Bekele
2019 Politics and power in Southern Ethiopia: imposing, opposing and calling for linguistic unity.
Language Matters 50(3): 26-45.

Fekadu, Nigussa Geleta

- 2014 State of Oromia's interest in Addis Ababa (Finfinnee): undelivered constitutional promises.
Journal of Oromo Studies 21(1): 24-62.

Fesseha, Mulu Gebremariam & Abtewold, Moges Bayu

- 2017 Ethiopia: a democratic developmental state?
ILIRIA International Review 7(2): 155-172.

Fisher, Jonathan

- 2019 A shining example for the Horn? Abiy Ahmed's surprising leadership in Ethiopia.
In: Giovanni Carbone, ed., *Leaders for a New Africa: Democrats, Autocrats, and Development*, pp. 26-49. Milan: ISPI.

Fisher, Jonathan & Meressa Tsehay Gebrewahd

- 2018 Briefing: Game over? Abiy Ahmed, the Tigrayan People's Liberation Front and Ethiopia's political crisis.
African Affairs 118 (470): 194-206.

Fisher, Jonathan & Michael Woldemariam

- 2019 The Eritrea-Ethiopia thaw and its regional impact.
Current History 118(808): 181-187.

Heliso, Tamene Ena

- 2020 Critical appraisal of the Ethiopian Reconciliation Commission: a comparative study.
Journal of Law and Conflict Resolution 11(1): 15-25
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/JLCR2020.0308>)

Hone Mandefro & Cochrane, Logan

- 2022 State power and citizen agency: reframing the power narrative in state-society relations in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 269-279.

Hussen, Tigist Shewarega

- 2020 Gendered inequalities and media representation: social media contestations on Ethiopia's 'gender-balanced' political leadership.
Agenda. Empowering Women for Gender Equity 34(1): 55-63
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/10130950.2020.1738712>).

Ishiyama, John

- 2021 Is ethnonationalism growing in Ethiopia and will it lead to the dissolution of the country? Evidence from the World Value Survey 2007-2020.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 1024-1035
(<https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/pdf/10.1177/00219096211007650>).
2022 Does ethnic federalism lead to greater ethnic identity? The case of Ethiopia.
Publius: The Journal of Federalism 52
(<https://doi.org/10.1093/publius/pjac023/>)

Ishiyama, John & Basnet, Post

- 2022 Ethnic versus national identity in Ethiopia: Is ethnic identity growing and among whom?
African Security Review 20 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/10246029.2021.2009530>).
- Jenber, Bekele Jemallu & Yan Zhen
2021 The Oromo and Amhara ethno-nationalism in Ethiopia: a challenge to national integration.
Journal of Nation-Building & Policy Studies 5 (1)
(<https://doi.org/10.31920/2516-3132/2021/v5n1a3>).
- John, Sonja
2021 The potential of democratization in Ethiopia: the Welkait question as a litmus test.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 1007–1023.
- Johnson, Dominic
2020 Äthiopien zwei Jahre nach Abiy Ahmeds Amtsantritt.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70 (18-19): 10-16.
- Josse-Durand, Chloé & Meckelburg, Alexander
2022 Ruling over diversity: federalism and devolution in Ethiopia and Kenya.
In: CV 48, pp. 255-268.
- Kaleb Demerew
2022 Elites, rents, and transitions: a new institutionalist view of Ethiopia's political development.
Africa Today 68(3): 65-86.
- Ketemaw Muluye
2020 The formation of Ethiopia's federation and its implications for the Amharas' quest for recognition and boundary demarcations.
Modern Africa: Politics, History and Society 8(1): 35-63.
- Labzaé, Mehdi
2020 « On n'a pas quitté l'éthiopianité de gaité de cœur » : émergence et organisation de mouvements nationalistes amharas.
Hypothèses – Research blog of the French Center for Ethiopian Studies, 27/04/2020 (<https://cfec.hypotheses.org/7306>).
- Legide, Kinkino Kia
2019 The quest for regional statehood and its practicability under the post-1991 Ethiopian federation: the discontents and experience of the Sidama nation.
Global Journal of Politics and Law Research 7(7): 1-52
(<https://www.eajournals.org/journals/global-journal-of-politics-and-law-research-gjplr/vol-7-issue-7-november-2019/the-quest-for-regional-statehood-and-its-practicability-under-the-post-1991-ethiopian-federation-the-discontents-and-experience-of-sidama-nation/>).
- Lyons, Terrence & Verjee, Aly

- 2022 Asymmetric electoral authoritarianism? The case of the 2021 elections in Ethiopia.
Review of African Political Economy 49
<https://doi.org/10.1080/03056244.2022.2037540>
- Meckelburg, Alexander
 2018 Borders and boundaries within Ethiopia: dilemmas of group identity, representation and agency:
 In: Emmanuel M. Mbah & Toyin Falola, eds, *Dissent, Protest and Dispute in Africa*, pp. 171–90. London – New York: Routledge.
- Meckelburg, Alexander & Abbink, Jon
 2020 Subjects of history: administrative categories, ethnic labels, and the limits of cultural citizenship in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 137-158.
- Mehret Ayenew
 2019 *Parliament-Public Engagement in Ethiopia: Selected Notes and Case Studies on a Politically Fragile State*.
 Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies.
- Melaku, Geboye Desta; Dereje Feyissa Dori & Mamo, Esmelelem Mihretu, eds
 2020 *Ethiopia in the Wake of Political Reforms*.
 Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 616 p.
- Melisew Dejene & Cochrane, Logan
 2019 Ethiopia's developmental state: a building stability framework assessment.
Development Policy Review 37: 161-178.
 2021 Safety nets as a means of tackling chronic food insecurity in rural southern Ethiopia: what is constraining programme contributions?
Canadian Journal of Development Studies / Revue canadienne d'études du développement 42 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/02255189.2021.1914559>).
- Mokaddem, Sara
 2019 Abiy Ahmed's 'Medemer' reforms: can it ensure sustainable growth for Ethiopia and what are the challenges facing the new government?
 Rabat: Policy Center for the New South (Policy Brief 19/08), 9 p.
- Mulugeta, Gebrehiwot Berhe
 2019 *'Laying the Past to Rest' -The EPRDF and the Challenges of Ethiopian State-Building*.
 London: Hurst & Co., 376 p.
- Mulumebet Zenebe
 2017 Taking the forbidden space: graffiti and resistance in Addis Ababa University, Ethiopia.
 In: *What Politics?: Youth and Political Engagement in Africa*, pp. 95-110.
 Leiden - Boston: Brill.
- Mulunesh Dessie & Breuning, Marijke

- 2021 Building civil society? An assessment of the new Ethiopian Civil Society Law and its promise for promoting democracy.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 1079-1093.
- Ochieng' Opalo, Ken & Smith, Lahra
2021 Ideology and succession politics in Ethiopia: autocratic leadership turnover and political instability.
Democratization 28 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/13510347.2021.1929178>).
- Østebø, Terje & Tronvoll, Kjetil
2020 Interpreting contemporary Oromo politics in Ethiopia: an ethnographic approach.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 14(4): 613-632.
- Planel, Sabine & Lefort, René
2018 'Crise de l'État-Parti éthiopien': un entretien avec René Lefort.
L'Espace Politique 35(2)
(<http://journals.openedition.org/espacepolitique/5323>).
- Rohrbach, Livia
2020 Intra-party dynamics and the success of federal arrangements: Ethiopia in comparative perspective.
Regional & Federal Studies 31(4): 475-491
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/13597566.2020.1736569>).
- Rowe, Colin W.
2021 Introduction. Mediating unity and diversity through federalism in Ethiopia.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(5): 783-810.
(<https://doi.org/10.1163/15718115-bja10026>)
- Salih, Mohamed; Andreas Eshete & Samuel Assefa
2018 *Reflections of Expanding Ethiopia's Democratic Space. Aspirations, Opportunities, Choices.*
Addis Ababa: Friedrich Ebert-Stiftung Ethiopia, 49 p.
- Swinkels, Jules
2019 Understanding ethnic tensions in Ethiopia.
The Horn Bulletin 2(6): 11-18.
- Teklu, Theodros A.
2021 Politics as the hatred of the ethnic other.
In: T.A. Teklu, ed., *Ethnic Diversity, National Unity: Moral Pedagogies of Togetherness for Ethiopians*, pp. 9-27. Eugene, Or.: Wipf and Stock.
- Temesgen, Thomas Halabo
2011 The quest for common ethnic identity and self-governance in the Southern Regional State within the context of Ethiopian federal system: the case of the Gewada-Dhobase (Ale) ethnic group.

In: IPSS, *An Anthology of Peace and Security Research*, pp. 154-223. Addis Ababa: Institute for Peace and Security Studies in collaboration with Friedrich Ebert Stiftung, Addis Ababa.

Temin, Jon & Badwaza, Yoseph

2019 Aspirations and realities in Africa: Ethiopia's quiet revolution.
Journal of Democracy 30(3): 139-153.

Tezera Tazebew

2021 Briefing: Amhara nationalism: the empire strikes back.
African Affairs (<https://doi.org/10.1093/afraf/adaa029>).

De Waal, Alex

2018 *The future of Ethiopia: developmental state or political marketplace?*
Somerville, Mass.: Tufts University, The Fletcher School / World Peace Foundation, 19 p.

Tronvoll, Kjetil

2021 The Sidama quest for self-rule: the referendum on regional statehood under the Ethiopian federation.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 29(2): 1–21.

World Bank

2020 *From Isolation to Integration - The Borderlands of the Horn of Africa*.
Washington, DC: The World Bank Group, 212 p.

Yeshiwas, Degu Belay; Fantini, Emanuele & Gagliardone, Iginio

2020 The Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam: media narratives and state building.
Afriche e Orienti (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 27-47.

Yonas, Adaye Adeto

2019 *Preventing violent extremism in the Horn: The case of ethnic extremism in Ethiopia*.

Brussels: European Institute of Peace, 38 p.

2020 Violent ethnic extremism in Ethiopia: implications for the stability of the Horn of Africa.

African Journal of Conflict Resolution 20(2): 10-36.

Yonas Ashine

2020 Universities as contested terrain. Interpreting violent conflict in Ethiopia in times of political transition.

Afriche e Orienti (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 127-145.

Yonatan, Tesfaye Fessha

2017 The original sin of Ethiopian federalism.
Ethnopolitics 16(3): 232-245.

Yonathan, Tesfaye Fessha & Zemelak, A. Ayele

2021 The law and politics of internal secession: the Ethiopian experience in comparative perspective.

In: Martin Below, ed., *Territorial Politics and Secession: Constitutional and International Law*, pp. 265-288. Cham: Springer.

Yusuf Teshale, Semir

- 2018 *Insurgency in Ethnically Divided Authoritarian-led Societies: A Comparative Study of Rebel Movements in Ethiopia, 1974-2014*.
Toronto: University of Toronto (PhD thesis), xii, 292 p.
- 2019 *Drivers of Ethnic Conflict in Contemporary Ethiopia*.
Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies (ISS Monograph 202), 46 p.
- 2020a *Constitutional Design Options for Ethiopia: Managing Ethnic Divisions*.
Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies (ISS Monograph 202), 63 p.
- 2020b COVID-19 and political stability in Ethiopia. Policy Brief.
Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies, 10 p.
- 2020c Rethinking transitology: structural influences of political changes in Ethiopia.
In: Melaku G. Desta, et al., eds, *Ethiopia in the Wake of Political Reforms*, pp. 361-401. Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers.
- 2021 *Managing Ethiopia's Divisions through Constitutional Design*.
Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies (East Africa Report nr. 37), 15 p.

Záhořík, Jan

- 2011 Ethnicity and nationalism in Ethiopia.
Annual of Language & Politics and Politics of Identity 5: 91-108.
- 2013 Ethnography of Ethiopian ethno-linguistic matters in a narrowing political space.
Annual of Language & Politics and Politics of Identity 7: 93-102.

Zekarias, Beshah Abebe

- 2019 Developmental state and ethnic federalism in Ethiopia: is leadership the missing link?
Leadership and Developing Societies 3(1): 95-127.

Zemelak, A. Ayele & Günther, Julia

- 2020 Ethnischer Föderalismus in Äthiopien.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70 (18-19): 17-23.

15. Law, Legal Development and Administration after 1991

Abeba, Mitiku Asfaw; Mesele, Damte Argaw & Lemessa Bayissa

- 2015 The impact of training and development on employee performance and effectiveness: a case study of District Five administration office, Bole sub-city, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Journal of Human Resource and Sustainability Studies 3(4): 188-202.

Abebe Zegeye

- 2017 Neither reform nor revolution: social change and security in post-1991 Ethiopia.
Journal of Developing Societies 33(2): 278-290.

Abduletif Kedir, *et al.*

- 2013 *Baseline Study for a Comprehensive Child Law in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Center for Human Rights, College of Law and Governance
Studies, Addis Ababa University, v, 174 p.

Abebe, Adem Kassie

- 2012 *Rule by law in Ethiopia: rendering constitutional limits on government power nonsensical*.
Cambridge: University of Cambridge (Centre of Governance and Human
Rights, CGHR Working Paper 1), 18 p.

Abraha, Halefom H.

- 2017 *Examining approaches to internet regulation in Ethiopia*.
Information & Communications Technology Law 26: 293-311.

Adyam Adnew; Zena Berhanu & Messay, Gebremariam Kotecho

- 2021 *Exploration on professional family mediation practice in courts of Addis
Ababa, Ethiopia*.
African Journal of Social Work 11(5): 198-206.

Allo, Awol Kassim & Beza Tesfaye

- 2015 *Spectacles of illegality: mapping Ethiopia's show trials*.
African Identities 13(4): 279-296.

Ameha Wondirad

- 2013 *An overview of the Ethiopian legal system*.
New Zealand Association for Comparative Law Yearbook 19: 93-116.

Anchinesh, Shiferaw Mulu

- 2019 *The jurisprudence and approaches of constitutional interpretation by the House
of Federation in Ethiopia*.
Mizan Law Review 13(3): 419-441.

Assefa Fiseha

- 2017 *Constitutional adjudication through second chamber in Ethiopia*.
Ethnopolitics 16(3): 295–313.

Ayalew, Yohannes Eneyew

- 2019 *'The Internet shutdown muzzle(s) freedom of expression in Ethiopia:
competing narratives*.
Information & Communications Technology La 28: 208-224.
- 2020 *Defining 'hate speech' under the Hate Speech Suppression Proclamation in
Ethiopia: a Sisyphean exercise? (December 5, 2020)*.
Monash University Faculty of Law Legal Studies Research Paper No. 3776922
(<https://ssrn.com/abstract=3776922> or <http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.3776922>).
- 2021 *Rights deplumed. Mapping the Human Rights Impact of Internet Shutdowns in
Ethiopia (Report)*.
Addis Ababa: Center for Advancement of Rights and Democracy (CARD), 40 p.

Ayele, Zemelak Ayitenew

- 2014 *Local Government in Ethiopia. Advancing Development and Accommodating Ethnic Minorities.*
Baden-Baden: Nomos Verlag, 355 p.
- Bacha, Kebede Debela; Bouckaert, Geert; Mehret Ayenew Warota & Dereje, Terefe Geme, eds
2020 *Public Administration in Ethiopia. Case Studies and Lessons for Sustainable Development.*
Louvain/Leuven: Louvain University Press, 699 p.
- Bassi, Marco
2019 The relativistic attitude in development: reflections on the implementation of the Ethiopian multinational constitution.
Archivio Antropologico Mediterraneo 22(21): 1-30
(<http://journals.openedition.org/aam/2319>).
- Bayu, Takele Bekele
2019 Measuring governance performance – post-1991 Ethiopia.
Smart Cities and Regional Development Journal 3(2): 33-37.
2022 Is federalism the source of ethnic identity-based conflict in Ethiopia?
Insight on Africa (<https://doi.org/10.1177/09750878211057125>).
- Beka, Melkamu Tesgera
2019 Patenting developing countries' traditional knowledge as new invention: an examination of the *teff* processing patent claim by a Dutch company and the way forward.
In: CV 36, pp. 63-89.
- Benedek, Wolfgang; Woldetsadik, Tadesse Kassa & Abebe, Tesfaye Abate, eds
2020 *Implementation of International Human Rights Commitments and the Impact on Ongoing Legal Reforms in Ethiopia.*
Leiden - Boston: Brill-Nijhoff, xii, 360 p.
- Blystad, Astrid; Haukanes, Haldis; Tadele, Getnet; Haaland, Marte Emilie Sandvik; Sambaiga, Richard; Zulu, Joseph M. & Moland, Karen Marie
2019 The access paradox: abortion law, policy and practice in Ethiopia, Tanzania and Zambia.
International Journal for Equity in Health 18:126 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12939-019-1024-0>).
- Brems, Eva; Van der Beken, Christophe & Yimer, Solomon Abay, eds
2015 *Human Rights and Development: Legal Perspectives from and for Ethiopia.*
Leiden - Boston: Brill, 404 p.
- Cochrane, Logan & Birhanu, Betel Bekele
2018 Pathways of legal advocacy for change: Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association.
Forum for Development Studies 46(2): 347-365.
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/08039410.2018.1534752>).

Cole, Georgia

- 2019 Systemic ambivalence in authoritarian contexts: The case of opinion formation in Eritrea.
Political Geography 73: 28-37.

Debebe Hailegebriel, ed.

- 2014 *Promoting Democracy and Good Governance: the Role of Ethiopian Media and Civil Society Organizations*.
Addis Ababa: Debebe Hailegebriel Law Office, 128 p.

Degefie, Belachew Girma

- 2019 Consociation as a guarantee for the protection of minority rights in Ethiopia.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 26: 335-372.

Dereje Feyissa & Meron Zelleke

- 2015 The contestation over the indigenous in Africa: the Ethiopian example.
In: University of Cologne Forum on “Ethnicity as a Political Resource”, ed.,
Ethnicity as a Political Resource. Conceptualizations across Disciplines, Regions, and Periods, pp. 117-134. Bielefeld: Transkript Verlag.

Desalegn Amsalu

- 2018 Environmental rights in Ethiopia: from theory to practice.
Journal of Sustainable Development Law and Policy 9(2): 48-66.

Dinka Tessema; Girma Defere & Ermias Admas

- 2016 An assessment of the challenges and prospects of good urban governance practice in the land administration system: case of Shambu town, Oromia region, Ethiopia.
Journal of Good Governance and Sustainable Development in Africa 3(3): 20-31.

Dupuy, Kendra E.; Ron, James & Prakash, Aseem

- 2014 Who survived? Ethiopia's regulatory crackdown on foreign-funded NGOs.
Review of International Political Economy 22(2): 419-456.

ELA

- 2015 *Public Defender's Services in Ethiopia: Assessment of Current Gaps and the Way Forward*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Lawyers Association and Ethiopian Young Lawyers Association, 76 p.

Endalcachew Bayeh

- 2015 Human rights in Ethiopia: an assessment on the law and practice of women's rights.
Humanities and Social Sciences 3(2): 83-87.
2018 Developmental state of Ethiopia: reflections on the benefits obtained and the costs incurred.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 14(2): 71–92.

Endaweke Tsegaw

- 2016 The legal status of state-owned share companies in Ethiopia.
Beijing Law Review 7(1): 12-22.
- Engidashet Bunare & Shefera Lului
2018 *Proposed New Ethiopian Government Administrative Boundary System for Unified Nation Building*.
Addis Ababa: n.p., 95 p.
- Fikremarkos Merso, *et al.*
2009 *Review of the Legal and Institutional Framework for Market Competition in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa Chamber of Commerce & SIDA, 127 p.
- Gascon, Alain
2016 L'Éthiopie des "15 glorieuses": moteur de l'Afrique orientale. Entre recherche de leadership et fragilités.
Afrique Contemporaine 253: 37-51.
- Gebrezgabiher, Henok G.
2018 Criminal sanction of intellectual property crimes in Eritrea: revisiting the prosecution and punishment of IP crimes under the Transitional Penal Code of Eritrea.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 513-542.
- Getahun Kassa
2007 Mechanisms of constitutional control: a preliminary observation of the Ethiopian system.
Afrika Focus 20(1-2): 75-104.
2019 The Ethiopian Human Rights Commission.
In: Charles M. Fombad, ed., *Compendium of Documents on National Human Rights Institutions in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 293-330. Pretoria: Pretoria University Law Press.
- Getnet Tadele; Haukanes, Haldis; Blystad, Astrid & Moland, Karen Marie
2019 'An uneasy compromise': strategies and dilemmas in realizing a permissive abortion law in Ethiopia.
International Journal for Equity in Health 18:138
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31558166/>).
- Hailu, Gebreslassie Kiros
2012 Challenges of good governance in local government: the case of Saesietsaedamba *woreda*, Tigray Region, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Research in Commerce, Economics and Management 2(3): 11-23.
- Halibo, Gidey Seyoum
2017 Law, religion and pluralism in Ethiopia: the evolution of a complex interaction.
In: Pieter Coertzen, M. Christian Green & Len Hansen, eds, *Religious Freedom and Religious Pluralism in Africa: Prospects and Limitations*, pp. 393-414.
Stellenbosch: SUN MeDIA Press.

Henok Getachew

- 2016 A tortuous path to ‘democratic’ transition in Ethiopia: a political economy perspective.
In: CV 34, pp. 94 -115.

Hessebon, Gedion T. & Idris, Abduletif K.

- 2017 Ethiopia’s courts: federalism bystanders.
In: Nicholas Aroney & John Kincaird, eds, *Courts in Federal Countries: Federalists or Unitarists?*, pp. 165-192. Toronto: University of Toronto Press.

Hirko, Sileshi B.

- 2012 The implications of TRIPs’ criminal provisions on copyright exception for education in Ethiopia: a critical approach from a human rights perspective.
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 29(2): 263-287.

Howland, Todd

- 2000 Learning to make proactive human rights interventions effective: the Carter Centre and Ethiopia’s Office of the Special Prosecutor.
Wisconsin International Law Journal 18: 407-435.

Hunter, Tina

- 2018 Comparative perspective on exhaustible resource development in Ethiopia: lessons from the Norwegian legal framework and experience.
In: CV 35, pp. 49-78.

Husen, Ahmed Tura

- 2012 *Corporate Governance of Share Companies in Ethiopia: Rethinking Legal and Institutional Frameworks*.
Saarbrücken: Lambert Academic Publishing, 144 p.
2014 Uniform application of law in Ethiopia: effects of cassation decisions of the Federal Supreme Court.
African Journal of Legal Studies 7: 203- 231.

Ibrahim, Abadir M.

- 2014 Rooting life in the Ethiopian Constitution and positive law: a holistic approach to rights legislation.
Journal of Civil and Legal Sciences 3: 126 (<https://doi:10.4172/2169-0170.1000126>).
2017 Religion-state identification and religious freedom in Ethiopia.
In: Pieter Coertzen, M. Christian Green & Len Hansen, eds, *Religious Freedom and Religious Pluralism in Africa: Prospects and Limitations*, pp. 437-465.
Stellenbosch: SUN MeDIA Press.

Karal, Dilek

- 2019 *Ethico-Political Governmentality of Immigration and Asylum: the Case of Ethiopia*.
Cham (Switz.): Palgrave Macmillan, 201 p.

Kasaye, Muluneh Aynalem

- 2021 'Ethiopian Red-terror' trial before the District Court of The Hague: critical analysis of the 'context' and 'nexus' elements of war crimes.
Humanitäres Völkerrecht 3-4: 161-173.
- Kassa, C.B.
2010 The challenges and prospects of civil service reform and good governance in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Public Affairs 4(3): 1-11.
- Kassahun Berhanu
2015 GO-NGO principled partnership for enhancing development efforts in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Civil Society Organizations 3: 20-37.
- Kidane, Wondwossen L.
2002 The Ethiopian 'Red Terror' trials.
In: Bassiouni, L. & Cherif, ed., *Post-Conflict Justice*. Ardsley, NY: Transnational Publishers.
- Kohen, Marcelo G.
2007 The decision on the delimitation of the Eritrea/Ethiopia boundary of 13 April 2002: a singular approach to international law applicable to territorial disputes.
In: M.G. Kohen, ed., *Promoting Justice, Human Rights and Conflict Resolution through International Law*, pp. 767-779. Leiden: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers.
- Kokebe Wolde, ed.
2013 *Assessment of Legal Aid in Ethiopia: a Research Report & Proceedings of the National Workshop of Legal Aid Providers*.
Addis Ababa: Center for Human Rights, Addis Ababa University, ix, 155 p.
2016 *Judicial Application of the 'Best Interest of the Child' Principle in Ethiopia: Policy, Law and Praxis*.
Addis Ababa: Center for Human Rights, Addis Ababa University, x, 242 p.
- Labzaé, Mehdi
2015 Les travailleurs du gouvernement. Encadrement partisan et formes du travail administrative dans l'administration éthiopienne.
Genèses 98: 89-109.
- Linton, Suzannah & Tiba, Firew Kebede
2013 Judges and rule of law in times of political change or transition.
In: M. Cherif Bassiouni, et al., eds, *Global Community Yearbook of International Law and Jurisprudence. Global Trends: Law, Policy & Justice. Essays in Honour of Professor Giuliana Ziccardi Capaldo*, pp. 173-229.
Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Lupin, Dina
2022 The limits of "good law": civil society regulation in South Africa and Ethiopia.
Journal of African Law 66 (<https://doi.org/10.1017/S002185532100053X>).
- Marew, Abebe Salemot

- 2020 Constitutional and institutional protection of minorities in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 165-189.
- Mayfield, Julie V.
1995 The prosecution of war crimes and respect for human rights: Ethiopia's balancing act.
Emory International Law Review 9: 553–593.
- Menberetsehai Tadesse & Belachew, Mekuria Fikre
2019 Ethiopia's constitutional framework and legal institutions for development.
In: CV 23.
- Merhawie Woldezion
2018 Tuning a patent system for Eritrea.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 577-599.
- Meressa Tsehay & Seife Hailu
2014 Minority empowerment, self-determination rights and subnational constitutionalism in Tigray National Regional State: an analysis of the 'Kunama community' case.
Journal of Law, Policy and Globalization 31: 68–81.
(<https://www.iiste.org/Journals/index.php/JLPG/article/view/17492>)
- Meron Zeleke; Woldetsadik, Tadesse Kassa & Berhanu Mosissa
2018 Women's property rights and claims in customary justice systems: a case study of Ambo and Hawassa Zones.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 3: 1-42.
- Mesay, Hagos Asfaw
2016 Liberal peace agenda in post-1991 Ethiopia: merits and challenges.
In: CV 34, pp. 116-128.
- Mishra, Santap S. & Momin, Mohammed M.
2020 Is citizens' trust escalating the effect of sound governance on citizens' satisfaction in Ethiopia?
International Journal of Public Administration 43(1): 84–93
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/01900692.2019.1669050>).
- Mohammed, Dejen Assen
2016a *Contested Secularism in Ethiopia: The Contention between Muslims and the Government*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (PhD dissertation), 376 p.
2016b Religion and the secular state order: the Ethiopian experience.
In: CV 34, pp. 74-93.
2017a Contested secularism in Ethiopia: the freedom to public manifestation of faith.
In: Pieter Coertzen, M. Christian Green & Len Hansen, eds, *Religious Freedom and Religious Pluralism in Africa: Prospects and Limitations*, pp. 415-437.
Stellenbosch: SUN MeDIA Press.
2017b Ethiopia's *Ahbash* path for religious moderation and countering extremism: pitfalls and discontents.

Journal for the Study of Religions of Africa and Its Diaspora, special issue, edited by Meron Zeleke and Georg Klute, vol. 3, no. 1: 110-124.

Mulatu Wubneh

- 2017 Ethnic identity politics and the restructuring of administrative units in Ethiopia. *International Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 11(1-2): 105-138.

Müller, Tanja R.

- 2016 Representing Eritrea: geopolitics and narratives of oppression. *Review of African Political Economy* 43(150): 658-667.
2022 Eritrea: self-reliance, militarisation, and diaspora. In: CV 48, pp. 32-42.

Mulugeta, Getu Sisay

- 2015 Departure of Ethiopian family laws: the need to redefine the place of societal norms in family matters. *Haramaya Law Review* 4(1): 81–105.

Negesse, Asnake Ayalew

- 2020 Basis and practices of restorative justice: the case of the Ethiopian criminal justice system. *International Journal of Social Sciences and Economic Review* 2(3): 1-11 (<https://doi.org/10.36923/ijsser.v2i3.53>).

Nigussie Afesha

- 2016 The practice of informal changes to the Ethiopian constitution in the course of application. *Mizan Law Review* 10(2): 366-399.

Nwaodike, Chioma & Naidoo, Nerissa

- 2020 Fighting Violence Against Women Online: A Comparative Analysis of Legal Frameworks In Ethiopia, Kenya, Senegal, South Africa, and Uganda. Arcata, CA, etc.: InterNews, 25 p.

Piskunova, Nataliya

- 2017 Small, stable, authoritarian? Assessing Eritrea's consistency in abusing media freedom. In: Sai Felicia Krishna-Hensel, ed., *Authoritarian and Populist Influences in the New Media*, pp. 165-184. London – New York: Routledge.

Price, Monroe E.; al Marashi, Ibrahim & Stremlau, Nicole A.

- 2009 Media in the peace-building process: Ethiopia and Iraq. Philadelphia: Annenberg School for Communication, Departmental Papers (ASC) (http://repository.upenn.edu/asc_papers/149).

Shimelis Ashagre

- 2017 The House of Federation to approve an emergency regime in Ethiopia: peeking through the preamble. *Beijing Law Review* 8: 271-286.

- Sisay Kinfe
 2020 Ethnicity, women and governance at local level: the case of the Kebena community in Ethiopian federalism.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 57-76.
- Stebek, Elias N.
 2009 *Ethiopian Law of Persons: Introduction, Exercises, and Materials*.
 Addis Ababa: Mizan Books, 310 p.
 2013a *Principles of Ethiopian Criminal Law: A Textbook*.
 Addis Ababa: Elias Nour & Amercian Bar Association, 450 p.
 2013b *Property Rights Protection and Private Sector Development in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: Chamber of Commerce and Sectoral Associations, 147 p.
- Stebek, Elias N. & Muradu Abdo
 2013 *Law and Development, and Legal Pluralism in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: Justice and Legal Systems Research Institute, viii, 226 p.
- Tadesse, Simie Metekia
 2018 Violence against and using the dead: Ethiopia's Dergue cases.
Human Remains and Violence 4(1): 76–92.
 2019 Punishing core crimes in Ethiopia: analysis of the domestic practice in light of and in comparison, with sentencing practices at the UNICTs and the ICC.
International Criminal Law Review 19: 160-190.
 2021 *Prosecution of Core Crimes in Ethiopia. Domestic Practice vis-à-vis International Standards*.
 Leiden – Boston: Brill, xvi, 505 p.
- Tefera, Degu Addis
 2020 The issue of indigenouness in Ethiopia: a jurisprudential dearth.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 30-56.
- Tesfa Bihonegn
 2015 Federalization with a constitutional guarantee to secession: controversies, paradoxes and imponderables in Ethiopia.
Regional & Federal Studies 25(1): 45-70.
- Wondwosen Teshome
 2009 Political finance in Africa: Ethiopia as a case study.
International Journal of Humanities and Social Sciences 3(7): 854-867.
- Tefera Assefa
 2021 A review of constitutional and policy provisions for women empowerment in Ethiopia.
Academia Letters, Article 1184 (<https://doi.org/10.20935/AL1184>).
- Tiba, Firew Kebede
 2016 Law and religion: Ethiopia.
 In: Gerhard Robbers, ed., *Encyclopaedia of Law and Religion*, Brill Online 2015 (Print version: Leiden: Brill, 2016).

- 2014 The prosecution of sitting heads of states by the International Criminal Court. *Willamette Journal of International Law and Dispute Resolution* 21(2): 134-154.
- 2013 Mass trials and modes of criminal responsibility for international crimes: the case of Ethiopia.
In: Kevin Heller & Gerry Simpson, eds, *The Hidden Histories of War Crimes Trials*. Oxford Scholarship Online.
(www.oxfordscholarship.com/view/10.1093/acprof:oso/9780199671144.001.0001/acprof-9780199671144-chapter-15).
- 2011a Prosecuting international crimes in domestic courts: the trial of Mengistu and other Derg members for genocide, torture and summary executions.
In: Chacha Bhoke Murungu & Japhet Biegon, eds, *Prosecuting International Crimes in Africa*, pp. 163–183. Pretoria: Pretoria University Law Press.
- 2011b The trial of Mengistu and other Derg members for genocide, torture and summary execution in Ethiopia.
In: C. Murungu & J. Biegon, eds, *Prosecuting International Crimes in Africa*, pp.163-184. Pretoria: Pretoria University Law Press.
- 2009 The Mengistu Hailemariam case.
In: Antonio Cassese *et al.*, eds, *The Oxford Companion to International Criminal Justice*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 2007 The Mengistu Hailemariam genocide trial in Ethiopia.
Journal of International Criminal Justice 5: 513–528.
- Tilahun, Meshesha Fenta
- 2014 Local government in Ethiopia: practices and challenges.
Journal of Management Science and Practice 2(4): 71-79.
- Toggia, Pietro S.; Geraghty, Thomas F. & Jemaneh, Kokebe W., eds
- 2014 *Access to Justice in Ethiopia: Towards an Inventory of Issues*.
Addis Ababa: Center for Human Rights, Addis Ababa University.
- Tsegaye Beru & Junker, Kirk W.
- 2018 Constitutional review and customary dispute resolution by the people in the Ethiopian legal system.
North Carolina Journal of International Law 43: 1-65.
- Van der Beken, Christophe
- 2014 Sub-national constitutional autonomy in Ethiopia: on the road to distinctive regional constitutions.
In: *Proceedings of the IXth World Congress of Constitutional Law - 'Constitutional Challenges: Global and Local'*. Oslo.
- 2015 Federalism, local government and minority protection in Ethiopia: opportunities and challenges.
Journal of African Law 59(1): 150-177.
- 2015 Sub-national constitutional autonomy and institutional innovation in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Federal Studies 2(2): 17-44.
- 2016 Subnational constitutional autonomy and the accommodation of diversity in Ethiopia.
Rutgers Law Review 68(4): 1535-1571.

- 2017 *Completing the Constitutional Architecture: a Comparative Analysis of Sub-National Constitutions in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press.
- 2021 External and internal secession in Ethiopia's multinational federation.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28:
- Van der Beken, Christophe & Tesfaye Fesseha, Yonatan
- 2015 Empowerment and exclusion: the legal protection of internal minorities in Ethiopia.
In: Asnake Kefale and Assefa Fiseha, eds, *Federalism and Local Government in Ethiopia*, pp. 53-79. Addis Ababa: Center for Federal Studies, Addis Ababa University.
- Vasudeo, Kshipra
- 2021 Ethnic federalism in Ethiopia: reflecting on diversity and ethnic identity.
East African Journal of Arts and Social Sciences 3(1): 147-155
(<https://doi.org/10.37284/2707-4285>).
- Walelign, Yihenew Tsegaye
- 2007 State of emergency and human rights under the 1995 FDRE Constitution.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 21(1): 78-113.
- Woldekidan, Workneh Gebeyehu
- 2016 *An Analysis of the Influence of Politics on Policing in Ethiopia*.
Pretoria: University of South Africa (PhD thesis in 'Police Studies'), xiii, 156 p.
(<https://oatd.org/oatd/record?record=handle%5C%3A10500%5C%2F20106>; and full text on: <http://hdl.handle.net/10500/20106>).
- Woldeyesus, Abera Hailemariam
- 2015 *Needs assessment report on the state of legal aid services: assessment on Addis Ababa, Adama, Assosa, Bahir Dar, Hawasa, Jigjiga and Mekelle*.
Addis Ababa : Ethiopian Lawyers' Association, vi, 50 p.
- Yacob Haile-Mariam
- 1999 The quest for justice and reconciliation: the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda and the Ethiopian High Court.
Hastings International and Comparative Law Review 22(4): 668-699.
- Yeshanew, Sisay Alemayehu
- 2012 CSO Law in Ethiopia: considering its constraints and consequences.
Journal of Civil Society 8(4): 369-384.
- Yilmaz, Serdar & Venugopal, Varsha
- 2008 Local Government Discretion and Accountability in Ethiopia.
Atlanta: Georgia State University (Andrew Young School of Policy Studies, International Studies Program, *Working Paper 08-38*).
- Yonas Ashine & Kassahun Berhanu
- 2021 Implications of protest and reform for domestic governance in Ethiopia.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 988-1006.

Yonatan, Tesfaye Fessha

- 2019 A federation without federal credentials. The story of federalism in a dominant-party state.
In: Charles M. Fombad & Nico Steytler, eds, *Decentralization and Constitutionalism in Africa*, pp. 133- 150. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 2022 Federalism in Ethiopia: emergence, progress and challenges.
In: Soeren Keil & Sabine Kropp, eds, *Emerging Federal Structures in the Post-Cold War Era*, pp. 215-231. Cham: Palgrave Macmillan.

Zelalem Eshetu

- 2015 Unconstitutional constitutional amendments in Ethiopia: the practice under veil and devoid of a watchdog.
Haramaya Law Review 4(1): 59-80.

Zemenu Yesigat

- 2016 Subnational fiscal autonomy in a developmental state: the case of Ethiopia.
Beijing Law Review 7(1):42-50.

Zimmermann-Steinhart, Petra & Yakob Bekele

- 2012 The implications of federalism and decentralisation on socio-economic conditions in Ethiopia.
PER: Potchefstroomse Elektroniese Regsblad 15: 1–30.

16. International Relations

16.1 1896-1941

Kuriyama, Yasuyuki

- 2017 Yemen's relations with Ethiopia in the 17th century and the situation in the Red Sea.
In CV 21, pp. 31-41.

Smidt, Wolbert G.C.

- 2015 Introduction: a short history of Ethiopian–German relations from biblical dreams to the modern state.
In: CV 29: 1-9.

Wondwosen Teshome

- 2009 Colonial boundaries of Africa: the case of Ethiopia's boundary with Sudan.
Ege Academic Review 9(1): 337-367.

16.2 1941-1974

Bruno, Karl

- 2017 An experiment in Ethiopia: the Chilalo Agricultural Development Unit and Swedish development aid to Haile Selassie's Ethiopia, 1964–1974. *Comparativ* 27(2): 54–74 (<https://doi.org/10.26014/j.comp.2017.02.04>).

Puddu, Luca

- 2017 Border diplomacy and state-building in north-western Ethiopia, c. 1965–1977. *Journal of Eastern African Studies* 11(2): 230–248.

16.3 1974-1991

Alemayehu Erkihun

- 2019 The boundary tensions and frontier claims between Ethiopia and the Sudan, 1950s-1974: the case of Sätit-Humära and Mätäma. *International Journal of History and Cultural Studies* 5(4) (<http://dx.doi.org/10.20431/2454-7654.0504001>).

Belete, Belachew Yihun

- 2016a Ethiopia's troubled relations with the Sudan, 1956-1983. *International Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 10(1-2): 67-88.
2016b Setit-Humera: a blister on Ethio-Sudanese border disputation. *Journal of Borderlands Studies* 31(1): 107–122.

Surafel, Gelgelo Kumsa

- 2017 *World Bank Development Interventions in Ethiopia: The Case of Wolayta Agricultural Development Unit (WADU), 1970-82*. Geneva: Graduate Institute of International and Development Studies (PhD thesis), 437 p.

16.4 After 1991

Abdelhady, D.; Aggestam, K.; Andersson, D-E.; Beckman, O.; Berndtsson, R.; Palmgren, K.B. & Pilesjö, P.

- 2015 The Nile and the Grand Ethiopian renaissance dam: Is there a meeting point between nationalism and hydrosolidarity? *Journal of Contemporary Water Research & Education* 155(1): 73–82 (<https://doi:10.1111/j.1936-704X.2015.03197.x>).

Adar, Korwa G. & Check, Nicasius A.

- 2011 Ethiopia's position on the Nile water agreements. In: Korwa G. Adar & Nicasius A. Check, eds, *The Nile River and the Riparian States: Cooperative Diplomacy, Regional Stability and National Interests*, pp. 67-83. Pretoria: Africa Institute of South Africa.

Ali, Nasir M.

- 2011 Ethio-Somaliland relations post-1991: challenges and opportunities. *International Journal of Sustainable Development* 4(4): 1-10.

Andualem, Zewdie Belaineh

- 2016 Alliance formations and security implications in the Horn of Africa: Ethiopia with its neighbors.
In: CV 34, pp. 156-179.

Assefa, Leake Gebru & Yemane Zeray

- 2017 Ethiopia's Growth and Transformation Plan and its implications for synergic sum effect contextualized into regional cooperation in the Horn of Africa.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(6): 162–171.

Bayram, Mürsel

- 2018 Fact and fiction in Eritrea's Middle East policy.
International Journal of African and Asian Studies 43: 67-76.

Belayneh Leta & Belayneh Girma

- 2017 Economic relations of Ethiopia and India: trade and agricultural investments after 1991.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(8): 210–219 (<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJPSIR2017.1015>).

Byiers, Bruce

- 2016 *The Political Economy of Regional Integration in Africa (Intergovernmental Authority on Development (IGAD) Report)*.
Maastricht: ECDPM, 72 p.

Cabestan, Jean-Pierre

- 2014 China and Ethiopia: authoritarian affinities and economic cooperation.
China Perspectives 2014/4: 53-62.
2015 La Chine et l'Éthiopie: entre affinités autoritaires et coopération économique.
Cahiers des IFRE 2: 65-82 (Special issue on 'L'Afrique dans la Globalisation', <http://www.ifre.fr/c/50241>).

Cannon, Brendon J. & Rossiter, Ash

- 2018 Ethiopia, Berbera port and the shifting balance of power in the Horn of Africa.
Rising Powers Quarterly 2(4): 7-29.

Cardoso, Nilton C.F.

- 2016 Regional security in the Horn of Africa: conflicts, agendas and threats.
Brazilian Journal of African Studies 1(2): 131-165.

Cardoso, Nilton C.F.; Da Conceição, Guilherme Geremias & Sardo, Igor E.

- 2021 Ethiopian regional ascension: Ethiopia's foreign policy from Mengistu Haile Mariam to Abiy Ahmed Ali.
Brazilian Journal of African Studies 6(11): 129-150.

Dahir, Abdinor Hassan

- 2019 *Foreign Engagements in the Horn of Africa: Diversifying Risks and Maximising Gains*.

Istanbul: TRT World Research Centre (Discussion paper), 20 p.

Del Biondo, Karen

- 2015 Promoting democracy or the external context? Comparing the substance of EU and US democracy assistance in Ethiopia.
Cambridge Review of International Affairs 28(1): 95-114.

Del Biondo, Karen & Orbie, Jan

- 2014 The European Commission's implementation of budget support and the Governance Incentive Tranche in Ethiopia: democracy promoter or developmental donor?
Third World Quarterly 35(3): 411-427.

Dittgen, Romain & Demissie, Abel Abate

- 2017 *Own ways of doing: national pride, power and China's political calculus in Ethiopia*.
Johannesburg: South African Institute of International Affairs (Occasional Paper 249), 32 p.

Doop, V. Matthijs

- 2013 How to handle your neighbours' conflict: Ethiopia's relationship with Sudan and South Sudan.
NISCI Discussion Papers 33: 123-138.
(Madrid: Universidad Complutense de Madrid).

Eriksson, Michael & Gelot, Linnéa

- 2019 *The African Union in Light of the Arab Revolts: An appraisal of the foreign policy and security objectives of South Africa, Ethiopia and Algeria*.
Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute (Discussion paper 76), 62 p.

Fantu Cheru

- 2016 Emerging Southern powers and new forms of South–South cooperation: Ethiopia's strategic engagement with China and India.
Third World Quarterly 37(4): 592-610.

Fantu Cheru & Arkebe Oqubay

- 2019 Catalyzing China-Africa ties for Africa's structural transformation: lessons from Ethiopia.
In: Arkebe Oqubay & Lin, Justin Yifu, eds, *China–Africa and an Economic Transformation*, pp. 282–309. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Fantu Cheru & Zinabu, Samaro Rekiso

- 2019 Ethiopia's 'economic diplomacy' and regional integration.
In: CV 23.

Feierstein, Gerald M.

- 2020 *The impact of Middle East regional competition on regional security and stability in the Horn of Africa*.
Washington, DC: The Middle East Institute (Policy paper), 15 p.

Gaas, Abdirahman Osman

- 2019 Challenges and breakthrough for Horn of Africa regional integration.
Journal of Political Science and International Relations 2(1): 11-17 .

Gagliardone, Iginio

- 2022 China's information infrastructures in the Horn: a laboratory for experimentation?
In: CV 48, pp. 692-701.

Gashaw, Ayferam Endaylalu

- 2018 China in Africa: a partner or patron? Ethiopia in focus.
International Journal of African and Asian Studies 46: 14-20.

Gudeta, Kebede Asfaw

- 2017 The crucial role of IGAD in the Horn of Africa.
International Journal of African and Asian Studies 38 (www.iiste.org).

Healy, Sally

- 2011 *Hostage to Conflict: Prospects for Building Regional Economic Cooperation in the Horn of Africa*.
London: Chatham House, x, 53 p.

Henneberg, Ingo & Stapel, Sören

- 2020 Cooperation and conflict at the Horn of Africa: a new regional bloc between Ethiopia, Eritrea, and Somalia and its consequences for Eastern Africa.
Africa Spectrum 55(4): 339-350.

Hess, Steve

- 2019 The role of China and asymmetric bargaining in Ethiopia's authoritarian backsliding.
In: Christof Hartmann & Nele Noesselt, eds, *China's New Role in African Politics: From Non-Intervention towards Stabilization?* Abingdon, Oxon. - New York: Routledge.

Ingiriis, Mohamed Haji

- 2018 From Al-Itihaad to Al-Shabaab: how the Ethiopian intervention and the 'War on Terror' exacerbated the conflict in Somalia.
Third World Quarterly 39(11): 2033-2051.

Inter-Agency Regional Analysts Network

- 2017 East Africa and the Horn in 2022. An Outlook for Strategic Positioning in the Region.
London: IARAN, 20 p. (<https://www.iran.org/east-africa>).

IRIS

- 2017 *East Africa and the Horn in 2022: an Outlook for Strategic Positioning in the Region*.
Paris: Institut de Relations Internationales et Stratégiques, 22 p.

Kamski, Benedikt & Manek, Nizar

- 2022 China and the African Union: infrastructure and trade deficits in strategic transport links in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 48, pp. 681-691.
- Kidist Mulugeta
2014 *The Role of Regional Powers in the Field of Peace and Security: The Case of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Friedrich Ebert-Stiftung, 30 p.
- Kłosowicz, Robert
2015 The role of Ethiopia in the regional security complex of the Horn of Africa.
Ethiopian Journal of Social Sciences and Language Studies 2(2): 83-97.
- Le Gouriellec, Sonia
2018 Regional power and contested hierarchy: Ethiopia, an ‘imperfect hegemon’ in the Horn of Africa.
International Affairs 94(5): 1059–1075.
- Lejeune, Johannes
2017 *Friendship of the Outsiders: Identity in China’s Relations with Ethiopia and South Africa*.
Frankfurt/Main: Goethe-Universität (PhD dissertation), 293 p.
- Mahmood, Omar
2019 *Competition, Cooperation and Security in the Red Sea*.
Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies (East Africa Report 24), 30 p.
- Manor, Ilan & Adiku, Geraldine Asiwome
2021 From ‘traitors’ to ‘saviours’: a longitudinal analysis of Ethiopian, Kenyan and Rwandan embassies’ practice of digital diaspora diplomacy.
South African Journal of International Affairs 28(3): 403-427
(<https://doi:10.1080/10220461.2021.1948915>).
- Mansour, Shady Ahmed & Ahmed, Yara Yehia
2019 Saudi Arabia and UAE in the Horn of Africa: containing security threats from regional rivals.
Contemporary Arab Affairs 12(3): 99-118.
- Matshanda, Namhla T.
2016 Territorial control and cross border movement in Eastern Ethiopia: the case of Togochale border.
African Human Mobility Review 2(2): 468-488.
- Mehari, Taddele Maru
2014 *Ethiopia’s regional diplomacies: a dominant interpretation of the Horn of Africa*.
Johannesburg: South African Institute of International Affairs (Policy Briefing 112), 4 p.
2015 *A regional power in the making: Ethiopian diplomacy in the Horn of Africa*.
Johannesburg: South African Institute of International Affairs (Occasional Paper 261), 35 p.

- 2021 *The Developmental State Experience in Ethiopia and Rwanda: Lessons for Libya?*
San Domenico di Fiesole: European University Institute ((Research Project
Report 2021/06), 22 p.
- Mehari, Taddele Maru & Abel, Abate Demissie
2014 *Promoting Stability and Development in Africa: Fostering Cooperation
between Public and Private Sectors – A Case Study of Ethiopia.*
Rome: Istituto Affari Internazionali – Brussels: Foundation for European
Progressive Studies, 50 p.
2018 *Ethiopia and the AU: Special Responsibilities of a Host Nation.*
Addis Ababa: Friedrich Ebert Stiftung, 49 p.
- Melaku, Geboye Desta & Gérout, Guillaume
2018 The challenge of overlapping regional economic communities in Africa:
lessons for the Continental Free Trade Area from the failures of the tripartite
Free Trade Area.
In: CV 35, pp. 111-141.
- Meyer, Courtney
2012 Aiding development or aiding politics? How politics in Sub-Saharan Africa
impact the efficacy of official development assistance in Ethiopia.
Consilience: The Journal of Sustainable Development 9(1): 47–69.
- Milas, Seifulaziz
2013 *Sharing the Nile: Egypt, Ethiopia and the Geo-Politics of Water.*
London: Pluto Press, 248 p.
- Mohamoud-Barawani, Mohamed A.
2017 Somaliland – Ethiopia relationship: an initiative for regional economic
integration and deepening political stability in the Horn of Africa.
International Journal of Current Research 9(7): 55300-55308.
- Mormul, Johanna
2019 Ethio-Djiboutian relations in the 21st century: towards new African cooperation.
Politeja 3(42): 263-285.
- Mosley, Jason W.
2021 *Turkey and the Gulf States in the Horn of Africa: Fluctuating Dynamics of
Engagement, iInvestment and Influence.*
London - Nairobi: Rift Valley Institute, 80 p.
- Mukerrem Miftah
2015 At issue: the “Muslims in Ethiopia complex” and Muslim identity: the trilogy
of discourse, policy, and identity.
African Studies Quarterly 16(1): 71-92.
2019 Borderless imaginations under state-imposed territoriality in the Horn of Africa
(review article).
African Studies Quarterly 18(2): 95-100.
- Mulatu Wubneh

- 2015 'This land is my land': the Ethio-Sudan boundary and the need to rectify arbitrary colonial boundaries.
Journal of Contemporary African Studies 33(4): 441-466.
- Newbery, Katharina M.B.
2021 State identity narratives and threat construction in the Horn of Africa: revisiting Ethiopia's 2006 intervention in Somalia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(2): 255-273.
- Obengo, Joel Okundi
2016 Hydropolitics of the Nile: the case of Ethiopia and Egypt.
African Security Review 25(1): 95-103.
- Odinga, Sobukwe
2017 'We recommend compliance': bargaining and leverage in Ethiopian-US intelligence cooperation.
Review of African Political Economy 44(153): 432-448.
- Østebø, Terje
2021 Ethiopia and Saudi Arabia: between proximity and distance.
In: P. Mandaville, ed., *Wahhabism and the World. Understanding Saudi Arabia's Global Influence on Islam*, pp. 221-238. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Pultz Hansen, Sarah S., et al.
2015 *Chinese Development Assistance in Ethiopia and Angola*.
Roskilde: Roskilde University, Dept. International Development Studies.
- Rupprecht, Tobias
2018 Orthodox Internationalism: state and church in modern Russia and Ethiopia.
Comparative Studies in Society and History 60(1): 212-235.
- Skjerdal, Terje & Fufa Gusu
2016 Positive portrayal of Sino-African relations in the Ethiopian press.
In: Xiaoling Zhang, Herman Wasserman & Winston Mano, eds, *China's Media and Soft Power in Africa: Promotion and Perceptions*, pp. 149-161. New York, NY: Palgrave-Macmillan.
- Snider, Thomas R. & Shaw Kern, Jackson
2018 Case report: case note on PetroTrans Company Ltd. v. Ministry of Mines of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia.
In: CV 35, pp. 207-212.
- Takezawa, Rie
2022 Insecurity in the Horn of Africa and the role of IGAD.
In: Yuichi Sasaoka, Aimé Raoul Sumo Tayo & Sayoko Uesu, eds, *Perspectives on the State Borders in Globalized Africa*. London: Routledge.
- Tarrósy, István
2020 China's Belt and Road Initiative in Africa, debt risk and new dependency: the case of Ethiopia.

African Studies Quarterly 19(3–4): 9–28.

Teferi Mekonnen

- 2019 The Nile issue and the Somali-Ethiopian wars (1960-1978s).
Annales d'Éthiopie 32: 271-291.

Tesfaye, Aaron

- 2020 *China in Ethiopia: the Long-Term Perspective*.
Albany, NY: SUNY Press, 191 p.

Teshale Tibebu

- 2018 The Horn breaks African state norms. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 14(2): 7-8.

Venturi, Bernardo & Pirozzi, Nicoletta, eds

- 2016 *The EU, the US and the International Strategic Dimension of Sub-Saharan Africa: Peace, Security and Development in the Horn of Africa*.
Brussels: Foundation for European Progressive Studies - Rome: Istituto Affari Internazionali, 270 p.

Verhoeven, Harry

- 2011 Black Gold for Blue Gold? Sudan's Oil, Ethiopia's Water and Regional Integration.
London: Chatham House, Africa Programme (AFP BP 2011/03), 24 p.
2018 The Gulf and the Horn: changing geographies of security interdependence and competing visions of regional order.
Civil Wars 20(3): 333-357.

Verhoeven, Harry & Woertz, Eckhart

- 2016 Saudi Arabia and the Horn of Africa.
In: N. Patrick, ed. *Saudi Arabian Foreign Policy. Conflict and Cooperation*, pp. 92–110. London: I.B. Tauris.

Williams, Paul D.

- 2011 *Horn of Africa: Webs of Conflict & Pathways to Peace*.
Washington, DC: Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars, v, 76 p.

World Bank

- 2012 *Chinese FDI in Ethiopia. A World Bank Survey*.
Washington, DC: The World Bank, 43 p.

Yohannes, Gebeyehu Alebachew

- 2017 Ethiopia's armed entry into Somalia in 2006: projection of its foreign policy or aspiration for hegemony?
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(4): 84-91.

Yohannes, Tekalign Beza

- 2016 The dynamics of security threats to the Horn states: implications for “prisoners of geography”.
In: CV 34, pp. 180-196.

Yonas, Ketsela Mulat

- 2016 Domestic sources of international action: Ethiopia and the global war on terrorism.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 10(11): 131-144 (<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJPSIR2016.0906>).

Ziso, Edson

- 2018 *A Post State-Centric Analysis of China-Africa Relations: Internationalisation of Chinese Capital and State-Society Relations in Ethiopia*.
Cham (Switz.): Palgrave-Macmillan – Springer, xii, 244 p.

16.5 After 2017

Atakilte Beyene & Adetula, Victor Adebola O.

- 2017 Ethiopia in the United Nations Security Council 2017-2018.
Uppsala: The Nordic Africa Institute (Policy note, ISSN 1654-6695), 7 p.
(<http://urn.kb.se/resolve?urn=urn:nbn:se:nai:diva-2108>).

Brüne, Stefan

- 2020 Entwicklungsszenarien und ausländische Interessen.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70(18-19): 45-50.

Carbone, Giovanni

- 2020 A new Horn. Still thorny.
In: CV 32, pp. 13-30.

Hirt, Nicole

- 2016 No lessons learned: Europe's unconditional engagement with the Eritrean regime.
Horn of Africa Bulletin 28(5): 22-27.
2020 Äthopiens regionale Beziehungen.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70(18-19): 39-44.
2022 Thirty years of autocratic rule: Eritrea's President Isaias Afewerki between innovation and destruction.
In: CV 48, pp. 317-326.

Manickam, Venkataraman

- 2020 Ethiopia's new foreign policy challenges: scope for India's engagement.
Africa Review 12(2): 133-150.

Matshanda, Namhla T.

- 2020 Ethiopian reforms and the resolution of uncertainty in the Horn of Africa state system.
South African Journal of International Affairs 27(1): 25-42.

Mosley, Jason W.

- 2020 Ethiopia's transition: implications for the Horn of Africa and Red Sea region.
Stockholm: SIPRI (SIPRI Insights on Peace and Security 2020/5), 29 p.

- Quinn, John James & Akyol, Seyma
 2022 Ethiopian foreign policy: a weak state or a regional hegemon?
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(5): 1094-1118.
- Tronvoll, Kjetil
 2020 'Brothers at peace': people-to-people reconciliation in the Ethiopian–Eritrean borderlands.
War & Society 39(1): 58-76.
- Tsegaye, Dawit M.
 2019 Democracy and environment: Trump's presidency core challenges on climate change with specific emphasis on the Horn of Africa.
International Journal of Political Science and Development 7(3): 101-112.
- Yohannes Tekalign
 2020 Regional security dilemma for Ethiopia's quest for access to the sea.
African Security Review 28(3-4): 189-206.
- Verhoeven, Harry & Michael Woldemariam
 2021 Who lost Ethiopia? The unmaking of an African anchor state and U.S. foreign policy.
Contemporary Security Policy 43
<https://doi.org/10.1080/13523260.2022.2091580>.
- Vertin, Zach
 2019 Red Sea Rivalries: The Gulf, the Horn, & the New Geopolitics of the Red Sea.
 Doha: Brookings Doha Center, 20 p.

17. Nile Basin Issues

- Abdelazim, Nourhan; Bekhit, Hesham & Allam, Mohamed Nasr
 2020 Operation of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam: potential risks and mitigation measures.
Journal of Water Management Modeling 28: C469
<https://doi.org/10.14796/JWMM.C469>.
- Abdel Aziz, Sherien; Zelenáková, Martina; Mésároš, Peter; Purcz, Pavol & Abd-Elhamid, Hany
 2019 Assessing the potential impacts of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam on water resources and soil salinity in the Nile Delta, Egypt.
Sustainability 11, 7050 <https://doi.org/10.3390/su11247050>.
- Ahmed, A.A.; Haileselassie, A.; Aster, Denekew Yilma; Bashar, K.E.; Easton, Z.; McCartney, Matthew; Awulachew, S.B.; Steenhuis, T.; Teklu Erkossa & Yilma, Sileshi Shiferaw
 2010 *PN19 Final Report. Improved water and land management in the Ethiopian highlands and its impact on downstream stakeholders dependent on the Blue Nile*.
 Colombo: CGIAR (CGIAR Challenge Program on Water and Food), 125 p.

Basheer, Mohammed

- 2021 Cooperative operation of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam reduces Nile riverine floods.
River Research and Applications 47: 805–814.

Basheer, Mohammed & Elagib, Nadir Ahmed

- 2019 Temporal analysis of water-energy nexus indicators for hydropower generation and water pumping in the Lower Blue Nile Basin.
Journal of Hydrology 578 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhydrol.2019.124085>).

Basheer, Mohammed; Sulieman, Rayyan & Ribbe, Lars

- 2021 Exploring management approaches for water and energy in the data-scarce Tekeze-Atbara Basin under hydrologic uncertainty.
International Journal of Water Resources Development 37: 182–207.

Basheer, Mohammed, et al.

- 2018 Quantifying and evaluating the impacts of cooperation in transboundary river basins on the water-energy-food nexus: the Blue Nile Basin.
Science of the Total Environment 630: 1309–1323.
- 2020 Filling Africa's largest hydropower dam should consider engineering realities.
One Earth 3: 277–281.
- 2021 Collaborative management of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam increases economic benefits and resilience.
Nature Communications 12:5622 (<https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-021-25877-w>).

Birhanu Zemadim; McCartney, Matthew; Sharma, Bharat & Abeyou Wale

- 2011 Integrated rainwater management strategies in the Blue Nile Basin of the Ethiopian highlands.
International Journal of Water Resources and Environmental Engineering 3(10): 220-232.

Cascão, Ana Elisa

- 2019 Storing Nile waters upstream: hydropolitical implications of dam-building in Sudan and Ethiopia.
In: Terje Oestigaard, Atakilte Beyene & Helga Ögmundardóttir, eds, *From Aswan to Stiegler's Gorge: Small Stories about Large Dams*, pp. 117-135.
Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute.

Cascão, Ana Elisa & Nicol, Alan

- 2016 GERD: new norms of cooperation in the Nile Basin?
Water International 41: 550–573.

Daniel Abebe

- 2014 Egypt, Ethiopia, and the Nile: the economics of international water law.
Chicago Journal of International Law 15(1): 27-46.

Di Falco, Salvatore & Veronesi, Marcella

- 2014 Managing environmental risk in presence of climate change: the role of adaptation in the Nile Basin of Ethiopia.

Dile, Yihun Taddele, et al.

- 2018 Advances in water resources research in Upper Blue Nile basin and the way forward: a review.
Journal of Hydrology 560: 407–423
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhydrol.2018.03.042>).

Discourse (magazine)

- 2018 ‘Nile Water Catching Fire?’ Special issue of *Discourse* (Addis Ababa), 2018/2, 178 p.

Elagib, Nadir Ahmed & Basheer, Mohammed

- 2021 Would Africa’s largest hydropower dam have profound environmental impacts?
Environmental Science and Pollution Research 28: 8936–8944.

Fana Gebresenbet & Dawit, Yohannes Wondemagegnehu

- 2021 New dimensions in the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam negotiations: ontological security in Egypt and Ethiopia.
African Security 14 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/19392206.2021.1905921>).

Haileslassie, A.; Hagos, F.; Mapedza, E.; Sadoff, C.; Awulachew, S.B.; Gebreselassie, S. & Peden, D.

- 2008 *Institutional settings and livelihood strategies in the Blue Nile Basin: Implications for upstream/downstream linkages*.
Colombo: International Water Management Institute (Working Paper 132), 81 p.

Jeuland, Marc & Whittington, Dale

- 2014 Water resources planning under climate change: assessing the robustness of real options for the Blue Nile.
Water Resources Research 50: 2086–2170.

Kahsay, Tewodros Negash, et al.

- 2015 Estimation of the transboundary economic impacts of the Grand Ethiopia Renaissance Dam: a computable general equilibrium analysis.
Water Resources and Economics 10: 14–30.

Kaleb Demerew

- 2022 Realist perspectives on Nile politics: conflict and cooperation between Ethiopia and Egypt.
African Security 15 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/19392206.2022.2081763>).

Miheretab Wolde

- 2018 Geopolitics of Nile Basin countries: cooperation as a sole option for contemporary Egypt: the case of Egypt and Ethiopia.
American Research Journal of Humanities and Social Sciences 4(1), 14 p.
(<https://www.arjonline.org>).

Mulat, Asgedew G. Moges & Semu A.

- 2014 Assessment of the impact of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam on the performance of the high Aswan Dam.
Journal of Water Resources Protection 6: 583–598.
- Mulat, Asegdew G. & Moges, Semu A.
2018 Evaluation of multi-storage hydropower development in the upper Blue Nile River (Ethiopia): regional perspective.
Journal of Hydrology: Regional Studies 16: 1–14
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ejrh.2018.02.006>).
- Müller-Mahn, Detlef & Million Gebreyes
2019 Controversial connections: the water-energy-food nexus in the Blue Nile Basin of Ethiopia.
Land 8(9):135 (www.mdpi.com/2073-445X/8/9/135).
- Nasr, Hala & Neef, Andreas
2016 Ethiopia's challenge to Egyptian hegemony in the Nile River Basin: the case of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam.
Geopolitics 21(4): 969–989 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14650045.2016.1209740>).
- Pemunta, Ngambouk Vitalis, et al.
2021 The Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam, Egyptian national security, and human and food security in the Nile River Basin.
Cogent Social Sciences 7(1) (<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311886.2021.1875598>).
- Popescu, Alba Iulia Catrinel
2017 Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam and the risk of a war in the Horn of Africa.
Ante Portas (Studia nad Bezpieczeństwem, special issue: Security Issues in Sub-Saharan Africa) 2(9): 121-146.
- Reichert, Götz
2019 International water cooperation in Europe: lessons for the Nile Basin countries?
In: CV 36, pp. 91-118.
- Salman, S.M.A.
2016 The Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam: the road to the declaration of principles and the Khartoum document.
Water International 41: 512–527.
2018 The GERD and the revival of the Egyptian-Sudanese dispute over the Nile waters.
In: CV 35, pp. 79-110.
- Siddig, Khalid; Basheer, Mohammed & Luckmann, Jonas
2021 Economy-wide assessment of potential long-term impacts of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam on Sudan.
Water International 46(3): 325-341.
- Tadesse, Kassa Woldetsadik
2013 *International Watercourses Law in the Nile Basin*.
Abingdon, UK – New York: Routledge, xvi, 292 p.

Tawfik, Rawia

- 2015 *Revisiting Hydro-hegemony from a Benefit-Sharing Perspective: the Case of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam*.
Bonn: Deutsches Institut für Entwicklungspolitik (Discussion Paper), 54 p.

Vaughan, Sarah & Mesfin Gebremichael

- 2020 Resettlement of Gumuz communities around Ethiopia's Blue Nile dam.
Manchester: University of Manchester (FutureDAMS Working Paper 0010), 31 p.

Veilleux, Jennifer C.

- 2013 Cooperation or conflict? The human security dimensions of dam development: the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam.
Global Dialogue 15(2), 15 p.
- 2014 *Is Dam Development a Mechanism for Human Security? Scale and Perception of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam on the Blue Nile River in Ethiopia and the Xayaburi Dam on the Mekong River in Laos*.
Corvallis, Or.: Oregon State University (PhD thesis), 335 p.
- 2015 Water conflict case study – Ethiopia's Grand Renaissance Dam: turning from conflict to cooperation.
Earth Systems and Environmental Sciences. Reference Module
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-12-409548-9.09445-8>).

Wahel Rashid

- 2022 Geopolitical challenges for the development of hydroelectricity in the Nile Basin.
In: CV 48, pp. 645-656.

Wheeler, Kevin G., et al.

- 2016 Cooperative filling approaches for the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam.
Water International 41(4): 611-634.
- 2018 Exploring cooperative transboundary river management strategies for the Eastern Nile Basin.
Water Resources Research 54(11): 9224–9254.

Wheeler, Kevin G.; Jeuland, Marc; Hall, Jim W.; Zanoga, Edith & Whittington, Dale

- 2014 Understanding and managing new risks on the Nile with the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam.
Nature Communications 11: 5222
(<https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-020-19089-x>).

Whittington, Dale; Waterbury, John & Jeuland, Marc

- 2014 The Grand Renaissance Dam and prospects for cooperation on the eastern Nile.
Water Policy 16(4): 595-608.

Wossenu Abtew & Shimelis, Behailu Dessu

- 2019 *The Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam on the Blue Nile*.
Cham: Springer, 173 p.

Yared Bayissa; Maskey, Shreedhar; Tsegaye Tadesse; Van Schalk Andel, Jan; Semu Moges; Van Griensven, Ann & Solomatine, Dimitri P.

- 2018 Comparison of the performance of six drought indices in characterizing historical drought for the upper Blue Nile Basin, Ethiopia.
Geosciences 8(3), 81 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/geosciences8030081>).
- Yohannes Yihdego, Alamgir Khalil & Salem, Hilmi S.
2017 Nile River's Basin dispute: perspectives of the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam (GERD).
Global Journal of Human-Social Science B: Geography, Geo-Sciences, Environmental Science & Disaster Management 17(2)
(https://www.academia.edu/33356001/Nile_River_s_Basin_Dispute_Perspectives_of_the_Grand_Ethiopian_Renaissance_Dam_GERD).
- Zelalem Muchie
2021 Challenges and prospects of cooperation over the Nile River: state policies and determinants.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 38(2): 127-148.
- Zegelew, Mulugeta B.; Gebre, Solomon B. & Wasihun, Kiflom B.
2022 Hydropower in Ethiopia.
Comprehensive Renewable Energy 6: 320-340.
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-12-819727-1.00181-3>).
- Zeray Yihdego
2017 The fairness 'dilemma' in sharing the Nile waters: what lessons from the Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam for international law?
Brill Research Perspectives in International Water Law 2(2):1– 80.
- Zeray Yihdego; Rieu-Clarke, Alistair & Cascão, Ana Elisa, eds
2018 *The Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam and the Nile Basin – Implications for Transboundary Water Cooperation*.
London – New York: Routledge & Earthscan, 224 p.
- Zhang, Yin; Block, Paul; Hammond, Michael J. & King, Andrew
2015 Ethiopia's Grand Renaissance Dam: implications for downstream riparian countries.
Journal of Water Resources Planning and Management 141(9)
([https://doi.org/10.1061/\(ASCE\)WR.1943-5452.0000520](https://doi.org/10.1061/(ASCE)WR.1943-5452.0000520)).

18. Horn of Africa Regional Conflict and Ethio-Eritrean Relations

- Abbink, Jon
2021 Law and politics in the Ethiopian-Eritrean border dispute, 2002–2019.
In: CV 41, pp. 171-194.
- Addis, Amsalu K.; Zhu Zuping; Addis, Hailu Kendie & Eshetu Shifaw
2020 The recent political situation in Ethiopia and rapprochement with Eritrea.

African Security Review 29(2): 105-124.

Addo, Michael K.

- 2021 The role of intergovernmental agencies in the prevention of human rights risk in the aftermath of the 1998–2000 conflict.
In: CV 41, pp. 567-602.

Aldrich, G.H.

- 2003 The work of the Eritrea–Ethiopia Claims Commission.
Yearbook of International Humanitarian Law 6: 435-442.

Akresh, Richard; Lucchetti, Leonardo & Thirumurthy, Harsha

- 2011 *Wars and Child Health: Evidence from the Eritrean-Ethiopian Conflict*.
Bonn: Institute for the Study of Labor (IZA) (IZA Discussion Paper no. 5558), 43 p.

Andemariam, Senai W.

- 2015 In, out or at the gate? The predicament on Eritrea's membership and participation status in IGAD.
Journal of African Law 59(2): 355-379.

Andemariam, Senai W. & Berhe, Isaias T.

- 2020 The 2000 Algiers Agreement and the 2018 Asmara/Jeddah peace agreements between Eritrea and Ethiopia: continuity or a new beginning?
In: CV 37, pp. 117-139.

Anebo, Lantera Nadew

- 2016 *Assessing the Efficacy of African Boundary Delineation Law and Policy: the Case of Ethio-Eritrea Boundary Dispute Settlement*.
San Francisco: Golden Gate University, School of Law (SJD thesis), 402 p.
2017 The fallacy of virtual demarcation as a primary scheme of international land boundary setting: why the Eritrea/Ethiopia boundary conflict remains unsolvable?
Willamette Journal of International Law and Dispute Resolution 24(2): 257-295.

Bahru Zewde

- 2021 The historical background of the 1998–2000 war: some salient points.
In: CV 41, pp. 23-27.

Barnidge, Robert P., Jr.

- 2005 The Eritrea–Ethiopia Claims Commission: Partial Awards, Central Front.
Griffin's View on International and Comparative Law 6(1): 12-17.

Belete, Belachew Yihun, ed.

- 2020 *Ethiopia and Eritrea: Insights into the Peace Nexus*.
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 256 p.

Bezabih, Wuhibegezer Ferede

- 2014 Fundamental consequences of the Ethio-Eritrean war (1998-2000).
Journal of Conflictology 5(2): 39-47.

Bothe, Michael

- 2021 Some remarks on the protection of property rights in time of armed conflict.
In: CV 41, pp. 469-473.

Calchi Novati, Giampaolo

- 2021 The lines of tension in the Horn and the Ethiopia-Eritrea case.
In: CV 41, pp. 3-22.

Campbell, John R.

- 2021 The limitations of international law at the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission and its implications for future conflict.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(4): 604-623.

Campbell, Patricia J.

- 2005 Gender and post-conflict civil society: Eritrea.
International Feminist Journal of Politics 7(3): 377-399.

Capone, Francesca

- 2021 The 17 August 2009 final awards of the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission.
In: CV 41, pp. 549-566.

Castagnetti, Luisa

- 2021 Claims on behalf of individuals before the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission.
In: CV 41, pp. 495-507.

Chelati Dirar, Uoldelul

- 2021 Burdened by the past and stranded in the present. the weight of history in the relations between Eritrea and Ethiopia.
In: CV 41, pp. 29-64.

Clapham, Christopher

- 2015 Peace in the Horn of Africa.
In: O.P. Richmond, S. Pogodda, & J. Ramović, eds, *The Palgrave Handbook of Disciplinary and Regional Approaches to Peace*, pp. 325-335. Basingstoke – New York: Palgrave-Macmillan.
2021 Indigenous statehood and international law in Ethiopia and Eritrea.
In: CV 41, pp. 195-207.

Dahre, Ulf Johansson, ed.

- 2014 *Resources, Peace and Conflict in the Horn of Africa. A Report on the 12th Horn of Africa Conference, Lund, Sweden, August 23-25, 2013.*
Lund: Media-Tryck, 270 p.

Daniel Mekonnen

- 2020 The right to cross-border identity of individuals with Eritrean and Ethiopian ancestry: international and comparative law perspectives.
In: CV 37, pp. 49-79.

D'Argent, Pierre & D'Aspremont, Jean

- 2007 La commission des réclamations Érythrée/Éthiopie: un premier bilan.
Annuaire Français de Droit International 53: 347-396.

De Guttry, Andrea

- 2021a The involvement of the UN in the management of the 1998–2000 crisis and the role of the UN Mission in Ethiopia and Eritrea (UNMEE).
In: CV 41, pp. 89-114.
2021b The 2018 agreement on peace between Ethiopia and Eritrea and its impact on the Horn of Africa region.
In: CV 41, pp. 695-727.

Dekker, Ige F. & Werner, Wouter G.

- 2021 The crime of aggression and the Eritrea-Ethiopia armed conflict.
In: CV 41, pp. 305-326

Fontanellaz, Adrien & Cooper, Tom

- 2018 *Ethiopian-Eritrean Wars. Volume 1: A Detailed Account of the Ethiopian-Eritrean War of Independence 1961-1991.*
Solihull: Helion & Co. Ltd, 72 p.
2018 *Ethiopian-Eritrean Wars. Volume 2: Eritrean War of Independence, 1988-1991 and Badme war, 1998-2001.*
Solihull: Helion & Co. Ltd, 70 p.

Gebru, Solomon Gebreyohans

- 2016 Regional integration in the Horn of Africa: state of affairs and challenges.
Bonn: University of Bonn (WAI-ZEI paper no. 31), 37 p.

Gill, Terry D.

- 2021 The law of belligerent occupation: disputed territory; the distinction between invasion and occupation.
In: CV 41, pp. 441-447.

Gioia, Andrea

- 2021 The belligerent occupation of territory.
In: CV 41, pp. 425-439

Gowlland-Debbas, Vera

- 2021 Some remarks on compensation for war damages under *jus ad bellum*.
In: CV 41, pp. 533-548.

Greppi, Edoardo & Poli, Ludovica

- 2021 The 2000 Algiers Agreements.
In: CV 41, pp. 67-88.

Guazzini, Federica

- 2021 The Ethio-Eritrean boundary conflict: the human border, the physical border, and the scars of history.
In: CV 41, pp. 127-169

Heintschel von Heinegg, Wolff

- 2021 International economic relations and armed conflict.
In: CV 41, pp. 449-467.

Hirt, Nicole

- 2019a Der unvollkommene Frieden: Geostrategische Machtkämpfe am Horn von Afrika.
GIGA Focus 5: 1-12.
- 2019b Commentary: UN Security Council Resolution 2444 (2018) and the lifting of sanctions against Eritrea: a commentary on domestic and regional perspectives.
In: CV 36, pp. 269-285.
- 2020 Zwischen Selbstfindung und Krieg: die Entwicklung der ehemaligen "Brothers in Arms" Äthiopien und Eritrea.
In: Zentrum für Militärgeschichte und Sozialwissenschaften der Bundeswehr (ed.), *Wegweiser zur Geschichte. Horn von Afrika*, pp. 65-78. Potsdam: ZMSBw.

Kaikobad, Kaiyan Homi

- 2021 The Eritrea-Ethiopia Boundary Commission: a legal analysis of the Boundary Delimitation Decision of 13 April 2002 and relevant subsequent decisions.
In: CV 41, pp. 209-264.

Kalewongel Minale

- 2021 Development in the relations between Eritrea and Ethiopia from 2000 to nowadays a first assessment from an Ethiopian perspective.
In: CV 41, pp. 645-660.

Kiha Gezahegne

- 2019 Movements, relations, and land contestations along the Ethio-Sudan border in Metemma Yohannes.
In: CV 50, pp. 19-32.

Kiven, James Kewir & Gebremichael, Seble Menberu

- 2020 Gender in peacekeeping operations - a phenomenological study of the experiences of Ethiopian female peacekeepers in Abyei.
In: Cheryl Hendricks & Francis Onditi, eds, *In Search of Alternative Approaches to Conflict Management in Africa*. Special issue of *Africa Insight* 49(3): 60-71.

Klein, Natalie

- 2004 State responsibility for international humanitarian law violations and the work of the Eritrea Ethiopia Claims Commission so far.
German Yearbook of International Law 47: 214-266.

Koppe, Erik V.

- 2021 Compensation for war damage resulting from breaches of *jus ad bellum*.
In: CV 41, pp. 509-531.

Lichtenberg, Judith I.A.

- 2004 Eritrea Ethiopia Claims Commission.

Tilburg Foreign Law Review 12 (3): 266-269.

Marigat, Saul K.; Nzomo, Maria; Kagwanja, Peter & Kiamba, Anita

- 2017 Looking at conflict management in the lenses of power: a review of IGAD interventions in the Horn of Africa.
International Journal of Political Science 3(2): 15-24.

Massa, Aurora

- 2020 “Things change, but the situation is always the same”. Continuities and ruptures in the border between Ethiopia and Eritrea.
Afriche e Orientali (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 89-106.

Mathews, Kurivilla & Adane, Alemayehu Tadesse

- 2022 Implications of Ethiopia's engagement in conflict resolution initiatives in the Horn of Africa on its global positioning.
In: Jerónimo Delgado-Caicedo, ed., *Handbook of Regional Conflict Resolution Initiatives in the Global South*, pp. 211-230. London – New York: Routledge.

Melaku, Geboye Desta

- 2019 Peace agreements between Ethiopia and Eritrea: ending two decades of hostilities - an introductory note.
In: CV 36, pp. 261-268.

Meressa Tsehay Gebrewahd

- 2018 Securitization and militarization of the border: security dilemma in post-1998 Ethiopia and Eritrea.
Hungarian Journal of African Studies 12(4): 82-100.
2019 Ethiopia and Eritrea: national security, militarization and normalization predicaments.
National Political Science Review 20(3): 113-135.

Michael Woldemariam

- 2015 Partition problems: relative power, historical memory, and the origins of the Eritrean-Ethiopian war.
Nationalism and Ethnic Politics 21(2): 166-190.
2018a “No war, no peace” in a region in flux: crisis, escalation, and possibility in the Eritrea-Ethiopia rivalry.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 12(3): 407-427.
2018 The making of an African “pariah”: Eritrea in the international system.
In: CV 46, pp. 318-357.
2020 Eritrea: still an island?
In: CV 32, pp. 77-98.

Michael Woldemariam & Young, Alden

- 2016 After the split: partition, successor states, and the dynamics of War in the Horn of Africa.
Journal of Strategic Studies 41(5): 684-720.

Mosley, Jason W.

- 2014 *Eritrea and Ethiopia: Beyond the Impasse*.
London: Royal Institute of International Affairs (Africa Programme, Briefing paper 2014/1), 12 p.
- Müller, Tanja
- 2018 Assertive foreign policy in a ‘bad neighbourhood’: Eritrean foreign policy making.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 631-653.
- 2019a Borders and boundaries in the state-making of Eritrea: revisiting the importance of territorial integrity in the rapprochement between Eritrea and Ethiopia.
Review of African Political Economy 46 (160): 279-293.
- 2019b The Ethiopian-Eritrea rapprochement after one year: cycles of hope and despair in Eritrea.
Khartoum – Paris: Observatoire de l’Afrique de l’Est (CEDEJ – CRI Sciences Po), 26 p.
- Murphy, Sean D.
- 2016 The Eritrean-Ethiopian war (1998-2000).
In: Tom Ruys, Olivier Corte & Alexandra Hofer, eds, *International Law and the Use of Force: A Case-Based Approach*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Murphy, Sean D.; Kidane, Won L. & Snider, Thomas R.
- 2013 *Litigating War: Arbitration of Civil Injury by the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission*.
New York - Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1038 p.
- Nystuen, G. & Tronvoll, Kjetil
- 2008 The Eritrean-Ethiopian peace agreement: exploring the limits of law.
Nordisk Tidsskrift for Menneskerettigheter 26(1): 16-37.
- Odello, Marco
- 2021 The Eritrea-Ethiopia Boundary Commission: the aftermath.
In: CV 41, pp. 265-284
- Okubaghergis, Biyan Ghebreyesus
- 2019 The Eritrea-Ethiopia border region (1991–98): people without a border.
Northeast African Studies 19(2): 65-90.
- Picard, Don & Zeray Yihdego
- 2020 Ethiopia and Eritrea: a new relationship based upon treaty obligations, international law, and mutual trust.
In: CV 37, pp. 81-115.
- Ponti, Christian
- 2021 The Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission’s controversial ruling on self-defence.
In: CV 41, pp. 327-342.
- Post, Harry H.G.
- 2021 Explosive remnants of war.

In: CV 41, pp. 603-641.

Prunier, Gérard

- 2018 Ethiopia and Eritrea need their peace.
The Nation, 8 November 2018 (<https://www.thenation.com/article/ethiopia-eritrea-peace/>).

Redie Bereketeab

- 2019 *The Ethiopia-Eritrea Rapprochement: Peace and Stability in the Horn of Africa*.
Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute, 56 p.
2021 Development in the relations between Eritrea and Ethiopia from 2000 to nowadays. a first assessment from an Eritrean perspective.
In: CV 41, pp. 661-679.

Reid, Richard

- 2018 Elite Bargains and Political Deals Project: Ethiopia-Eritrea Case Study.
London: UK Government, Stabilisation Unit, 31 p.

Ribbelink, Olivier

- 2021 Some remarks on the nature and practice of UNMEE.
In: CV 41, pp. 115-124.

Sanna, Silvia

- 2021 The treatment of protected persons under the applicable international law in the findings of the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission
In: CV 41, pp. 373-408.

Sassòli, Marco

- 2021 Some critical comments on the approach of the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission towards the treatment of protected persons in international humanitarian law.
In: CV 41, pp. 409-424.

Simma, B. & Khan, D-E.

- 2002 Peaceful settlement of boundary disputes under the auspices of the Organization of African Unity and the United Nations: the case of the frontier dispute between Eritrea and Ethiopia.
In: N. Ando, F. McWhinney & R. Wolfrum, eds, *Liber Amicorum Judge Shigeru Oda*, vol. 2, pp. 1179-1196. Leiden - The Hague: Brill- Nijhoff.

Smit Duijzentkunst, Bart L. & Dawkins, Sophia L.R.

- 2015 Arbitrary peace? Consent management in international arbitration.
European Journal of International Law 26(1): 139-168.

Snider, Thomas R. & Nair, Aishwarya Suresh

- 2019 Ten years on: a look at the legacy of the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission.
In: CV 36, pp. 11-34.

Sommario, Emanuele

- 2021 State responsibility for violations of international humanitarian law in the work of the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission: a reappraisal ten years on.
In: CV 41, pp. 477-494.
- Szpak, Agnieszka
2013 The Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission and customary international humanitarian law.
Journal of International Humanitarian Legal Studies 4: 296-314.
- Tadesse Kebebew
2018 *The Eritrea-Ethiopia Armed Conflict*.
Geneva: Geneva Academy – The War Report, 12 p.
- Temesgen Eyilet & Getachew Senishaw
2020 Impacts of border in borderland conflict along the Ethio-Sudan border: evidence from Metema *woreda*, North-Western Ethiopia.
Humaniora 32(1): 10-18 (open access,
<https://doi.org/10.22146/jh.v32i1.52088>).
- Tesfaye, Mitiku Gabrehiwot & Gebrehiwot, Mahlet Alemu
2020 A “party” at the border: an anthropological take on the Ethio-Eritrean peace deal of 2018.
Cogent Arts & Humanities 7(1)
(<https://cogentoa.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/23311983.2020.1727159>).
- Venturini, Gabriella
2021a International humanitarian law and the conduct of hostilities in the case-law of the Eritrea-Ethiopia Claims Commission.
In: CV 41, pp. 345-371.
2021b Women in Eritrea and Ethiopia between armed conflict and peace .
In: CV 41, pp. 681-693.
- Vielmer, Jean-Baptiste Jeangène
2021 Peace without freedom in Eritrea: causes and consequences of the Ethio-Eritrean rapprochement.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(1): 23-42.
- Weeramantry, Romesh
2021 International law as to the use of force.
In: CV 41, pp. 287-303.
- Yehualaeshet Muluneh; Fekadu Adugna & Ayalew Gebre
2019 The tyranny of borders: politics of identity and conflicts around the Ethiopia-Kenya borderlands.
In: CV 50, pp. 159-174.
- Yenus, Roza Asrar
2019 The dynamics of cross-border cattle-raiding along the Ethio-South Sudan border: the case of Gambella Regional State.
In: CV 50, pp. 211-227.

Yiallourides, Constantinos & Zeray Yihdego

- 2019 Disputed territories and the law on the use of force: Lessons from the Eritrea-Ethiopia case.
In: CV 36, pp. 35-61.

Yosief Gebrehiwet

- 2017 Ethiopia and Eritrea: the waiting game.
Discourse 1(1): 4-15.

Zeray Yihdego & Verhoeven, Harry

- 2022 Regional organisations in the Horn of Africa: from state-centred to people-centred integration?
In: Charles Fombad, Assefa Fiseha & Nico Steytler, eds, *Contemporary Governance Challenges in the Horn of Africa*. London – New York: Routledge.

19. Ethno-Regional Conflicts, Communal Violence and (In)Security

Alemu, Mu'uz Gidey

- 2015a Issa-Afar remembering, re-presentation and dramaturgy of violence.
International Journal of Sociology and Anthropology 7(5): 138-140.
2015b The geopolitics and human security of the Afar in the post-cold war period.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 9(6): 225-253.

Asnake Menbere

- 2011 Inter-group conflicts in the Awash Valley of Ethiopia: the case of Afar and Karrayu Oromo.
In: CV, pp. 1-57.

Binyam Yitay & Thobejane, Tsoaledi

- 2017 Regional integration in the Horn of Africa: some findings.
European Journal of Social Sciences, Education and Research 11(1): 77-88.

Borchgrevink, Axel, & Sande Lie, Jon Harald, eds

- 2009 *Regional Conflicts and International Engagement on the Horn of Africa*.
Oslo: Norwegian Institute of International Affairs (NUPI Report), 113 p.

Dawit Byazen

- 2011 Center-periphery relations in the context of post-1991 ethnic policy and relations: experiences from Gambela.
In: CV 22, pp. 58-110.

Debelo, Asebe Regassa

- 2011 Contested terrains: conflicts between state and local communities over the management and utilization of Nech Sar Park, Southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Sustainable Development in Africa 13(5): 49-65.

- 2016 Competing orders and conflicts at the margins of the state: inter-group conflicts along the Ethiopia-Kenya border.
African Journal on Conflict Resolution 16(2): 57-83.
- Dias, Alexandra M.
2022 The Horn of Africa and the Arabian Peninsula: the interplay between domestic, regional, and global dynamics in the rapprochement between Ethiopia and Eritrea.
In: CV 48, pp. 139-150.
- Ferras, Patrick
2022a The military equation in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 48, pp. 128-138.
2022b The Ethiopian National Defence Forces since 1991.
In: CV 48, pp. 204-211.
- Gatluak, Ruon Jal
2015 *Cross Border Conflict in Gambela Regional State (From 1991 to 2011)*.
Saarbrücken: Lambert Academic Publishing, x, 312 p.
- Institute for Peace and Security Studies, Addis Ababa University
2011 *An Anthology of Peace and Security Research*, vol. 2.
Addis Ababa: Institute for Peace and Security Studies, in collab. with the Friedrich Ebert Stiftung, 269 p.
- Labzaé, Mehdi
2022 The war in Tigray (2020–2021): dictated truths, irredentism and *déjà-vu*.
In: CV 48, pp. 239-249.
- McPeak, John G. & Little, Peter D.
2018 Mobile peoples, contested borders: land use conflicts and resolution mechanisms among Borana and Guji communities, Southern Ethiopia.
World Development 103: 119-132.
- Medhane Tadesse; Dade Desta & Alagaw Ababu
2015 *Trajectories of State Building and Peace Building in Ethiopia: The Role of Peace Settlements. Integrated Field Research Report*.
Nairobi: International Research Centre, 55 p.
- Mesfin Getachew
2006 *Ethnicity and ethnic-conflict in post-federal Ethiopia: a case of Mai'so District conflict between Oromos and Somalis*.
Stadtschlaining (Aus.): European University Center for Peace Studies (EPU Research Papers, Issue 03/06), 28 p.
- Mokgopo, Tshehledi Isaac
2019 Challenges arising from ethnic internal boundary determination in Ethiopia since 1991.
New Contree: a Journal of Historical and Human Sciences for Southern Africa (Potchefstroom) 82: 36-63.

Muauz, Gidey Alemu

- 2017 Anatomy of Issa-Afar violence.
Journal of Developing Societies 33(3): 311–328.

Østebø, Terje; Haustein, Jörg; Fasika Gedif; Kedir Jemal Kadir; Muhammed Jemal & Yihenew, Alemu Tesfaye

- 2021 Religion, Ethnicity, and Charges of Extremism: Dynamics of Inter-Communal Violence in Ethiopia.
Brussels: European Institute of Peace, 33 p.

Puddu, Luca

- 2020 A contested internal frontier: the politics of internal and international borders in north-western Ethiopia.
Afriche e Orientali (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 107-126.

Sande Lie, Jon Harald & Borchgrevink, Axel

- 2012 Layer upon layer: understanding the Gambella conflict formation.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(1-2): 135-159.

Sigatu, Kaleab T.

- 2017 Asymmetric war against the Islamic militant group al-Shabaab in Somalia: the Ethiopian experience.
In: Älmos P. Kiss, ed., *Asymmetric Warfare: Conflict of the Past, the Present, and the Future. Proceedings of the Conference in Budapest, Hungary, 9–10 November 2016*, pp. 235-248. Budapest: Hungarian Defence Forces General Staff Scientific Research Center.

Tsega Etefa

- 2019 *The Origins of Ethnic Conflict in Africa: Politics and Violence in Darfur, Oromia, and the Tana Delta*.
Basingstoke – New York: Palgrave Macmillan, xix, 271 p.

Yihenew, Alemu Tesfaye; Fasika Gedif; Kedir Jemal & Meserat Asefa

- 2021 Inter-Communal Tensions, Violence and Conflicts in the Time of a Pandemic in Ethiopia.
Brussels: European Institute of Peace, 34 p.

20. Land Use and Land Tenure (including large-scale land acquisitions)

Abebe Armaw & Mikias Biazen Molla (Michael Hardman, reviewing editor)

- 2022 Assessing the trend and magnitude of land cover dynamics and its major driving forces in Omo National Park, Southern Ethiopia
Cogent Social Sciences 8(1) (<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311886.2022.2042055>).

Achamyeleh, G. Adam

- 2014 Land tenure in the changing peri-urban areas of Ethiopia: the case of Bahir Dar city.
International Journal of Urban and Regional Research 38(6): 1970-1984.
- Adugna, Eneyew Bekele; Dries, Liesbeth; Heijman, Wim & Drabik, Dusan
2020 Large scale land investments and food security in agropastoral areas of Ethiopia.
Food Security 13: 309-327 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-020-01131-x>).
- Agegnehu, Sayeh K., et al.
2016 Spatial urban expansion and land tenure security in Ethiopia: case studies from Bahir Dar and Debre Markos peri-urban areas.
Society and Natural Resources 29(3): 311-328.
- Alelegn, Wenedem Agegnehu
2020 Protection of local land use rights in the process of large-scale agricultural land acquisition in Ethiopia.
African Identities 18 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2020.1851652>)
- Alemenesh Hailu; Siraj Mammo & Moges Kidane
2020 Dynamics of land use, land cover change trend and its drivers in Jimma Geneti District, western Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 99 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2020.105011>).
- Almaz Deche; Mohammed Assen; Shimeles Damene & Satyal, Poshendra
2022 Socioeconomic impacts of large-scale agricultural investment in the upper Awash River basin, Central Rift Valley Of Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 39(1).
- Amanuel Kussia, Degefa Tolossa & Esubalew Abate
2020 A crisis of the green gold: a case study of large scale agricultural investment in Gambella Region, Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 36(2): 53-94.
- Amanuel Kussia; Esubalew Abate & Degefa Tolossa
2021 Impact of large-scale agricultural investment on the livelihood assets of local community in Gambella region, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Social Economics 48(3): 363-383.
- Ariti, Adenew Taffa
2018 *Land Use Governance in Ethiopia: The Role of Different Stakeholders*.
Amsterdam: Vrije Universiteit (PhD thesis), 180 p.
- Ariti, Adenew Taffa; Vliet, Jasper V. & Verburg, Peter H.
2015 Land-use and land-cover changes in the Central Rift Valley of Ethiopia: assessment of perception and adaptation of stakeholders.
Applied Geography 65: 28-37.
2018 Farmers' participation in the development of land use policies for the Central Rift Valley of Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 71: 129–137.

Aspen, Harald

- 2019a Rich and poor: land and wealth in Mäqét, North Wollo.
In: CV 52, pp. 98-111.
- 2019b Rural land and urban aspirations: future orientation in a time of change.
In: CV 52, p. 112-130.
- 2019c Conclusion.
In: CV 52, pp. 153–158.

Assemu Tesfa & Shigdaf Mekuriaw

- 2014 The effect of land degradation on farm size dynamics and crop-livestock farming system in Ethiopia: a review.
Open Journal of Soil Science 4(1)
(https://www.scirp.org/html/1-1660170_42032.htm).

Atakilte Beyene

- 2016 Large-scale land acquisitions in Tanzania and Ethiopia: a comparative perspective.
In: M. Ståhl, ed., *Looking Back, Looking Ahead – Land, Agriculture and Society in East Africa. A Festschrift for Kjell Havnevik*, pp. 170-181. Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute.

Baumgartner, P.; Von Braun, J.; Abebaw, D. & Mueller, M.

- 2015 Impacts of large-scale land investments on income, prices, and employment: empirical analyses in Ethiopia.
World Development 72(1): 175–190.

Beka Keno; Mikias, Biazen Molla & Fantaw Yimer

- 2022 Spatial driving forces of dominant land use/land cover transformations in Bako Tibe District, West Shewa, Ethiopia.
African Geographical Review 41
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/19376812.2022.2054440>).

Beyene Chekol

- 2017 Contending views on land tenure system in Ethiopia: historiographical essay.
African Journal of History and Culture 9(1): 1–6
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJHC2016.0335>)

Bekele, Adugna Eneyew; Drabik, Dusan; Dries, Liesbeth & Heijman, Wim

- 2022 Large-scale land investments and land-use conflicts in the agro-pastoral areas of Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 119 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2022.106166>).

Binyam Alemu; Efrem Garedew; Zewdu Eshetu & Habtemariam Kassa

- 2015 Land use and land cover changes and associated driving forces in North Western lowlands of Ethiopia.
International Research Journal of Agricultural Science and Soil Science 5(1), 28-44 (www.cifor.org/knowledge/publication/5832/).

Brightman Gebremichael Ganta

- 2016 Public purpose as a justification for expropriation of rural land rights in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Law 60(2): 190-212.
- 2017 Heartrending or uplifting: the Ethiopian urban land tenure system reform and its reflection on tenure security of permit holders.
Journal of Developing Societies 33(3): 291–310
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/0169796X17716995>).
- 2019a Access to rural land rights in the post-1991 Ethiopia: unconstitutional policy shift.
Journal of Land and Rural Studies 7(1): 1-22.
- 2019b Land rights, poverty, and livelihoods: the case of Ethiopia.
In: P. Cullet and S. Koonan, eds, *Research Handbook on Law, Environment and the Global South*, pp. 147–168. Cheltenham, Edward Elgar.

Cochrane, Logan

- 2014 Agricultural intensification in Ethiopia: review of recent research.
African Journal of Agricultural Research 9(3): 2377-2390.

Cochrane, Logan & Legault, Danielle D.

- 2020 The rush for land and agricultural investment in Ethiopia: what we know and what we are missing.
Land 9, 167 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2073-445X/9/5/167>).

Cochrane, Logan & Sebsib Hadis

- 2019 Functionality of the land certification program in Ethiopia: exploratory evaluation of the processes of updating certificates.
Land 8, 149 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2073-445X/8/10/149/htm>).

Cochrane, Logan & Skjerdal, Terje

- 2015 Reading the narratives: relocation, investment and development in Ethiopia.
Forum for Development Studies 42(3): 467-487.

Crewett, Wibke; Ayalneh Bogale & Korf, Benedikt

- 2008 *Land Tenure in Ethiopia. Continuity and Change, Shifting Rulers, and the Quest for State Control*.
Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute, CAPRI
Working Paper 91, 30 p. (<http://dx.doi.org/10.2499/CAPRIWP91>).

Daniel, Ayalew Ali; Deininger, Klaus & Harris, Anthony

- 2017 Using national statistics to increase transparency of large land acquisition: evidence from Ethiopia.
World Development 93: 62–74.
- 2019 Does large farm establishment create benefits for neighboring smallholders? Evidence from Ethiopia.
Land Economics 95(1): 71–90.

Dejene Abera; Kibebew Kibret & Sheleme Beyene

- 2018 Tempo-spatial land use/cover change in Zeway, Ketar and Bulbula sub-basins, Central Rift Valley of Ethiopia.

Lakes & Reservoirs 24(1): 76-92 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/lre.12240>).

Dereje Kebede; Girmay Tesfay & Bezabih Emana

- 2021 Impact of land acquisition for large-scale agricultural investments on income and asset possession of displaced households in Ethiopia.
Heliyon 7(12) (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.heliyon.2021.e08557>).

Dereje, Teklemariam Gebremeskel

- 2017 Commercial land deals and the interactions between investors and local people: evidence from western Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 63: 312-323 (<http://hdl.handle.net/1854/LU-8526147>).

Dereje Teklemariam; Hossein Azadi; Nyssen, Jan; Mitiku Haile & Witlox, Frank

- 2016 How sustainable is transnational farmland acquisition in Ethiopia? Lessons learned from the Benishangul-Gumuz Region.
Sustainability 8:213 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2071-1050/8/3/213>).

Dereje Teklemariam; Hossein Azadi; Nyssen, Jan; Lanckriet, Sil; Tesfaalem, Ghebreyohannes Asfaha; Mitiku Haile; Fatemeh Taheri & Witlox, Frank

- 2017 Dynamics of the North–South capital flows or rise of South–South land deals? Features of land acquisition in Ethiopia.
Land Degradation and Development 28: 2389–2407.

De Roo, Nina; Almekinders, Conny J.M.; Leeuwis, C. & Tefera, Tewodros

- 2019 Scaling modern technology or scaling exclusion? The socio-political dynamics of accessing in malt barley innovation in two highland communities in Southern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Systems 174: 52-62.

Ege, Svein

- 2017 Land tenure insecurity in post-certification Amhara, Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 64: 56–63.
2019a Introduction.
In: CV 52, pp. 1–18.
2019b Peasant land tenure: a critical review.
In: CV 52, pp. 19-40.
2019c An unstable land tenure system.
In: CV 52, pp. 131–152.
2019d Land tenure in Baba Sää, North Wälo.
In: CV 52, pp. 80–97.
2019e The *Dersha* system: rethinking land tenure under the Derg.
In: CV 52, pp. 41-67.

Ege, Svein, ed.

- 2019 *Land Tenure Security. State-Peasant Relations in the Amhara Highlands, Ethiopia*.
Woodbridge, Suffolk: James Currey, 207 p.

Fana Gebresenbet

- 2016 Land acquisitions, the politics of dispossession, and state-remaking in Gambella, Western Ethiopia.
Africa Spectrum 51(1): 5–28.
- 2018a Transforming the Bodi from pastoralists to outgrowers: land and state capitalism in South Omo, Southwest Ethiopia, eds, *Trajectory of Land Reform in Post-Colonial African States: The Quest for Sustainable Development and Utilization*, pp. 43-55. Cham, etc.: Springer Verlag.
- 2018b Perishable statemaking: vegetable trade between self-governance and entitlement in Jigjiga, Ethiopia.
Copenhagen: DIIS (*DIIS Working Paper* 2019:1), 36 p.
- 2019 The developmental state in South Omo: sugar industrialization, politics of development and conflict.
In: Dereje Feyissa & Tronvoll, Kjetil, eds, *The Ethiopian Developmental State: Consolidating Peace and Emerging Conflicts*. Woodbridge, Suffolk: James Currey.
- 2020 Development and human (in)dignity: the impact of Gibe III, sugar industrialization and sedenterization on minority agro-pastoral groups in South Omo.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 1-29.
- 2021 Villagization in Ethiopia's lowlands: development vs. facilitating control and dispossession.
In: CV 38, pp. 210-28.
- Fana Gebresenbet & Kamski, Benedikt
- 2019 The paradox of the Ethiopian developmental state: bureaucrats and politicians in the sugar industry.
Journal of Contemporary African Studies 37(4): 335-350.
- Fekadu Adugna
- 2018 Landlessness, land access modalities and poverty in rural areas of Oromia National Regional State, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 40(1): 59-123.
- Fekadu, A. Tufa, Aklilu Amsalu & Zoomers, E.B.
- 2018 Failed promises: governance regimes and conflict transformation related to *Jatropha* cultivation in Ethiopia.
Ecology and Society 23(4):26 (<https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-10486-230426>).
- Gebeyehu, Belay Shibeshi
- 2014 *Cadastral Procedure and Spatial Framework for the Development of an Efficient Land Administration System for the Rural Lands of ANRS (Amhara National Regional State) of Ethiopia*.
Vienna: University of Natural Resources and Life Sciences Vienna (PhD thesis), 126 p.
- Gebeyehu, Belay Shibeshi; Fuchs, Helmut & Mansberger, Reinfried
- 2014 Formal and informal property right systems: the case of the Amhara Region of Ethiopia.
Nordic Journal of Surveying and Real Estate Research 10(2): 37–60.

- 2015 Lessons from systematic evaluation of land administration systems. The case of Amhara National Regional State of Ethiopia.
World Development 68: 282–295.
- Gemechu, Yigezu Ofgeha & Muluneh, Woldetsadik Abshire
2021 Structural land use dynamics and its implications on the local community's access to land resources in Anger watershed, Southwestern Ethiopia.
African Geographical Review 40
(<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/19376812.2021.1962374?journalCode=rafg20>)
- Getachew Legese; Van Assche, Kristof; Stellmacher, Till; Hailemariam Tekleworld & Girma Kelboro
2018 Land for food or power? Risk governance of dams and family farms in southwest Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 75: 50–59 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2018.03.027>).
- Girma Kelboro & Stellmacher, Till
2012 Contesting the National Park theorem? Governance and land use in Nech Sar National Park, Ethiopia.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper).
- Gutu, Olana Wayessa
2020 Impacts of land leases in Oromia, Ethiopia: changes in access to livelihood resources for local people.
Land Use Policy 97 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2020.104713>).
- Hules, Magdalena & Singh, Simron J.
2017 India's land grab deals in Ethiopia: food security or global politics?
Land Use Policy 60: 343–51
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2016.10.035>).
- Husen, Ahmed Tura
2017 Linking land rights and the right to adequate food in Ethiopia: normative and implementation gaps.
Nordic Journal of Human Rights 35(3): 85-105.
2018 Land rights and land grabbing in Oromia, Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 70: 247–255.
2019 Achieving zero hunger: implementing a human rights approach to food security in Ethiopia.
Third World Quarterly 40(9): 1613-1633.
- Holden, Stein
2022 The gender dimensions of land tenure reforms in Ethiopia 1995–2020.
In: Uchendu E. Chigbum, ed., *Land Governance and Gender: The Tenure-Gender Nexus in Land Management and Land Policy*. Wallingford (UK) – Boston: CAB International.
- Holden, Stein & Sosina Bezu
2016 Preferences for land sales legalization and land values in Ethiopia.

Land Use Policy 52: 410-421.

Ingebretsen, Emily

- 2017 A thirsty Third World: how land grabs are leaving Ethiopia in the dust.
Journal of Gender and Water 4(1): 94-102.

Jiren, Tolera S.; Dorresteijn, Ine; Schultner, Jannik & Fischer, Joern

- 2018 The governance of land use strategies: institutional and social dimensions of land sparing and land sharing.
Conservation Letters 11:e12429 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/conl.12429>).

Kamski, Benedikt

- 2016a The Kuraz Sugar Development Project.
Omo-Turkana Basin Research Network, Briefing Note 1, 7 p.
(http://www.arnold-bergstraesser.de/sites/default/files/field/pub-download/ksdp_briefing_note_omo_turkana_basin_research_network_1.pdf).
- 2016b The Kuraz Sugar Development Project (KSDP) in Ethiopia: between ‘sweet visions’ and mounting challenges (Briefing).
Journal of Eastern African Studies 10(3): 568-580.
- 2019 Water, sugar, and growth: the practical effects of a ‘failed’ development intervention in the southwestern lowlands of Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 13(4): 621-641.

Keeley, J.; Michago, W.; Eid, A. & Lokaley, A.

- 2014 *Large-scale land deals in Ethiopia: scale, trends, features and outcomes to date*.
London: IDRC and IIED, iv, 54 p.

Knippenberg, Erwin; Jolliffe, Dean & Hoddinott, John

- 2020 Land fragmentation and food insecurity in Ethiopia.
American Journal of Agricultural Economics 102(5): 1557–1577.

Labzaé, Mehdi

- 2016 Le fédéralisme ethnique au prisme de la formalisation des droits fonciers: le cas de la zone Majang (Gambella).
Politique Africaine 142: 101-120.

Legesse, Befikadu A.; Jefferson-Moore, Kenrett & Thomas, Terrence

- 2018 Impacts of land tenure and property rights on reforestation intervention in Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 70: 494–499
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2017.11.018>).

Mahadew, Roopanand

- 2020 *Land Grabbing in Ethiopia and Madagascar: Balancing Respect for Human Rights of Victims with Development Needs through Land Investments*.
Cape Town: University of the Western Cape (PhD thesis).

Makki, Fouad M.

- 2018 The political ecology of land grabs in Ethiopia.

In: Ricardo Rozzi, et al., eds, *From Biocultural Homogenization to Biocultural Conservation*, pp. 83–95. Cham: Springer.

Markakis, John

2021 Land and the state in Ethiopia.
In: CV 38, pp. 123-143.

Maru, Shete Bekele

2016 *Economic and Agricultural Transformation through Large-Scale Farming: Impacts of Large-scale Farming on Local Economic Development, Household Food Security and the Environment in Ethiopia*.
Leiden: University of Leiden (PhD thesis), 271 p.

Melisew Dejene & Cochrane, Logan

2021 The power of policy and the entrenchment of inequalities in Ethiopia: reframing agency in the global land rush.
In: Cochrane, Logan & Nathan Andrews, eds, *The Transnational Land Rush in Africa. A Decade After the Spike*, pp. 215-234. Cham (Switz.): Palgrave-Macmillan – Springer.

Mohammed Gedefaw & Teshome Soromessa

2015 Land degradation and its impact in the highlands of Ethiopia: case study in Kutaber wereda, South Wollo, Ethiopia.
Global Journal of Agriculture and Agricultural Sciences 3(8): 288-294.

Molla, Mekonnen Alemu

2017 Current trends of investment effect on land-use practices of Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 4(1)
(<https://www.scirp.org/Journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=73437>), 14 p.

Mosley, Jason W.

2012 Peace, Bread and Land. Agricultural Investments in Ethiopia and the Sudans.
London: Chatham House, Briefing Paper (AFP BP 2012/01), 20 p.

Mulatu, Liyew Berihun, et al.

2019 Exploring land use/land cover changes, drivers and their implications in contrasting agro-ecological environments of Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 87 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2019.104052>).

Mulleeta, Fantu F.; Merlet, Pierre & Bastiaensen, Johan

2014 Questioning the “regulatory approach” to large-scale agricultural land transfers in Ethiopia: a legal pluralistic perspective
Law and Development Review 7(2): 401-432.

Muna Shifa

2015 *Land Tenure, Investment, Land Markets, Off-farm Employment, and Rural Welfare in Ethiopia*.
Cape Town: University of Cape Town, Faculty of Commerce, School of Economics (PhD thesis), viii, 251 p.

Nalepa, Rachel A.

- 2013 *Land for agricultural development in the era of 'land grabbing': A spatial exploration of the 'marginal lands' narrative in contemporary Ethiopia*. The Hague: ISS, The Land Deal Politics Initiative (LDPI Working Paper 40), 24 p.
- Nalepa, Rachel A.; Short Gianotti, Anne G. & Bauer, Dana M.
 2017 Marginal land and the global land rush: a spatial exploration of contested lands and state-directed development in contemporary Ethiopia. *Geoforum* 82: 237–251 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geoforum.2016.10.008>).
- Nebiyu Abesha; Engdawork Assefa & Petrova, Maria A.
 2022 Large-scale agricultural investment in Ethiopia: Development, challenges and policy responses. *Land Use Policy* 117 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2022.106091>).
- Pertaub, David-Paul & Stevenson, Edward G.J.
 2019 Pipe dreams: water, development and the work of imagination in Ethiopia's Lower Omo Valley. *Nomadic Peoples* 23: 177-194.
- Persson, Atkeyelsh G.M.
 2019 *Foreign Direct Investment in Large-Scale Agriculture in Africa: Economic, Social and Environmental Sustainability in Ethiopia*. Abingdon – New York: Routledge, 162 p.
- Rosell, Staffan; Olvmo, Mats & Holmer, Björn
 2017 Cultivated land – a scarce commodity in a densely populated rural area in South Wollo, Ethiopia. *Journal of Land Use Science* 12(4): 252–270
- Samrawit, Getaneh Damtew
 2019 Land-grabbing and the right to adequate food in Ethiopia. *African Human Rights Law Journal* 19: 219-245.
- Schlee, Günther
 2021 Unequal citizenship and one-sided communication: anthropological perspectives on collective identification in the context of large-scale land transfers in Ethiopia. In: CV 38, pp. 59-77.
- Selam, Aberaham Kassa
 2020 *Managing Land Conflicts in Plural Societies: Intergroup Land Governance in Ethiopia*. Amsterdam: University of Amsterdam (PhD thesis), 326 p.
- Seyoum Mesfin
 2015 The nexus between land-grabbing, livelihood insecurity and conflict in Ethiopia: the case of Majang in the Gambella Region. *African Peace and Conflict Journal* 8(1): 53-67.

- Shepherd, Benjamin
 2013 *GCC States' Land Investments Abroad. The Case of Ethiopia*.
 Washington, DC - Doha (Qatar): Georgetown University School of Foreign
 Service in Qatar, Center for International and Regional Studies (Summary
 report no. 8), 33 p.
- Siyum, Adugna Mamo
 2017 When large-scale land acquisition meets local conflict: experiences from
 Gambela Regional State, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Multicultural and Multireligious Understanding 4(4)
<https://repository.ju.edu.et/handle/123456789/3674>).
- Solomon Belay, Aklilu Amsalu & Eyuaalem Abebe
 2014 Land use and land cover changes in Awash National Park, Ethiopia: impact of
 decentralization on the use and management of resources.
Open Journal of Ecology 4 (15): 950-960
<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=51432>)
- Solomon Hishe; Woldeamlak Bewket; Nyssen, Jan & Lyimo, James
 2020 Analysing past land use land cover change and CA-Markov-based future
 modelling in the Middle Suluh Valley, Northern Ethiopia.
Geocarto International 35(3): 225-255.
- Stebek, Elias N.
 2015 Challenges in access to urban land for business activities under Ethiopian
 law: between oligarchy and broad-based private sector.
Mizan Law Review 9(1): 37–82.
- Stevenson, Edward G.J.
 2018 Plantation development in the Turkana Basin: the making of a new desert?
Land 7 (16). (<https://www.mdpi.com/2073-445X/7/1/16>).
 2019 Water access transformations: metrics, infrastructure, and inequities.
Water Security 8, diertaryart. 100047
<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S2468312419300173>).
 2021 Ethiopia's 'blue oil'? Hydropower, irrigation and development in the Omo-
 Turkana Basin.
 In: CV 38, pp. 292-308.
- Stevenson, Edward G.J. & Buffavand, Lucie
 2018 “Do our bodies know their ways?” Villagization, food insecurity, and ill-being
 in Ethiopia's Lower Omo Valley.
African Studies Review 61(1): 109–133.
- Tagel Wondimu & Fana Gebresenbet
 2019 Resourcing land, dynamics of exclusion and conflict in the Maji area, Ethiopia.
Conflict, Security & Development 18(6): 547-570.
- Teferi, Abate Adem
 2019 Land tenure and land policy in Ethiopia, 1950–2000.
 In: CV 23.

Teshome Betru; Motuma Tolera; Kefyalew Sahle & Habtemariam Kassa

- 2019 Trends and drivers of land use/land cover change in Western Ethiopia.
Applied Geography 104: 83-93 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apgeog.2019.02.007>).

Tilahun, Weldie Hindeya

- 2018a An analysis of how large-scale agricultural land acquisitions in Ethiopia have been justified, implemented and opposed.
African Identities 16(1): 18-34.
- 2018b Large-scale agricultural land acquisitions and Ethiopia's ethnic minorities: a test for the rule of law.
African Human Rights Law Journal 18(1): 346–364.
- 2019a The right to self-determination under the Ethiopian constitution: a legal tool for indigenous peoples' protection against land alienation?
Journal of African Law 63(3): 359-383.
- 2019b Indigeneity of peoples in the context of Ethiopia: a tool in the pursuit of justice against land dispossessions.
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 27(1): 1-24.

Tsegaye, Moreda Shegro

- 2013 *Postponed Local Concerns? Implications of Land Acquisitions for Indigenous Local Communities in Benishangul-Gumuz Regional State, Ethiopia* (LDPI Working Papers, no. 13).
The Hague: Land Deal Politics Initiative (LDPI).
- 2015 Listening to their silence? The political reaction of affected communities to large-scale land acquisitions: insights from Ethiopia.
Journal of Peasant Studies 42(3-4): 517-539.
- 2016 Large-scale land acquisitions, state authority and indigenous local communities: insights from Ethiopia.
Third World Quarterly 38(3): 698-716.
- 2018 Contesting conventional wisdom on the links between land tenure security and land degradation: evidence from Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 77: 75–83.

Tsegaye, Moreda Shegro & Spoor, M.

- 2015 The politics of large-scale land acquisitions in Ethiopia: state and corporate elites and subaltern villagers.
Canadian Journal of Development Studies/Revue Canadienne d'Études du Développement 36 (2): 224-240.

Wabelo, Temesgen Solomon

- 2020 Approaches to rural land dispute resolution mechanisms in the Ethiopian rural land legislations: Regional States-based analysis.
Law, Environment and Development Journal 16(2): 93-111.

Wayessa, Gutu Olana

- 2019 "The Master plan is a master killer": land dispossession and powerful resistance in Oromia, Ethiopia.
Regions and Cohesion 9(2):31–56.

- 2020 Impacts of land leases in Oromia, Ethiopia: changes in access to livelihood resources for local people.
Land Use Policy 97
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0264837717300443>).
- Wedekind, Jonah
- 2021 Anatomy of a white elephant: investment failure and land conflicts on Ethiopia's Oromia-Somali frontier.
In: CV 38, pp. 167-188.
- Yidneckachew, Ayele Zikargie & Cochrane, Logan
- 2022 Modernist land development-induced villagisation: deconstructing socio-economic rights of pastoralists in South Omo, Ethiopia.
Forum for Development Studies 49
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/08039410.2022.2085168>).
- Yigremew Adal & Ege, Svein
- 2019 Land tenure in Gojam under the Därg.
In: CV 52, pp. 68–79.
- Yonas, Tesemma Amaya
- 2013 *The impact of large-scale agricultural land acquisition on local communities: the case of Bako Tibe District, West Oromia.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (Thesis).
- 2014 Land dispossession and its impacts on the Bako *woreda* Oromo community of Western Oromia, Ethiopia.
Journal of Oromo Studies 21(2): 63-90.
- 2017 The promises of large-scale land acquisition and existing realities in southwestern Ethiopia.
Journal of Poverty, Investment and Development 36: 21-25.
- Zenebe Gebreegziabher; Alemu Mekonnen; Menale Kassie & Köhlin, Gunnar
- 2020 Household tree planting in Tigray, northern Ethiopia: tree species, purposes, and tenure security.
Land Use Policy 96 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2020.104635>).

21. (Agro) Pastoralism

- Abdi, Etafa Regassa
- 2015 Determinants of agro-pastoralists' participation in irrigation schemes: the case of Fentalle agro-pastoral district, Oromia Regional State, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Agricultural Research, Innovation and Technology 5(2): 44-50.
- Abebe Mulatu & Solomon Bekure
- 2013 The need to strengthen land laws in Ethiopia to protect pastoral rights.

In: Andy Catley, Ian Scoones & Jeremy Lind, eds, *Pastoralism and Development in Africa: Dynamic Change at the Margins*, pp. 186-194. London – New York: Routledge – Earthscan.

Abera Tilahun; Beyene Teklu & Hoag, Dana

- 2017 Challenges and contributions of crop production in agro-pastoral systems of Borana plateau, Ethiopia.
Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice 7(2):8
(<https://pastoralismjournal.springeropen.com/articles/10.1186/s13570-016-0074-9>).

Adane, Kebede Gebeyehu; Sonneveld, Ben G.J.S. & Snelder, Denyse

- 2020 Identifying hotspots of overgrazing in pastoral areas: livestock mobility and fodder supply–demand balances in Nyangatom, Lower Omo Valley, Ethiopia.
Sustainability 13, 3260 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su13063260>).

Adane, Kebede Gebeyehu; Snelder, Denyse; Sonneveld, Ben & Abbink, Jon

- 2021 How do agro-pastoralists cope with climate change? The case of the Nyangatom in the Lower Omo Valley of Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 189
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0140196321000513>).

Adugna, Eneyew Bekele

- 2012 Is settling pastoralists a viable livelihood strategy? Implication for policy dialogue.
Scholarly Journal of Agricultural Science 2(5): 94-102.
2022 *The Impacts of Large-Scale Land Investments on Agropastoral Livelihoods in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), iv, 201 p.

Adugna, Eneyew Bekele; Drabik, Dusan; Dries, Liesbeth & Heijman, Wim

- 2020 Large-scale land investments, household displacement, and the effect on land degradation in semiarid agro-pastoral areas of Ethiopia.
Land Degradation and Development 32(2): 777-791
(<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1002/ldr.3756>).

Alemmaya Mulugeta & Hagmann, Tobias

- 2008 Governing violence in the pastoralist space: Karrayu and state notions of cattle raiding in the Ethiopian Awash Valley.
Afrika Focus 21(2): 71-87.

Amos, Samira; Sileshi Mengistu & Kleinschroth, Fritz

- 2021 Three decades of pastoralist settlement dynamics in the Ethiopian Omo Delta based on remote sensing data.
Human Ecology 49: 525–537.

Asebe Regassa

- 2021 From cattle herding to charcoal burning: land expropriation, state consolidation and livelihood changes in Abaya valley, Southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 38, pp. 189-209.

- Asebe Regassa, Yetebarek Hizekeal & Korf, Benedikt
 2018 'Civilizing' the pastoral frontier: land grabbing, dispossession and coercive agrarian development in Ethiopia.
Journal of Peasant Studies 46(5): 935-955.
- Bamlaku Tadesse; Fekadu Beyene; Workneh Kassa & Wentzell, Richard
 2015 The dynamics of (agro)pastoral conflicts in eastern Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(1): 29-60.
- Barrett, Christopher B.; Little, Peter D.; McPeak, John G.; Luseno, Winnie & Osterloh, Sharon M.
 2004 Pastoralist livestock marketing behavior in Northern Kenya and Southern Ethiopia: an analysis of constraints limiting off-take rates.
 Syracuse, NY: Syracuse University, Maxwell School of Citizenship and Public Affairs, *Economics Faculty Scholarship* 84, 36 p.
<https://surface.syr.edu/ecn/84>).
- Bekele Megersa; Markemann, André; Ayana Angassa & Zarate, Anne Valle
 2014 The role of livestock diversification in ensuring household food security under a changing climate in Borana, Ethiopia.
Food Security 6(1): 15–28
<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s12571-013-0314-4>).
- Belay Zerga
 2015 Degradation of rangelands and rehabilitation efforts in Ethiopia: the case of Afar rangelands.
Journal of Advances in Agricultural Science and Technology 3(6): 81-84.
- Belay Zerga; Bikila Workineh; Demel Teketay & Muluneh Woldetsadik
 2018 Rangeland degradation and rehabilitation efforts in the Somali National Regional State, Eastern Ethiopia: a review.
International Journal of Innovative Research and Development 7(5): 84-1000.
- Belay Zerga; Bikila Warkineh; Demel Teketay & Muluneh Woldetsadik
 2021 Perceptions on impacts of competition of Eucalypt plantations with other land uses on the rural livelihood in the western Gurage watersheds, central-south Ethiopia.
Asian Journal of Plant Science and Research 11(6): 185-198
<https://www.sciencegate.app/document/10.21203/rs.3.rs-656730/v1>).
- Belay Zerga; Bikila Warkineh; Demel Teketay; Muluneh Woldetsadik & Mesfin Sahle
 2021 Land use and land cover changes driven by expansion of eucalypt plantations in the western Gurage watersheds, central-south Ethiopia
Trees, Forests and People 5 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tfp.2021.100087>), 12 p.
- Boku Tache & Gufu Oba
 2010 Is poverty driving Borana herders in southern Ethiopia to crop cultivation?
Human Ecology 38(5): 639–649
<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10745-010-9349-8>).

Boru, Did; Schwartz, Moshe; Kam, Michael & Degen, A. Allan

- 2014 Cattle reduction and livestock diversification among Borana pastoralists in Southern Ethiopia.
Nomadic Peoples 18(1): 115-145.
- 2015 Effects of family size and wealth on size of land cultivated by Borana pastoralists in Southern Ethiopia.
Human Ecology 43(1): 15-28.

Campbell, Tom

- 2021 Climate change policy narratives and pastoralist predicaments in the Horn of Africa: insights from Ethiopia and Kenya.
In: National Organizing Committee of 2021 IGC/IRC Congress, eds,
Proceedings of the XXIVth International Grassland Congress / XI International Rangeland Congress (Sustainable Use of Grassland and Rangeland Resources for Improved Livelihoods), October 25-29, 2021.
Nairobi: Kenya Agricultural and Livestock Research Organization.
- 2022 Climate change policy narratives and pastoralism in Ethiopia: new concerns, old arguments?
Nomadic Peoples 26(1): 106-133.

Chiarissi, Paolo Lucci & Joosten, Koen

- 2017 Water and fodder availability along livestock trade routes in the Horn of Africa.
Nature and Fauna 31(2): 60-63.

Davies, Jonathan; Ogali, Claire; Slobodian, Lydia; Roba, Guyo & Ouedraogo Razingrim
(Editors: Gregorio Velasco-Gil and Natasha Maru)

- 2018 *Crossing Boundaries: Legal and Policy Arrangements for Cross-border Pastoralism*.
Rome: Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations - International Union for Conservation of Nature, xv, 89 p.

Debsu, Dejene Negassa; Little, Peter D.; Tiki, Waktole; Guagliardo, Sarah A.J. & Kitron, Uriel

- 2016 Mobile phones for mobile people: the role of information and communication technology (ICT) among livestock traders and Borana pastoralists of southern Ethiopia.
Nomadic Peoples 20(1): 35-61.

Demissie Belayneh

- 2016 *State Development Interventions versus Indigenous Resource Management Institutions: Whose Reality Count? Evidence from Borana Pastoral System of Southern Ethiopia*. [Title as given]
Munich: Universität München (Open access: <https://mpra.ub.uni-muenchen.de/70780/>).

Deresse Daniel & Abeje Berhanu

- 2018 Effects of conservation-induced displacement on the Bacha of southwest Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 14(2): 39-69.

Desalegn, Yayeh Ayal; Radeny, Maren; Solomon Desta & Getachew Gebru

- 2018 Climate variability, perceptions of pastoralists and their adaptation strategies: implications for livestock system and diseases in Borana zone.
International Journal of Climate Change Strategies and Management 10(4): 596-615 (<https://doi.org/10.1108/IJCCSM-06-2017-0143>).
- Doyo Kena
2021 Pastoral household's perceptions of non pastoral activities in Yabello district, Oromia region, Ethiopia.
Cogent Economics & Finance 9(1)
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/23322039.2021.1966917>).
- ESAP (Ethiopian Society of Animal Production)
2007 *Pastoral Livestock Systems: Opportunities and Challenges as a Livelihood Strategy*. Tamrat Degefa and Fekede Feyissa, eds (Proceedings of the 15th Annual Conference of the Ethiopian Society of Animal Production (ESAP) held in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, October 4–6, 2007). Addis Ababa: ESAP, 202 p.
- Esayas, Nigatu Gebremeskel; Solomon Desta & Girma, K. Kassa
2019 *Pastoral Development in Ethiopia. Trends and the Way Forward*. Washington, DC: The World Bank, 99 p.
- Eulenberger, Immo; Kamski, Benedikt & Longole, Hannah
2018 *Pastoral civil societies: cooperative empowerment across boundaries in borderlands of Kenya, Uganda and Ethiopia; study of civil society in Eastern African border regions*. Freiburg: Arnold-Bergstraesser-Institut, 101 p.
- Fana Gebresenbet; Yonas Tariku & Mercy, Fekadu Mulugeta
2022 Negotiating state intervention in pastoral areas: local elites as brokers for peace. In: Thomas Kwasi Tiekue; Amanda Coffie; Mary Boatemaa Setrana & Akin Taiwo, eds, *The Politics of Peacebuilding in Africa*. Abingdon – New York: Routledge.
- Fekadu Adugna
2014 Politics of territoriality in Ethiopia: the case of the pastoral Gabra of Southern Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 10(3): 25-50.
- Fekadu Beyene
2008 *Challenges and Options in Governing Common Property: Customary Institutions among (Agro-)Pastoralists in Ethiopia*. Aachen: Shaker Verlag, xii, 238 p.
- Fekadu Beyene Keneye, Gadissa Tesfaye & Jebessa Teshome
2020 Property rights and governance of land resources in pastoral areas of the Oromia Region, Ethiopia.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 28(1): 167-186.
- Flintan, Fiona

- 2014 *Plotting progress: integrated planning in the rangelands of Kenya, Ethiopia, and Uganda*.
London, a.o.: International Land Coalition, 49 p.
- Flintan, Fiona & Imeru Tamrat
2002 Spilling blood over water? The case of Ethiopia.
In: J. Lind & K. Sturman, eds, *Scarcity and Surfeit: the Ecology of Africa's Conflicts*, pp. 243-319. Nairobi: African Center for Technology Studies – Pretoria: Institute for Security Studies.
- Forrest, Brigham W.; Coppock, D. Layne; Bailey, DeeVon & Ward, Ruby A.
2016 Economic analysis of land and livestock management interventions to improve resilience of a pastoral community in southern Ethiopia.
Journal of African Economies 25(2): 233–266
(<https://doi.org/10.1093/jae/ejv021>).
- Fratkin, Elliot
2014 Ethiopia's pastoralist policies: development, displacement and resettlement.
Nomadic Peoples 18(1): 94-114.
- Galaty, John W.
2016 Boundary-making and pastoral conflict along the Kenyan–Ethiopian borderlands.
African Studies Review 59(1): 97-122.
- Gebeye, Berihun Adugna
2016 Unsustain the sustainable: an evaluation of the legal and policy interventions for pastoral development in Ethiopia.
Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice 6:2
(<https://pastoralismjournal.springeropen.com/articles/10.1186/s13570-016-0049-x>).
- Girmay, Fano Dargo; Gebremedhin Gebreselassie & Aklilu Bajigo
2018 Climate change risk management and coping strategies for sustainable camel production in the case of Somali Region, Ethiopia.
Journal of Biotechnology Research 4(9): 66-75.
- Gugissa, Desalegn A.; Ingenbleek, Paul T.M. & Van Trijp, Hans C.M.
2021 Market knowledge as a driver of sustainable use of common-pool resources: a lab-in-the-field study among pastoralists in Ethiopia.
Ecological Economics 185 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2021.107039>).
- Haller, Tobias; Van Dijk, Han; Bollig, Michael; Greiner, Clemens; Schareika, Nikolaus & Gabbert, Echi Christina
2016 Conflicts, security and marginalisation: institutional change of the pastoral commons in a glocal world.
Revue Scientifique et Technique (International Office of Epizootics) 35(2): 405–416.
- Jema Haji & Belaineh Legesse

- 2017 Impact of sedentarization program on the livelihood and food security of Ethiopian pastoralists.
Journal of Arid Environments 136: 45–53
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2016.10.007>).
- Kelemework, Tafere Reda
2016 Dynamics in pastoral resource management and conflict in the Borana rangelands of southern Ethiopia.
African Security Review 25(1): 31-43.
- Liao, Chuan Jian
2018 Modeling herding decision making in the extensive grazing system in southern Ethiopia.
Annals of the American Association of Geographers 108(1): 260–276.
- Little, Peter D.; Behnke, Roy; McPeak, John G. & Getachew Gebru
2010 *Future Scenarios for Pastoral Development in Ethiopia, 2010-2025. Report Number 2: Pastoral Economic Growth and Development Policy Assessment, Ethiopia.*
London – Addis Ababa: DfID, 57 p.
- Luseno, Winnie; McPeak, John G.; Barret, Christopher B.; Little, Peter D. & Getachew Gebru
2002 Assessing the value of climate forecast information for pastoralists: evidence from Southern Ethiopia and Northern Kenya.
World Development 31(9): 1477-1494.
- Maknun Askami & Lydall, Jean
2021 Persistent expropriation of pastoral lands: the Afar case.
In: CV 38, pp. 144-164.
- Maputseni, Clever & Ncube, Alice
2014 Social vulnerability and sedentarization of pastoralists in Gode Zone, Ethiopia.
Disaster Advances 7(6): 76-82.
- Melaku Bekele; Habtemariam Kassa & Padoch, Christine
2016 Diminishing status of land rights of communities in dry lowland areas and their implications: the case of Ethiopia.
In: P. Bose & H. van Dijk, eds, *Dryland Forests: Management and Social Diversity in Africa and Asia*. New York, etc.: Springer Verlag.
- Melkamu, Alemayehu Workie, ed.
2016 *Proceedings of the 2nd Annual National Conference on Agriculture and Environmental Management for Sustainable Development, June 19-20, 2015.*
Bahir Dar: Bahir Dar University, CAES, ix, 382 p.
2017 *Proceedings of the 3rd Annual National Conference on Agriculture and Environmental Management for Sustainable Development, June 12-18, 2016.*
Bahir Dar: Bahir Dar University, CAES, ix, 267 p.
- Mercy, Fekadu Mulugeta; Fana Gebresenbet; Yonas Tariku & Ekal Nett

- 2019 Fundamental challenges in academic–government partnership in conflict research in the pastoral lowlands of Ethiopia.
IDS Bulletin 50(1): 99-120.
- Meshesha, Ayele Tariku
2016 Marginalization of pastoralists in Ethiopia: a case study of the Karrayu people.
International Journal of Social Science and Humanities Research 4(1): 306-311 (Available at: www.researchpublish.com).
- Mohamed, Abdusalam Abdulahi
2019 Pastoralism and development policy in Ethiopia: a review study.
BIRCI Journal 2(4) (<https://doi.org/10.33258/birci.v2i4.562>).
- Mohammed Mussa; Habtamu Teka & Ahmed Aliye
2017 Indigenous conflict management and resolution mechanisms on rangelands in pastoral areas, Ethiopia.
Journal of African Studies and Development 9(9): 112–117
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/JASD2017.0458>).
- Mohammed Mussa; Hakim Hashim & Mukeram Teha
2016 Rangeland degradation: extent, impacts and alternative restoration techniques in the rangelands of Ethiopia.
Tropical and Subtropical Agroecosystems 19: 305-318.
- Mohammed Yimer
2015a Pastoral development pathways in the Somali National Regional State, Ethiopia: the enabling policy environment, success stories and critical constraints.
International Journal of Research 2(1): 800-814.
2015b Sedentarization and drought resilience: government strategies to support pastoralist livelihoods in Ethiopia.
In: Yohannes Abera & Mahmud Abdulahi, eds, *The Intricate Road to Development: Government Development Strategies in the Pastoral Areas of the Horn of Africa*, pp. 244-273. Addis Ababa: Institute of Peace and Security Studies, AAU.
- Mulugeta Getu; Tesfaheywet Zeryehun; Kibebew Kibret; Kassahun Mamo & Habtamu Hailemeskel, eds
2017 *Proceedings of Research for Enhancing Pastoralists Livelihood through Resilience and Market Expansion (Pastoralist Areas Resilience Improvement through Market Expansion (HU-PRIME) Project Research Activities*, vol. I), 2nd edition.
Haramaya: Haramaya University, vii, 211 p.
- Mulusew, G. Jebena, et al.
2022 Barriers and facilitators of maternal health care services use among pastoralist women in Ethiopia: systems thinking perspective.
Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice 12(27).
(<https://doi.org/10.1186/s13570-022-00236-6>).
- Nganga, I.N.; Robinson, L.W.; Eba, B.; Flintan, Fiona & Ontiri, E.M.

- 2022 Comparative analysis of CBRM cases in Kenya, Ethiopia and Tunisia.
In: National Organizing Committee of 2021 IGC/IRC Congress, ed.,
*Proceedings of the XXIVth International Grassland Congress / XI
International Rangeland Congress (Sustainable Use of Grassland and
Rangeland Resources for Improved Livelihoods), October 25-29, 2021.*
Nairobi: Kenya Agricultural and Livestock Research Organization.
- Olisarali Olibui & LaTosky, Shauna
- 2015 Pastoralists do plan! Experiences of Mursi land use planning, South Omo, Ethiopia.
Making Rangelands Secure, no. 6: 4-5.
- Pastoralist Forum Ethiopia, International Institute for Rural Reconstruction & The
Development Fund
- 2010 *Pastoralism and Land: Land Tenure, Administration and Use in Pastoral
Areas of Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa - Nairobi: PFE, IIRR and DF, 157 p.
- Rettberg, Simone; Beckmann, Gabriele; Minah, Margitta & Schelchen, Anja
- 2017 *Ethiopia's Arid and Semi-Arid Lowlands: Towards Inclusive and Sustainable
Rural Transformation.*
Berlin: Humboldt Universität (SLE Discussion Paper 03/2017 – EN, Centre for
Rural Development), 92 p.
- Ridgewell, Andrew & Flintan, Fiona
- 2007 *Gender & Pastoralism, Vol. 2: Livelihoods & Income Development in Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: SOS Sahel Ethiopia, 94 p.
- Ridgewell, Andrew; Getachew Mamo & Flintan, Fiona
- 2007 *Gender & Pastoralism, Volume 1: Rangeland & Resource Management in Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: SOS Sahel Ethiopia, 84 p.
- Samuel Tefera, *et al.*
- 2016 *Pastoralists Do Plan! Community-Led Land Use Planning in the Pastoral
Areas of Ethiopia.*
London, etc.: International Land Coalition, 77 p.
- Seid, M.A.; Yoseph, L.W.; Befekadu, U.W.; Muhammed, A. & Fikre, T.Z.
- 2016 Communication for the development of pastoralism.
*Scientific and Technical Review of the Office International des Epizooties (Rev.
Sci. Tech. Off. Int. Epiz., Paris) 35(2): 639–648.*
- Shimada, Go & Motomura, Miki
- 2017 Building resilience through social capital as a counter-measure to natural
disasters in Africa: a case study from a project in pastoralist and agro-
pastoralist communities in Borena, in the Oromia Region of Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs, Suppl. 53: 35–51.
- Sonneveld, Ben G.J.S., *et al.*
- 2017 Identifying hot spots of critical forage supply in dryland nomadic pastoralist
areas: a case study for the Afar Region, Ethiopia.

Land 6, 82 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2073-445X/6/4/82/htm>).

Staro, Francesco

- 2021 *Anthropologie Politique de la Gestion de l'Eau chez les Pasteurs nomades garri du Sud éthiopien*.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 338 p.

Stockton, Gilles; McMillin, John G.; Solomon Desta, Mesfin Beyero & Alemneh Tadele

- 2012 *Mid-Term Performance Evaluation of the Pastoral Livelihoods Initiative Phase II (PLI II). Report IBTCI*.
Addis Ababa: USAID Ethiopia.

Teferi Tolera & Feyera Senbeta

- 2019 Pastoral system in the face of climate variability: household adaptation strategies in Borana rangelands, southern Ethiopia.
Environment, Development and Sustainability 22(4): 3133-3157
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s10668-019-00339-y>).

Temesgen Gashaw; Aleme Asresie & Mulata Haylom

- 2014 Climate change and livestock production in Ethiopia.
Advances in Life Science and Technology 22: 39-42.

Tessema, W.K.; Ingenbleek, Paul T.M. & Van Trijp, Hans C.M.

- 2015 From market integration to market orientation: a multiple case study on pastoralists in three areas of Ethiopia.
In: *Proceedings of the 2nd National Conference on Pastoralism, Jijiga, Ethiopia, 26-27 February 2014*, pp. 26-45 (N.p.).

Tessema Zewdu

- 2019 Climate-smart pastoral and agro-pastoral development in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 115-126.

Tezera Getahun & Honey Hassen

- 2010 *Pastoralism and Land: Land Tenure, Administration and Use in Pastoral Areas of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Pastoralist Forum Ethiopia and International Institute of Rural Reconstruction, xiii, 157 p.

Troeger, Sabine

- 2021 Just societal transformation: perspectives of pastoralists in the Lower Omo Valley in Ethiopia.
In: Leal Filho W., Oguge N., Ayal D., Adeleke L. & da Silva, I., eds, *African Handbook of Climate Change Adaptation*, pp. 2447-2467.
Cham: Springer (https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-45106-6_265).

Troeger, Sabine, et al.

- 2011 *Failing Seasons, Ailing Societies: Climate Change and the Meaning of Adaptation in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: HoA-REC and GIZ, 67 p.

Waktole Tiki & Little, Peter D.

- 2002 Deception and default in a global marketplace: the political economy of livestock export trade in Ethiopia
Journal of Peasant Studies 49
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/03066150.2021.2010714>).
- Wild, Hannah
2018 Stories from the field - on the move in cattle country: tracking nomadic pastoralists in Southwest Ethiopia.
American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene 99(1): 9–10.
- Workneh Negatu
2011 *Economic Interactions of Pastoral Lowland and Highland Systems and Implications for Sustainable Livelihoods: a Case Study in Northeastern Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, 59 p.
- Zeremariam Fre
2018 *Knowledge Sovereignty among African Cattle Herders*.
London: University College London Press, xiv, 200 p.
- Zeremariam Fre & Bereket Tesfagergis
2013 Economic contribution of pastoral and agro-pastoral production to food security and livelihoods systems in Africa: the case of Eastern Sudan, Eritrea and Western Ethiopia in the Horn of Africa.
Ethiopian E-journal for Research and Innovation Foresight 5(2): 14-31
(<https://journals.bdu.edu.et/index.php/eejrif4/article/view/274/0>).
- Zeremariam Fre; Bereket Tsegay; Teka, Araya M.; Kenton, Nicole & Livingstone, John
2022 *Social Protection, Pastoralism and Resilience in Ethiopia: Lessons for Sub-Saharan Africa*.
London – New York: Routledge (Routledge Studies in African Development), 276 p.

22. International Aid, Investment, and Development Assistance

- Alabi, Reuben Adeolu & Adams, Oshobugie Ojor
2014 *Analysis of Food Aid Distribution in Malawi and Ethiopia*.
Nairobi: African Economic Research Consortium (AERC Research Paper 309), 45 p.
- Amoako, Kwame Y.
2019 Growing with depth: what African countries can learn from the Ethiopian experience.
In: CV 23.
- Aubert, Pierre-Marie; Brun, Matthieu; Agamile, Peter & Treyer, Sébastien

- 2018 From aid negotiation to aid effectiveness: the case of food and nutrition security in Ethiopia.
Third World Quarterly 39(1): 104–121
<https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2017.1368379>).
- Barrow, Ondine
 1998 *Charity, Relief and Development: Christian Aid in Ethiopia, 1960s-1990s*.
 London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis).
- Biggeri, Mario; Ciani, Federico & Ferrannini, Andrea
 2017 Aid effectiveness and multilevel governance: the case of a value chain development project in rural Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 29: 843–865.
- Bossio, Deborah, et al.
 2012 Water implications of foreign direct investment in Ethiopia's agricultural sector.
Water Alternatives 5(2): 223-242.
- Brautigam, Deborah & Xiaoyang Tang
 2012 An Overview of Chinese Agricultural and Rural Engagement in Ethiopia.
 Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI Discussion Paper 01185), 19 p.
- Carver, Freddie
 2020 *Rethinking Aid in Borderland Spaces. The Case of Akobo*.
 Nairobi: Rift Valley Institute, 21 p.
- CCRDA
 2012 *Joint CSOs and Members' Annual Contribution Report on Urban Development*.
 Addis Ababa: Consortium of Christian Relief & Development Association, 36 p.
- Dawit Alemu
 2013 Chinese and Brazilian Cooperation with African Agriculture: the Case of Ethiopia.
 Brighton: IDS – Future Agricultures (China and Brazil in African Agriculture (CBAA) Project Working Paper 50), 10 p.
- Degele Ergano & Rambabu, K.
 2020 Ethiopia's FDI inflow from India and China: analysis of trends and determinants.
Journal of Economic Structures 9:35
<https://journalofeconomicstructures.springeropen.com/articles/10.1186/s40008-020-00211-7>).
- Dejene, Mamo Bekana
 2016 Determinants of foreign direct investment in Ethiopia: time series evidence from 1991–2013.
Journal of Developing Areas 50(1): 141–155.
- Dessalegn Rahmato & Mehret Ayenew, eds

- 2018 *Challenges and Opportunities for Inclusive Development in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, vii, 262 p.
- Franchi, Giulia & Manes, Luca
2016 *What is There to Hide in the Omo Valley? The Shadowy Italian System in Ethiopia*.
Rome: ReCommon, 47 p. (<https://www.recommon.org/en/hide-omo-valley/>).
- Gebre-Michael, Kibreab Habtom
2016 Foreign aid effectiveness and development strategies in Eritrea: a lesson for Sub-Saharan African countries.
Journal of African Studies and Development 8(5): 49-66.
- Jalata, Gedion G.
2014 Development assistance from the South: comparative analysis of Chinese and Indian aid to Ethiopia.
Chinese Studies 3(1): 24-39
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=43319>).
- Getahun Seifu
2008 “Regulatory space” in the treatment of foreign investment in Ethiopian investment laws.
Journal of World Investment & Trade 9(5): 405-426.
- Habtie Adane
2015 Foreign aid and its impact on democracy in post-1991 Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal, 2: e1516.
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=68400>).
- Hailu, Aychege H.
2016 *Towards a History of Non-Governmental Organisations (NGOs) in Ethiopia since the 1960s*.
Bayreuth: Universität Bayreuth, Bayreuth International Graduate School of African Studies (BIGSAS), (PhD dissertation), x, 299 p.
- Hailu, Martha Belete & Zeray Yihdego
2017 The law and policy of foreign investment promotion and protection in Ethiopia: an appraisal of theories, practices and challenges.
In: Zeray Yihdego, Melaku Geboye Desta & Martha Belete Hailu & Fikremarkos Merso, eds, *Ethiopian Yearbook of International Law* 2017, pp. 13-47. Cham (Switz.): Springer.
- ISS and Pardee Center
2017 *Ethiopia Performance Monitoring and Evaluation Service (EPMES). Report for USAID/Ethiopia*.
Pretoria: ISS – Boston: F. Pardee Center, viii, 176 p.
- Koper, Martin
2016 *Helpt Democratie Afrika?: Een Onderzoek naar Meerpartijendemocratie, Politiek Arrangement en Economische Ontwikkeling in Afrika*.
Amsterdam: University of Amsterdam (PhD thesis), iv, 220 p. (in Dutch).

Mascagni, Giulia

- 2016a *A Fiscal History of Ethiopia: Taxation and Aid Dependence 1960-2010*.
Brighton: Institute of Development Studies (ICTD Working Paper 49), 40 p.
2016b Aid and taxation in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 52(12): 1744-1758.

Mascagni, Giulia & Tommis, Emilija

- 2017 The fiscal effects of aid in Ethiopia: evidence from CVAR applications.
Journal of Development Studies 53(7): 1-20.

Mascagni, Giulia & Andualem Mengistu

- 2019 Effective tax rates and firm size in Ethiopia.
Development Policy Review 37(S2): O248–O273
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/dpr.12400>).

Moller, Lars Christian

- 2015 *Ethiopia's great run: the growth acceleration and how to pace it*.
Washington, D.C.: World Bank Group.

Oakland Institute

- 2016 *Miracle or mirage? Manufacturing Hunger and Poverty in Ethiopia*.
Oakland, CA.: Oakland Institute Report, 26 p.

Pichon, Florence

- 2019 *Rural water supply in Ethiopia -A political economy analysis*.
London: ODI, 33 p.

Sida, Lewis; Levine, Simon; Gray, Bill & Cabot Venton, Courtenay

- 2019 *Multi-year humanitarian funding in Ethiopia*.
London: ODI (Humanitarian Policy Group), 41 p.

Tsegaye, D.; Vedeld, Pál & Moe, S.R.

- 2013 Pastoralists and livelihoods: A case study from northern Afar, Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 91: 138-146.

Van Ingen, T.; Kusters, C.S.L.; Zerfu, E.; Kefyalew, D.; Peters, B. & Buizer, N.N.

- 2015 *Endline report Ethiopia, OSRA MFS II country evaluations*.
Wageningen: Centre for Development Innovation, Wageningen UR.

Waters-Bayer, Ann; Tostensen, Arne & Yohannes Gebre-Michael

- 2005 *Review of the Norwegian Development Fund Portfolio in Ethiopia*.
Bergen: Chr. Michelsen Institute, 77 p.

Weiwei, Chen

- 2018 *The Dynamics of Chinese Private Outward Foreign Direct Investment in Ethiopia: A Comparison of Light Manufacturing Industry and Construction Material Industry*.
London: SOAS (PhD thesis).

23. Urban Life and Society; Architecture

Aberra Degefa

- 2019 Addis Ababa master development plan: a program for development or for ethnic cleansing?
RUDN Journal of Sociology 19(1): 31-39.

Adem, Borri Ondakie; Serbeh-Yiadom, Kwame C. & Melesse Asfaw

- 2015 The condominium scheme as a strategy for housing slum dwellers: the case of Gofa Mebrat Hail condominium, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Developing Country Studies 5(9): 159-165.

Alemayehu, Elias Yitbarek

- 2018 Addis Ababa: a collage of cities.
In: CV 54, pp. 21–76.

Alemayehu, Elias Yitbarek; Iman, Mahmoud Hassan; Yonas, Alemayehu Soressa & Stark, Laura

- 2018 New perspectives on urban transformation in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 54, pp. 1-20.

Alemayehu, Elias Yitbarek; Iman, Mahmoud Hassan; Lappi, Tiina-Riita; Myllylä, Susanna; Yonas, Alemayehu Soressa & Stark, Laura

- 2018 Policy recommendations for urban redevelopment in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 54, pp. 211-219.

Alemayehu, Elias Yitbarek & Stark, Laura, eds

- 2018 *The Transformation of Addis Ababa: a Multiform African City*.
Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing.

Alemu, Kassa Teshager

- 2017 Formal and informal actors in Addis Ababa's solid waste management system.
IDS Bulletin 48(2): 53–70 (<https://doi.org/10.19088/1968-2017.116>).

Ali Mohammed & Eyasu Elias

- 2017 Domestic waste management and its environmental impacts in Addis Ababa city.
African Journal of Environmental and Waste Management 4(3): 206-216.

Amanuel Weldegebriel; Engdawork Assefa; Janusz, Katarzyna; Meron Tekalign & Van Rompaey, Anton

- 2021 Spatial analysis of intra-urban land use dynamics in Sub-Saharan Africa: the case of Addis Ababa (Ethiopia).
Urban Science 5, 57 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2413-8851/5/3/57>).

Amene, Afework Jenberu & Tesfaye, Gebeyehu Admasu

- 2019 Urbanization and land use pattern in Arba Minch town, Ethiopia: driving forces and challenges.
GeoJournal 85: 761–778.
- Aramde Fetene & Hailu Worku
2013 Planning for the conservation and sustainable use of urban forestry in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Urban Forestry & Urban Greening 12: 367–379.
- Asfaw Takele
2018 Ethiopian urban land lease policy analysis implementation: case study on Adis Ababa city administration.
International Journal of Social Sciences Perspectives 2(2): 96-100
(<https://doi.org/10.33094/7.2017.2018.22.96.100>).
- Atsbha, Gebreigziabher Asmelash
2015 The establishment and economic significance of Addis Ababa Museum, 2005 to 2015, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Science and Research 4(10): 766-770.
- Baker, Jonathan
2018 State, governance and the creation of small towns in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 31(1): 34–52.
- Bantayehu, Ayalew Workineh
2017 Expropriation and compensation challenges for road construction in Yeka Sub City, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Scientific and Research Publications 7(10): 600-607.
- Belay, Sitotaw Goshu; Hailemariam Mamo & Solomon Zerihun
2017 Urban noise: a case study in Dire-Dawa city, Ethiopia.
European Journal of Biophysics 5(1): 17-26.
- Bezunesh Tamru
2019 La catastrophe de la décharge de Rāpi à Addis-Abeba: éléments de compréhension par l’analyse des politiques publiques et des recompositions socio-spatiales.
Annales d’Éthiopie 32.
- Bezunesh Tamru & Saïd Chiré, Amina
2018-19 Citadinités dans les villes de la Corne de l’Afrique.
Annales d’Éthiopie 32.
- Biruk Terrefe
2020 Urban layers of political rupture: the ‘new’ politics of Addis Ababa’s megaprojects.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 14(3): 375-395.
- Bjerkli, Camilla Louise

- 2013 Governance on the ground: a study of solid waste management in Addis Ababa.
International Journal of Urban and Regional Research 37(4): 1273–1287.
- Bongwa, A.; Kassahun, S. & Van Dijk, Meine Pieter, eds
2011 *Decentralization and Service Delivery in Ethiopia*.
Maastricht: Shaker Publishing, xii, 188 p.
- Bridonneau, Marie
2018 Vers la fin de l'illusion développementale en ville? Déficiences silencieuses dans les sites de condominium d'Addis-Abeba (Éthiopie).
L'Espace Politique 35(2)
(<http://journals.openedition.org/espacepolitique/5085>).
- Buondonno, Fabio; Paoletti, Antonio; Rancati, Cristian & Yang, Jie
2020 *Addis Ababa Living Lab: Dwelling in Ethiopia* (Booklet N4).
Delft (NL): TU Delft, 123 p.
- Chalachew, Getahun Desta
2018 The urban informal economy in Ethiopia: theory and empirical evidence.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 34(1): 37-64.
- Chinigò, Davide
2019 'The peri-urban space at work': micro and small enterprises, collective participation, and the developmental state in Ethiopia.
Africa 89(1): 79-99.
- Choi, Eunji
2020 Traffic management by informal workers: analyzing the role of *Tera askebaris* in Megenagna terminal, Addis Ababa.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue, 59: 13-31.
- Cirolia, Liza Rose & Berrisford, Stephen
2017 Negotiated planning: diverse trajectories of implementation in Nairobi, Addis Ababa, and Harare.
Habitat International 59: 71-79.
- Degefa Tolossa & Dula Etana
2014 Urban unemployment in Addis Ababa and Arsi Zone of Oromia Region: determinants, consequences and coping strategies.
In: Pascal B. Mihyo, ed., *Employment Policies and Unemployment in Eastern and Southern Africa*. Addis Ababa: Organization for Social Science Research in Eastern and Southern Africa.
- Denison, Edward; Medhanie Teklemariam & Dawit Abraha
2017 Asmara: Africa's modernist city (UNESCO World Heritage Nomination).
Journal of Architecture 22(1): 11-53.
- Desalegn Amsalu
2019 Awi migration, adaptation, and integration to Addis Ababa.
Annales d'Éthiopie 32.

Dewel, Serge

- 2017 *Addis Abäba (Éthiopie) 1886–1966: Construction d'une Nouvelle Capitale pour une Ancienne Nation Souveraine*.
Paris: INALCO Université Sorbonne Paris-Cité (Thèse de doctorat).
- 2018a *Addis Abäba (Éthiopie): Construction d'une Nouvelle Capitale pour une Ancienne Nation Souveraine. Tôme 1 (1886–1936)*.
Paris: Bibliothèque PEIRESC, 474 p.
- 2018b *Addis Abäba (Éthiopie): Construction d'une Nouvelle Capitale pour une Ancienne Nation Souveraine. Tôme 2 (1936–2016)*.
Paris: Bibliothèque PEIRESC, 230 p.

Di Nunzio, Marco

- 2015 Embracing uncertainty: young people on the move in Addis Ababa's inner city.
In: E. Cooper, D. Pratten & D. Pratten, eds, *Ethnographies of Uncertainty in Africa*, pp. 149-172. Basingstoke - New York Palgrave Macmillan.
- 2017 Marginality as a politics of limited entitlements: street life and the dilemma of inclusion in urban Ethiopia.
American Ethnologist 44(1): 91–103.
- 2018a Requiem for Arat Kilo.
Urban Age (LSECities), November 2018, 3 p.
- 2018b Unequal measures: the right to the city in Lagos and Addis Ababa.
Architectural Review 1452: 58-61.
- 2019 Not my job? Architecture, responsibility, and justice in a booming African metropolis.
Anthropological Quarterly 92(2): 375–402.
- 2022 Evictions for development: creative destruction, redistribution and the politics of unequal entitlements in inner-city Addis Ababa (Ethiopia), 2010–2018.
Political Geography 98 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.polgeo.2022.102671>).

Dula Etana & Degefa Tolossa

- 2017 Unemployment and food insecurity in urban Ethiopia.
African Development Review 29(1): 56-68.

Duroyaume, Perrine

- 2017 Les demeures anciennes d'Addis-Abeba. Discours et pratiques autour du patrimoine dans une métropole en reconstruction.
(*The old residences of Addis Ababa. Discourses and practices around heritage in a city under reconstruction*).
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 133-159.

Efa, Taddese Debele

- 2020 Urban unemployment patterns: challenges, coping mechanisms and self employment trends in Ethiopian urban centers.
International Journal of Science and Research 8(2): 28-38
(<https://www.sciencepublishinggroup.com/journal/paperinfo?journalid=183&doi=10.11648/j.ijsts.20200802.12>).

Ejigu, Alazar G.

- 2014 History, modernity, and the making of an African spatiality: Addis Ababa in perspective.
Urban Forum 25(3): 267-293.
- Elias, Yitbarek Alemayehu & Stark, Laura, eds
2018 *The Transformation of Addis Ababa: A Multiform African City*.
Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 220 p.
- Emanuel Admassu
2015 *Menged Merkato*, Addis Ababa.
ARPA Journal 3 (<https://arpajournal.net/menged-merkato>)
- Engida, Esayas Dube
2013 Urban planning and land management challenges in emerging towns of Ethiopia: the case of Arba Minch town.
Journal of Urban and Environmental Engineering 7(2): 340–348.
- Ezana Weldeghebrael
2020 The framing of inner-city slum redevelopment by an aspiring developmental state: the case of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Cities 125 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cities.2020.102807>)
- Fassil Demissie
2015 Situated neoliberalism and urban crisis in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
African Identities 6(4): 505-527.
- Fentaw Baye; Fisseha Wegayehu & Solomon Mulugeta
2020 Drivers of informal settlements at the peri-urban areas of Woldia: assessment on the demographic and socio-economic trigger factors.
Land Use Policy 95 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2020.104573>).
- Fessha, Yonatan T.
2020 Intergovernmental cooperation, divided societies and capital cities: the case of the Ethiopian capital.
Verfassung und Recht in Übersee 53(1): 12-29.
- Feyera Abdissa & Terefe Degefa
2011 Urbanization and changing livelihoods: the case of farmers' displacement in the expansion of Addis Ababa.
In: Teller, C. & Hailemariam, A., eds, *The Demographic Transition and Development in Africa: The Unique Case of Ethiopia*. London: Springer.
- Fransen, Jan; Samson Kassahun & Van Dijk, Meine Pieter, eds.
2010 *Formalization and Informalization Processes in Urban Ethiopia: Incorporating Informality*.
Maastricht: Shaker Publishing, xiv, 219 p.
- Frew Mengistu
2010 Analyzing informal settlements from the institutional perspective: a comparative case study in Addis Ababa.

In: CV 51, pp. 85-105.

Frew Mengistu & Van Dijk, Meine Pieter

- 2018 Credibility of institutions in Addis Ababa (Ethiopia), effects of government policies on real estate developers.
Land Use Policy 79: 913–921.

Getachew, Yirga Belete

- 2021 Multidimensional poverty and inequality in urban Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(1): 1-44.

Getahun, Fenta Kebede

- 2017 Exploring the social capital of the urban poor for successful microenterprise development programs in Ethiopia.
Urban Forum 28(3): 271–292 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s12132-017-9305-4>).
2022 Entrepreneurship and the promises of inclusive urban development in Ethiopia.
Urban Forum 32 (<https://doi.org/10.1007/s12132-022-09458-8>).

Getahun Sisay; Sintayehu, Legesse Gebre & Kefelegn Getahun

- 2020 GIS-based potential landfill site selection using MCDM-AHP modeling of Gondar town, Ethiopia.
African Geographical Review 40(2): 105-124
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/19376812.2020.1770105>).

Gondo, Tendayi

- 2010 The demise of formal municipal solid waste management system and the emergence of informality in Ethiopian cities.
In: CV 51, pp. 136-152.

Goodfellow, Tom

- 2017a Urban fortunes and skeleton cityscapes: real estate and late urbanization in Kigali and Addis Ababa.
International Journal of Urban and Regional Research 41(5): 786–803.
2017b Taxing property in a neo-developmental state: the politics of urban land value capture in Rwanda and Ethiopia.
African Affairs 116(465): 549–572.

Haregewoin, Bekele

- 2020 Socio-economic analysis of sanitation workers in municipal solid waste collection in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue 59: 33-47.

Harre, Dominique

- 2018-19 How shared urban citizenship shaped Addis Ababa's early development.
Annales d'Éthiopie 32.

Harre, Dominique (text), Wondimagegn Gashaw (water color illustrations) & Le Péchon, Jonathan (graphic design, maps)

- 2018 *Ethiopian City Guides: Addis Ababa, Old Piazza*. Addis Ababa: CFEE / Münster a.o.: Lit Verlag, 72 p. (with attached city map).

- Hebel, Dirk E.
 2012 Building the future: applications of local construction technologies and materials in Ethiopia.
 In: Zegye Chernet & Helawi Sewnet, eds, *Building Ethiopia. Sustainability and Innovation in Architecture and Design*, pp. 85-95. Addis Ababa: EiABC.
- 2013a Architectural education in Ethiopia.
 In: *Afritecture*, Hatje Cantz, Ostfildern, pp. 160-165.
- 2013b Envisioneering Ethiopia: from the city to the unit and back.
 In: *The Book the School the Town*, pp. 136-139. Berlin: Ruby Press.
- Hebel, Dirk E. & Angelil, Marc M., eds
 2016 *Cities of Change - Addis Ababa*. 2nd and revised edition.
 Basel: Birkhäuser.
- Hebel, Dirk E.; Berlanda, Toma; Gampfer, Susanne; Olweny, Marc; Omenya, Alfred & Skotte, Hans
 2013 Pro and contra: design buildprojects as a form of knowledge transfer.
 In: *Afritecture*, pp. 210-216. Ostfildern: Hatje Cantz.
- Hebel, Dirk E. & Donath, Dirk
 2013 Partner projects in Ethiopia.
 In: *Afritecture*, pp. 166-171. Ostfildern: Hatje Cantz.
- Heisel, Felix & Wisniewska, Marta
 2012 Mulu Plaza and industrial village.
 In: *Construction Ahead, Constructing Alternatives*, part I, vol. 22/12, pp. 42-47. Addis Ababa.
- Heisel, Felix, with Bisrat Kifle
 2012 Minalesh Terra: recycling Addis Ababa.
 In: *Construction Ahead, Constructing Alternatives*, part I, vol. 22/12, pp. 36-39. Addis Ababa.
- Helawi Sewnet
 2015 *Building Ethiopia. Innovations in the Built Environment*.
 Addis Ababa: EiABC.
- Iman, Mahmoud Hassen & Yonas, Alemayehu Soressa
 2018 Experiences of the poor in the contemporary urban resettlement of Addis Ababa.
 In: CV 54, pp. 127-160.
- Jackson, Paul; Demelash Kassaye & Shearon, Edward
 2019 'I fought the law and the law won': evidence on policing communities in Dire Dawa, Ethiopia.
British Journal of Criminology 59(1): 126–143.
- Keller, Edmond J. & Mukudi-Omwami, Edith

- 2017 Rapid urban expansion and the challenge of pro-poor housing in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Africa Review (India) 9(2): 173-185.
- Kibret, Gebremedhin Hagos; Adnan, Muhammed & Yasar, Ansar ul-Hacque
2020 Effect of sidewalk vendors on pedestrian movement characteristics: a microscopic simulation study of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Cities 103 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cities.2020.102769>).
- Lakavath, Ravinder & Mesfin, Getahun Belachew
2014 Urban noise in metropolitan towns.
Open Journal of Acoustics 4(4) (<https://doi:10.4236/oja.2014.44017>), 13 p.
- Lappi, Tiina-Riita & Abnet Gezahegn
2018 On the edge of a better future? Urban living in a Kebele neighbourhood slated for demolition.
In: CV 54, pp. 161-182.
- Mains, Daniel
2019 *Under Construction. Technologies of Development in Urban Ethiopia*.
Durham, NC – London: Duke University Press, xi, 226 p.
- Marye, Hewan Semon
2020 Addis Abeba: Annäherung an eine vielschichtige Metropole.
Aus Politik und Zeitgeschichte (APuZ) 70 (18-19): 4-9.
- Matsumoto, Tadashi & Crook, Jonathan
2021 *Sustainable and inclusive housing in Ethiopia: a policy assessment*.
London - Washington, DC: Coalition for Urban Transitions, 62 p.
(<https://urbantransitions.global/publications>)
- Mekonnen Worku
2008 *Heritage Conservation-oriented Planning: Heritage Policy in Light of Sustainable Urban Planning. The Case of Piazza LDP, Addis Ababa*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Graduate School (MSc. thesis in Urban Design and Planning), 84 p.
- Melesse, Mequanint Biset; Van den Berg, Marrit; De Brauw, Alan & Gashaw, Tadesse Abate
2019 *Understanding Urban Consumers' Food Choice Behavior in Ethiopia: Promoting Demand for Healthy Foods*.
Addis Ababa: EDRO (Working Paper 131), 32 p.
- Mengistu, F. & Van Dijk, Meine Pieter
2018 Credibility of institutions in Addis Ababa (Ethiopia), effects of government policies on real estate developers.
Land Use Policy 79: 913-921.
- Meth, Paula, et al.
2021 At the city edge. Situating peripheries research in South Africa and Ethiopia.

In: Michael Keith & Andreza A. de Souza Santos, eds, *African Cities and Collaborative Futures: Urban Platforms and Metropolitan Logistics*, pp. 30-52. Manchester: Manchester University Press
(<https://doi.org/10.7765/9781526155351.00008>).

MUDHCo & ECSU

- 2015 *State of Ethiopian Cities Report 2015*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Urban Development, Housing and Construction & Ethiopian Civil Services University, xxix, 258 p.

Mussa Idris

- 2018 Analytical views on the cultural and spatialized narratives of Asmara.
In: Toyin Falola & Bisola Falola, eds, *The African Metropolis. Struggles over Urban Space, Citizenship and Rights to the City*, pp. 57-73. Abingdon – New York: Routledge.

Myllylä, Susanna

- 2018 Dimensions of youth poverty in Addis Ababa: liminal urbanism in the era of urban renewal.
In: CV 54, pp. 183-210.

Nobuhiro Shimizu, Alula Tesfay, Rumi Okazaki, Ephrem Telele & Riichi Miyake

- 2019 How has a local settlement urbanized in Mekelle, Ethiopia ? Case of Īnda Mesqel's development as one of the aspects of urbanization processes.
Annales d'Éthiopie 32.

Pasquali, Maria Cristina

- 2015 *Addis Ababa: the End of an Era*.
Addis Ababa: Shama Books, 239 p.

Planel, Sabine & Bridonneau, Marie

- 2017 (Re)making politics in a new urban Ethiopia: an empirical reading of the right to the city in Addis Ababa's condominiums.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 11(1): 24-45.

Redwell, Dennis

- 2004 Asmara: conservation and development in a historic city.
Journal of Architectural Conservation 10(3): 41-56.

Reta Hailu

- 2016 The political economy of rural-urban interfaces around Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Asian Journal of Agricultural Extension, Economics & Sociology 13(1): 1-15
(<https://journalajaees.com/index.php/AJAEES/article/view/28140>).

Samson Kassahun

- 2005 *Social Capital and Community Efficacy in Poor Localities of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia*.
Bonn: University of Bonn, Center for Development Research (ZEF Working Paper).

- 2010 Urbanization and its impact on the making of informal settlement in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 51, pp. 70-84.
- 2016 Social capital and trust in slum areas: the case of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Urban Forum 26(2): 171-185.
- Samson Kassahun & Alok Tiwari
- 2012 Urban development in Ethiopia: challenges and policy responses.
The IUP Journal of Governance and Public Policy 7(1): 59-65
(https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=2154776).
- Seid, Jibril Mohammed; Kelemu, Fenta Gebeyehu & Endeshaw, Aynetu Bitew
- 2018 The prevalence and contributing factors of urban unemployment in metropolitan centers of Amhara National Regional State, Ethiopia.
Research Journal of Social Science and Management 8(5): 27-33
(https://www.researchgate.net/publication/343417726_The_Prevalence_and_Contributing_Factors_of_Urban_Unemployment_in_Metropolitan_Centers_of_Amhara_National_Regional_State_Ethiopia_a).
- Shumey, B. Teshome & Hoebink, Paul
- 2018 Aid, ownership, and coordination in the health sector in Ethiopia.
Development Studies Research 5(1): 132-147.
- Sirna, Zelalem T.
- 2018 Addis Ababa/Finfinee: a blueprint towards twin-city administration.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 14(4): 83-103.
- Tesfaye, Chofana Cholo & Tegegn, Gebeyaw Wassie
- 2014 Socioeconomic causes of urban unemployment in Ethiopia.
In: Pascal B. Mihyo, ed., *Employment Policies and Unemployment in Eastern and Southern Africa*.
Addis Ababa: Organization for Social Science Research in Eastern and Southern Africa.
- Tesfaye, Gebeyehu Admasu
- 2015 Urban land use dynamics, the nexus between land use pattern and its challenges: The case of Hawassa city, southern Ethiopia.
Land Use Policy 45: 159–175.
- 2018 Informal housing and the urban poor: experiences from Hawassa, Ethiopia.
In: Joshua Mugambwa & Mesharch W. Katusiimeh, eds, *Handbook of Research on Urban Governance and Management in Developing Countries*, pp. 138–157. Hershey, PA: IGI Global.
- Tesfaye, Gebeyehu Admasu & Amene, Afework Jenberu
- 2020 Urban planning implementation challenges in Arba Minch town, Southern Ethiopia.
Urban Forum 31(3): 549-572(<https://doi.org/10.1007/s12132-020-09393-6>).
- Teshome Emana

- 2015 The transforming power of urbanization: changes and uncertainties among the farming community in Laga Xafo-Laga Dadhi town, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(1): 153-168.
- Tewodros Mekonnen
- 2022 Limitations on the rights of citizens to access and use of urban land in Ethiopia: an overview.
Academia Letters, article 4943.
- Tolon, Uli Wessling
- 2008 *Comparison of Urban Upgrading Projects on Development Cooperation in Ethiopia: Ethiopia and Its Capital*.
Barcelona: Universitat Politècnica de Catalunya. Escola Tècnica Superior d'Enginyers de Camins, Canals i Ports de Barcelona. Departament d'Infraestructura del Transport i del Territori, 198 p. (Open access: <https://upcommons.upc.edu/bitstream/handle/2099.1/6374/07.pdf?sequence=8>).
- Trübswasser, Ursula, et al.
- 2022 Factors influencing adolescents' dietary behaviors in the school and home environment in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Frontiers in Public Health 10 (<https://doi.org/10.3389/fpubh.2022.861463>).
- 2002 *"We Should Be Able to Decide": Obesogenic Factors Influencing Dietary Behaviours of Women and Adolescents in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 206 p.
- UN Habitat
- 2014 *Structural Transformation in Ethiopia: the Urban Dimension* (Fantu Cheru, principal author).
Nairobi: UN Habitat, v, 92 p.
- Van Gameren, Dirk & Anteneh, Tesfaye Tola
- 2017 A city shaped by diplomacy. The case of Ethiopia's capital Addis Ababa.
ABE Journal 12 (open access: <https://research.tudelft.nl/en/publications/a-city-shaped-by-diplomacy-the-case-of-ethiopias-capital-addis-ab>).
- Wayessa, Bula S.
- 2020 'They deceived us': narratives of Addis Ababa development-induced displaced peasants.
International Journal of Sociology and Anthropology 12(3): 67-75
(<https://academicjournals.org/journal/IJSA/article-full-text/44B3AF864483>).
- World Bank
- 2022 *Ethiopia Urbanization Review. Urban Institutions for a Middle-Income Ethiopia*.
Washington, DC: World Bank and Cities Alliance, 151 p.
- Yilema, Mahlet G. & Gianoli, Alberto
- 2018 Infrastructure governance: causes for the poor sectoral coordination among infrastructure sectors of Addis Ababa.
Cities 83: 165–172.

- Yonas, Alemayehu Soressa & Iman, Mahmoud Hassen
 2018 Inner-city dwellers and their places in the context of Addis Ababa's urban renewal.
 In: CV 54, pp. 77-126.
- Zegye Chernet & Helawi Sewnet, eds
 2012 *Building Ethiopia. Sustainability and Innovation in Architecture and Design*.
 Addis Ababa: EiABC.
- Zelalem Teferra
 2016 Urban renewal and the predicaments of heritage conservation in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 107-132.
- Zelege, Elleni Centime
 2010 Addis Ababa as modernist ruin.
Callaloo 33(1): 117-135.
- Zerihun, S.; Mamo, H.; Sitotaw, B. & Mengistu, E.
 2017 Evaluation of the people perception on major noise source and its impact on health at Dire Dawa city Ethiopia [sic].
Romanian Journal of Biophysics 27(1-2): 69-78.
- Zibagwe, Scelo; Dafuleya, Gift & Akola, Juliet
 2010 Informal-formal convergence in access to urban land for housing.
 In: CV 51, pp. 123-135.

24. Economics, Economic Policy, Banking

- Abay, Kibrom A. & Jensen, Nathaniel D.
 2020 Access to markets, weather risk, and livestock production decisions: evidence from Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 51(4): 577–593.
- Abay, Kibrom A.; Bethelhem Koru; Gashaw Abate & Guush Berhane
 2017 *Alternative formation of rural savings and credit cooperatives and their implications: Evidence from Ethiopia*.
 London: International Growth Centre (Working paper), 42 p.
- Abdelmoneim, Yousra & Litchfield, Julie
 2016 *Does migration improve living standards of migrant-sending households? Evidence from rural Ethiopia*.
 Brighton: University of Sussex ('Migrating out of Poverty' Programme, Working paper 41), 54 p.
- Abdi, Ali Issa & Aragie, Emerta A.
 2013 *Financial sector development in the IGAD region*.
 Addis Ababa: The Horn Economic and Social Policy Institute.

Aberra, Worku

- 2016 Asymmetric benefits: the Ethio-Eritrea common market (1991 to 1998). *International Journal of African Development* 4(1), article 6.
(<https://scholarworks.wmich.edu/ijad/vol4/iss1/6>).

Adem Feto & Jayamohan, M.K.

- 2021 Nexus between economic growth, unemployment and inflation in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Economics* 30(2): 1-28.

Alefe, Abeje Belay

- 2014 System of division of revenue in Ethiopia. *European Scientific Journal* 2 (special edition): 95-98.
(<https://www.eujournal.org/index.php/esj/article/view/4135>).

Alula Nerea

- 2018 The impact of illicit financial flow on economic growth of Ethiopia. *Quaderno DEM 7* (Ferrara: Università degli Studi di Ferrara, Dipartimento di Economia e Management), 21 p.

Amin Abdella; Mohammed Ahmed; Gashaw Desalegn; Demirew Getachew & Samuel Gebreselassie, eds

- 2017 *Proceedings of the Fourteenth International Conference on the Ethiopian Economy*. Volumes 1 (viii, 489 p.) and 2 (viii, 321 p.).
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA) - Ethiopian Strategy Support Program (ESSP) of IFPRI.

Amin Abdella; Demirew Getachew, Gashaw Desalegn; Kumadebis Tamiru & Samuel Gebreselassie, eds

- 2018 *Proceedings of the Fifteenth International Conference on the Ethiopian Economy*. Volume 2.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA), viii, 240 p.

Aragie, Emerta; Taffesse, Alemayehu Seyoum & Thurlow, James

- 2021 The short-term economywide impacts of COVID-19 in Africa: insights from Ethiopia. *African Development Review* 33(1): S152-S164
(<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/1467-8268.12519>).

Asebe Regassa

- 2021 Frontiers of extraction and contestation: dispossession, exclusion and local resistance against MIDROC Laga-Dambi Gold Mine, southern Ethiopia. *The Extractive Industries and Society* 8
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.exis.2021.100980>).

Ashenafi, Assefa Abate

- 2014 The impact of trade openness on poverty via agricultural TFP in Ethiopia: a sequential dynamic computable general equilibrium micro simulation analysis. *Ethiopian Journal of Economics* 23(1): 1-30.

Assefa, Thomas Woldu & Minten, Bart

- 2017 *Can agricultural traders be trusted? Evidence from urban coffee markets in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: EDRI - Washington, DC: IFPRI (ESSP Working Paper 72), 20 p.

Atinafu, Wondatir

- 2020 External debt-growth nexus: empirical evidence from the Ethiopian economy.
Economics, Management and Sustainability 5(2): 6-27.

Aynalem Adugna

- 2019 Regional economic favoritism and redistributive politics as a public good: the case of Tigray Region in Northern Ethiopia.
Journal of Geography and Geology 11(1) (Open access:
<https://www.ccsenet.org/journal/index.php/jgg/article/view/0/38588>)

Bacha Gebissa, Zekarias Shumeta & Guta Regassa

- 2019 Gender difference and its effect on agricultural productivity: the case of Yubdo district in Ethiopia.
World Journal of Agricultural Sciences 15(2): 54-59.

Bane, Jonse

- 2018 Dynamics and determinants of inflation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 53, pp. 67–84.

Bayissa, Fitsum W.; Smits, Jeroen & Ruben, Ruerd

- 2017 The importance of monitoring for developing intra-group trust in Ethiopian female workgroups.
Journal of African Business 18(3): 340–356.

Bedaso Taye

- 2014 Analysis of factors that dictate farmers to sell their produces early: implication for seasonal price fluctuation.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 23(2): 157-183.

Belay File

- 2010 Why do firms choose to stay informal? The case of Addis Ababa.
In: CV 51, pp. 15-28.

Belete, Jember Bobe; Dessalegn, Getie Mihret & Degefe, Duressa Obo

- 2018 Public-sector reforms and balanced scorecard adoption: an Ethiopian case study.
Accounting, Auditing & Accountability Journal
(<https://doi.org/10.1108/AAAJ-03-2016-2484>).

Belissa, Temesgen Keno

- 2019 *Shocks, Insurance and Welfare: Evidence from Field Experiments in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 172 p.

Belissa, Temesgen Keno; Lensink, Robert & Van Asseldonk, Marcel

- 2019 Risk and ambiguity aversion behavior in index-based insurance uptake decisions: Experimental evidence from Ethiopia.
Journal of Economic Behavior and Organization 180: 718-730.
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0167268119302380>).
- Berihu, Assefa Gebrehiwot
2019 Trade policy in Ethiopia, 1991–2016.
In: CV 23.
- Berisso, Oumer
2016 Determinants of consumption expenditure and poverty dynamics in urban Ethiopia: evidence from panel data.
In: Almas Heshmati, ed., *Poverty and Well-Being in East Africa, Economic Studies in Inequality, Social Exclusion and Well-Being*, pp. 139-164. Cham: Springer (https://link.springer.com/chapter/10.1007/978-3-319-30981-1_7).
- Birru, Worku Tuffa
2016 *Competence Modelling for Export Performance Improvement in Ethiopia*. Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 146 p. (Open access: <http://edepot.wur.nl/388093>).
- Birru, Worku Tuffa; Runhaar, Piety; Zaalberg, Ruud; Lans, Thomas & Mulder, Martin
2018 Explaining organizational export performance by single and combined international business competencies.
Journal of Small Business Management (<https://doi.org/10.1111/jsbm.12403>).
- Bodnar, Ferko; Endalkachew Wolde-Meskel & Giller, Ken
2019 *Policy recommendations for the legume sector in Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: ILRI (N2Africa: Putting Nitrogen Fixation to Work for Smallholder Farmers in Africa), 12 p.
- Bongwa, Aloysius
2010 Informality in Ethiopia: taxing the hard to tax.
In: CV 51, pp. 29-46.
- Broussard, Nzinga H. & Tsegay, Gebrekidan Tekleselassie
2012 *Youth Unemployment: Ethiopia Country Study*. London: International Growth Centre (Working paper), 37 p.
- Chagwiza, Clarietta; Ruben, Ruerd & Machethe, Charles L.
2020 Marketing strategy choice and the associated income differentials among smallholder dairy farmers in Ethiopia.
Enterprise Development and Microfinance 31(3): 194-207.
- Chaponnière, Jean-Raphaël
2018 La mutation de l'économie éthiopienne: les limites de la stratégie d'invitation.
Afrique Contemporaine 266: 55–74.
- Cochrane, Logan & Yeshtila, Wendemene Bekele

- 2018 Contextualizing narratives of economic growth and navigating problematic data: economic trends in Ethiopia (1999-2017).
Economies 6, 64 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2227-7099/6/4/64/htm>).
- Coutts, Ken & Laskaridis, Christina
2019 Financial balances and the development of the Ethiopian economy.
In: CV 23.
- Cramer, Christopher & Sender, John
2019 Policy, political economy, and performance in Ethiopia's coffee sector.
In: CV 23.
- Cramer, Christopher; Johnston, Deborah; Oya, Carlos & Sender, John
2016 Fairtrade and labour markets in Ethiopia and Uganda.
Journal of Development Studies 53(6): 842-856.
- Cramer, Christopher; Di John, Jonathan & Sender, John
2018 Poinsettia assembly and selling emotion: high value agricultural exports in Ethiopia.
Paris: AFD (*AFD Research Papers Series*, no. 2018-78), 51 p.
- Dafuleya, Gift & Zibagwe, Scelo
2010 Informal microfinance in practice: lessons from Sala *iddir* in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 51, pp. 171-186.
- Dagnachew, Leta Senbeto
2021 One stone, two birds: harnessing interfaith tourism for peacebuilding and socio-economic development.
Journal of Sustainable Tourism 30(2-3): 550-564
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/09669582.2021.1901907>).
- Dawit Mekonnen; Bryan, Elizabeth; Tekie Alemu & Ringler, Claudia
2017 Food versus fuel: examining tradeoffs in the allocation of biomass energy sources to domestic and productive uses in Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(4): 425–435 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/agec.12344>).
- Dawit Senbet & Tadesse Wodajo
2022 Growth accounting: sources of economic growth in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Economic Review 10(3): 1-24.
- Degefa Tolossa, ed.
2019 *Accelerating Financial Inclusion with Innovative Financial Services for Sustainable Development in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Association of Ethiopian Microfinance Institutions, 219 p.
- Degye Goshu
2013 The dynamics of poverty and vulnerability in rural Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 22(2): 1-19.
2019 Adapting multidimensional poverty and inequality measures to national and regional contexts: evidence from Ethiopia.
Tanzania Journal of Development Studies 17(2): 1-20.

- Degye Goshu; Belay Kassa & Mengistu Ketema
 2012 Measuring smallholder commercialization decisions and interactions in Ethiopia.
Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development 3(13): 150-160.
- D'Haene, Eline & D'Haese, Marijke
 2020 Milk in the city: profiles and development paths for urban dairy holders in Ethiopia.
Development Southern Africa 37(4): 644–660
<https://doi.org/10.1080/0376835X.2019.1689099>.
- EIC
 2017 *An investment guide to Ethiopia: Ethiopia -- a preferred investment destination in Africa*.
 Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Investment Authority (EIC), 33 p.
- Emana, B. & Seyoum, A.
 2015 Emerging land rental markets and transaction costs in rural Ethiopia.
 In: Sam Moyo, Dzodzi Tsikata & Yakham Diop, eds, *Land in the Struggles for Citizenship in Africa / Le Foncier dans les Luites pour la Citoyenneté en Afrique*.
 Dakar: Counsel for the Development of Social Science Research in Africa.
- Endalamaw, Tefera Belay
 2015 *Towards Bamboo Commercialization in Ethiopia: Analysis of Technology Sources, Innovation and Entrepreneurship*.
 Dresden (Ger.): Technische Universität Dresden (PhD Thesis), 213 p.
- Endalamaw, Tefera Belay; Lindner, André & Pretzsch, Jürgen
 2013 Indicators and determinants of small-scale bamboo commercialization in Ethiopia.
Forests 4: 710-719.
- Essers, Dennis; Kelbesa Megersa & Sanfilippo, Marco
 2021 The productivity gaps of female-owned firms: evidence from Ethiopian census data.
Economic Development and Cultural Change 69(2): 643-683.
- Eyana, Shiferaw Muleta
 2017 *Entrepreneurial Behaviour and Firm Performance of Ethiopian Tour Operators*.
 Amsterdam: VU University of Amsterdam (PhD thesis), 213 p.
- Fan, Wei & Porter, Catherine
 2018 *Reinforcement or compensation? Parental responses to children's revealed human capital levels in Ethiopia*.
 Oxford: Young Lives, Oxford Department of International Development (ODID), University of Oxford (Working paper 183), 37 p.

- Fantu Cheru; Cramer, Christopher & Arkebe Oqubay, eds.
2019 *The Oxford Handbook of the Ethiopian Economy*.
Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Fantu Cheru; Cramer, Christopher & Arkebe Oqubay
2019 Introduction.
In: CV 23.
- Favara, Marta
2017 Do dreams come true? Aspirations and educational attainments of Ethiopian boys and girls.
Journal of African Economies 26(5): 561–583
(<https://doi.org/10.1093/jae/ejx018>).
- Fekadu Gelaw; Speelman, Stijn & Van Huylenbroeck, Guido
2017 Impacts of institutional intervention on price transmissions: the case of the Ethiopian Commodity Exchange.
Review of Development Economics 21(4) (<https://doi.org/10.1111/rode.12312>).
- Fentaw Leykun
2021 Tax revenue potential and effort in Ethiopia: evidence from stochastic frontier analysis.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(2): 65-102.
- Fikadu, Asmiro Abeje; Tilaye, Kindye Ayen; Mebrat, Mulugeta Awoke & Elimnh, Lijalem Abebaw
2017 Adoption and intensity of use of modern beehives in Wag Himra and North Wollo zones, Amhara region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(2): 1-30.
- Fisseha, Zegeye Birhanu; Abrham, Seyoum Tsehay & Dawit, Alemu Bimerew
2021 Heterogeneous effects of improving technical efficiency on household multidimensional poverty: evidence from rural Ethiopia.
Heliyon 7(12) (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.heliyon.2021.e08613>).
- Fitawek, Wegayehu Bogale & Kalaba, Mmatlou
2019 Do export taxes promote export growth? Evidence from Ethiopia's leather industry.
African Review of Economics & Finance 11(2): 19-37.
- Fransen, Jan
2010 Informality and unemployment in Addis Ababa: an odd couple.
In: CV 51, pp. 47-69.
- Fredu Nega; Mathijs, Erik; Deckers, Jozef; Mitiku Haile; Nyssen, Jan & Tollens, Eric.
2010 Rural poverty dynamics and impact of intervention programs upon chronic and transitory poverty in Northern Ethiopia.
African Development Review 22(1): 92-114.
- Gashaw Desalegn

- 2017 Domestic resource mobilization in Ethiopia: how sustainable is the current boom in domestic savings?
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(1): 1-30.
- Gashaw Desalegn & Gebe Yemataw
2017 Financial inclusion in Ethiopia: using LSMS (Ethiopia socioeconomic survey) data.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(2): 31-58.
- Gemechu, Kumadebis Tamiru
2017 The macroeconomic effects of fiscal policy shock in Ethiopia: evidence from a bayesian var approach.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(1): 31-66.
- Gemechu, Taddese Lencho
2014 *The Ethiopian Tax System: Policy, Design and Practice*.
Tuscaloosa, AL.: University of Alabama (PhD thesis), 581 p.
- Gerba Leta; Girma Kelboro; Stellmacher, Till; Van Assche, Kristof & Hornidge, Anna-Katharina
2018 *Nikinake: the mobilization of labour and skill development in rural Ethiopia*.
Natural Resources Forum 42(2): 93–107.
- Getahun Kassa; Eskinder Yigezu & Desalegn Alemayehu
2017 Determinants of smallholder market participation among banana growers in Bench Maji Zone, Southwest Ethiopia .
International Journal of Agricultural Policy and Research 5(11): 169-177.
- Getaneh, Mihret Ayele
2021 The effect of everything but arms trade preference on the exports of Ethiopia: empirical evidence using gravity model.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(2): 103-128.
- Getnet Alemu
2014 *Financial inclusion, regulation and inclusive growth in Ethiopia*.
London: Overseas Development Institute (Working Paper 408), 54 p.
- Getnet Alemu & Demirew Getachew, eds,
2014 *Proceedings of the Second Regional Conference of the Tigray Regional State Economic Development*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA), v, 151 p.
- Getnet Alemu; Tadele Ferede & Fiorito, Alejandro
2021 *Identifying Binding Constraints on Digital Payment Services in Ethiopia: An Application of a Decision Tree Framework*.
Washington, DC: Center for Global Development (Policy Paper 220), 73 p.
- Giannecchini, Philip & Taylor, Ian
2018 The eastern industrial zone in Ethiopia: catalyst for development?
Geoforum 88: 28-35.

- Girum Abebe; McMillan, Margaret S. & Serafinelli, Michel
 2018 *Foreign Direct Investment and Knowledge Diffusion in Poor Locations: Evidence from Ethiopia*.
 Cambridge, MA.: National Bureau of Economic Research (NBER Working Paper No. 24461), 68 p.
- Guta Legesse
 2018a An analysis of firm growth in Ethiopia: an exploration of high-growth firms, In: CV 53, pp. 227–254.
 2018b An analysis of the effects of aging and experience on firms' performance. In: CV 53, pp. 255–76.
- Habtamu Fuje
 2019 Fossil fuel subsidy reforms, spatial market integration, and welfare: evidence from a natural experiment in Ethiopia.
American Journal of Agricultural Economics 101(1): 270–290
<https://doi.org/10.1093/ajae/aay026>.
- Hagos Weldegebriel
 2014 The determinants of technical efficiency of farmers in "teff", maize and sorghum production: empirical evidence from central zone of Tigray.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 23(2): 1-36.
- Hagose, L.W.
 2017 Strategic analysis of Sesame (*Sesamum indicum* L.) market chain in Ethiopia, a case of Humera District.
International Journal of Plant and Soil Science 15(4): 1-10.
- Hailu Elias
 2017 Multiple credit constraints and borrowing behavior of farm households: panel data evidence from rural Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 27(1): 57-90.
- Hailu Elias; Ayele, Mintewab Bezabih & Ferede, Tadele
 2017 *The Impact of Credit Constraints and Climatic Factors on Choice of Adaptation Strategies: Evidence from Rural Ethiopia*.
 Gothenburg: Gothenburg University, School of Business, Economics and Law (Environment for Development, Discussion Paper Series (EfD DP 17-01), 53 p.
- Hassen Beshir
 2017 Factors affecting savings as means of economic growth in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(2): 59-88.
- Hernandez, Manuel A.; Rashid, Shahidur; Solomon Lemma & Tadesse Kuma
 2017 Market institutions and price relationships: the case of coffee in the Ethiopian Commodity Exchange.
American Journal of Agricultural Economics 99(3): 683–704
<https://doi.org/10.1093/ajae/aaw101>.

Heshmati, Almas & Yoon, Haeyeon, eds

- 2018 *Economic Growth and Development in Ethiopia. Perspectives on Development in the Middle East and North Africa (MENA) Region*.
Singapore: Springer, xlvii, 276 p.

Hirvonen, Kalle; Mascagni, Giulia & Roelen, Keetie

- 2016 *Linking Taxation and Social Protection: Evidence on Redistribution and Poverty Reduction in Ethiopia*.
Brighton: International Centre for Taxation and Development (ICTD Working Paper 61).
2018 Linking taxation and social protection: evidence on redistribution and poverty reduction in Ethiopia.
International Social Security Review 71(1): 3–24
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/issr.12159>).

Hosaena Ghebru & Holden, Stein

- 2019 Land rental markets and rural poverty dynamics in Northern Ethiopia: panel data evidence using survival models.
Review of Development Economics 23(1): 131–154
(<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/rode.12548>).

Iizuka, Michiko & Gebreeyesus, Mulu

- 2017 Using functions of innovation systems to understand the successful emergence of non-traditional agricultural export industries in developing countries: cases from Ethiopia and Chile.
European Journal of Development Research 29(2): 384–403.

Kamp, Linda M. & Bermúdez Forn, Esteban

- 2016 Ethiopia's emerging domestic biogas sector: current status, bottlenecks and drivers.
Renewable & Sustainable Energy Reviews 60: 475–488
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1364032116000988>).

Kassahun Berhanu

- 2019 *The political economy of Somali diaspora remittances in the Ethiopian Somali Region*.
Copenhagen: Danish Institute for International Studies (DIIS Working Paper 2019:9), 44 p.

Kedir, Abbi M.

- 2014 Inclusive growth and inequalities in the context of structural transformation: evidence from Ethiopia.
Development 57(3–4): 512–520.

Kedir Nino; Yosef Mamo; Girma Mengesha & Kefyalew, Sahle Kibret

- 2017 GIS based ecotourism potential assessment in Munessa Shashemene Concession Forest and its surrounding area, Ethiopia.
Applied Geography 82: 48–58 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apgeog.2017.02.010>).

Kibewossen Abay & Hirvonen, Kalle

- 2017 Does market access mitigate the impact of seasonality on child growth? Panel data evidence from northern Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 53(9): 1414–1429
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/00220388.2016.1251586>).
- Kifle Wondemu
2016 The economic value of time: evidence from Africa.
South African Journal of Economics 84(2): 230-244.
- Krishnan, Pramila & Zhang, Peng
2018 Restricting trade and reducing variety. Evidence from Ethiopia.
London: International Growth Centre (Working paper), 22 p.
- Koch, Alexander; Domke, Maxi & Menfese, Tadesse Eirgete
2022 *A Training Manual for Extension Staff and Trainers on Participatory Teaching Methods Applicable to Wood-based Value Chain Actors in Ethiopia*.
Tharandt (Ger.): Technische Universität Dresden (TUD) Faculty of Environmental Sciences (<https://nbn-resolving.org/urn:nbn:de:bsz:14-qucosa2-782621>), 37 p.
- Lashitew, Addisu A.
2017 The uneven effect of financial constraints: size, public ownership, and firm investment in Ethiopia.
World Development 97: 178-198.
- Lavers, Tom
2020 *State infrastructural power and social transfers: The local politics of distribution and delivering 'progress' in Ethiopia* (ESID Working Paper 147).
Manchester, UK: The University of Manchester, 34 p.
- Lavers, Tom; Donyat Haile & Yerosan Mesfin
2020 *The politics of distributing social transfers in Oromiya, Ethiopia: encadrement and the fluctuation of state infrastructural power* (ESID Working Paper 142).
Manchester: University of Manchester, 37 p.
- Lavers, Tom; Mohammed, Dawud & Wolde Selassie, Bisrat
2020 *The politics of distributing social transfers in Afar, Ethiopia: The intertwining of party, state and clan in the periphery* (ESID Working Paper no. 141).
Manchester: University of Manchester, 33 p.
- LaTosky, Shauna & Gabbert, Echi Christina
2017 Tourism in Ethiopia.
In: Siegbert Uhlig, David L. Appleyard, Alessandro Bausi, Wolfgang Hahn & Steven Kaplan, eds, *Ethiopia: History, Culture and Challenges*, pp. 311–315.
Münster: Lit Verlag.
- Le Mat, Mariëlle
2020 *Nexus Skills-Jobs Assessment Ethiopia. Commissioned by the Netherlands Enterprise Agency*.
The Hague: Netherlands Enterprise Agency, 53 p.

Mahmud Yesuf & Bluffstone, Randall

- 2019 Consumption discount, rates, risk aversion and wealth in low-income countries: evidence from a field experiment in rural Ethiopia.
Journal of African Economies 28(1): 18–38.

Marennya, Paswel P.; Kassie, Menale B.; Moti Jaleta & Rahut, Dil B.

- 2017 Maize market participation among female- and male-headed households in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 53(4): 481–494
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/00220388.2016.1171849>).

Meester, Jos & Ezzeddine, Nancy

- 2021 *A Transition at Work? The Ethnicization of Ethiopia's Informal Sector*.
The Hague: Clingendael Institute, 56 p.

Melaku Abegaz & Lahiri, Sajal

- 2020 Entry and survival in the export market: spillovers from foreign and outward-looking domestic firms in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 32(4): 847–872
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1057/s41287-019-00242-2>).

Megerssa, Tolessa Walo

- 2016 Unpacking local economic development: a case study from Nekemte Town and its hinterlands, Oromia, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Public Administration 40(12): 1000–1012.

Mekonen, Kassahun Hagos & Melesse Asfaw

- 2014 Financial regulation and supervision in Ethiopia.
Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development 5(17): 63-71
(https://issuu.com/alexanderdecker/docs/financial_regulation_and_supervision).

Mekonnen Bersisa & Heshmati, Almas

- 2021 A distributional analysis of uni-and multidimensional poverty and inequalities in Ethiopia.
Social Indicators Research 155: 805–835
(<https://doi.org/10.1007/s11205-021-02606-w>).

Mekonnen Manyazewal

- 2019 Financing Ethiopia's development.
In: CV 23.

Mekonnen Manyazewal & Admasu Shiferaw

- 2019 Economic policy and structural transformation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Mesfin, Welderufael Berhe

- 2014 Analysis of households' vulnerability and food insecurity in Amhara regional state of Ethiopia: using value at risk analysis.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 23(2): 37-77.

- 2021 Empirical analysis of urban youth unemployment in Ethiopia.
African Development Review 33(1): 104-116.
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-8268.12514>).
- Mezgebo, Tsega G. & Porter, Catherine
2020 From rural to urban, but not through migration: household livelihood responses to urban reclassification in northern Ethiopia.
Journal of African Economies 29(2): 173–191.
- Meijerink, Gerdien W.
2014 *Farmers, Traders and a Commodity Exchange: Institutional Change in Ethiopian Sesame Markets*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 237 p.
- Million, Timer Jeza; Azime, A. Hassen & Gollagari, Ramakrishna
2016 The impact of foreign direct investment (FDI) flows on aggregate and disaggregate tax revenues in Ethiopia: a bonds test with a structural break.
Asian-African Journal of Economics and Econometrics 6(2): 171-201.
- Minten, Bart; Mekdim Dereje; Ermias Engida & Tadesse Kuma
2017 Coffee value chains on the move: evidence in Ethiopia.
Food Policy 83: 370-383.
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0306919217306152>)
- Minten, Bart; Mekdim Dereje; Ermias Engida & Seneshaw Tamru
2017 Tracking the quality premium of certified coffee: evidence from Ethiopia.
World Development 101: 119-132.
- Minten, Bart; Belay Mohammed & Seneshaw Tamru
2020 Emerging medium-scale tenant farming, gig economies, and the COVID-19 disruption: the case of commercial vegetable clusters in Ethiopia.
European Journal of Development Research 32(5): 1402–1429.
- Minten, Bart; Seneshaw Tamru; Ermias Engida & Tadesse Kuma
2016 Feeding Africa's cities: the case of the supply chain of *teff* to Addis Ababa.
Economic Development and Cultural Change 64(2): 265–297.
- Minten, Bart; Seneshaw Tamru; Tadesse Kuma & Yaw Nyarko
2014 Structure and performance of Ethiopia's coffee export sector.
Addis Ababa: EDRI - Washington, DC: IFPRI (ESSP Working Paper 66), 29 p.
- Minten, Bart; Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse & Brown, Petra, eds
2018 *The Economics of Teff: Exploring Ethiopia's Biggest Cash Crop*.
Washington, DC: International Food Policy Research Institute, xx, 425 p.
- Mulugeta, Meselu Alamnie
2014 *Linking Fiscal Decentralization and Local Financial Governance: a Case of District Level Decentralization in the Amhara Region, Ethiopia*.
Cape Town: University of the Western Cape (PhD thesis), 375 p.

Mulugeta, Negash Wodaje

- 2018 Effect of credit access on the performance of micro and small enterprise - the case of family businesses of Gondar City, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Innovative Research and Practices 6(4): 11-22.

Musa, Hassen Ahmed, et al.

- 2018 Measuring maize production efficiency in the eastern Ethiopia: stochastic frontier approach.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 10(7): 779–786 (<https://hdl.handle.net/10520/EJC-126987df06>).

Mussa, Essa C., et al.

- 2019 Does childhood work impede long-term human capital accumulation? Empirical evidence from rural Ethiopia.
International Journal of Educational Development 66: 234–246
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijedudev.2018.09.001>).

Nahu Asteraye & Demirew Getachew, eds

- 2013 *Proceedings of the Fourth Regional Conference of the Amhara Regional State Economic Development, 2012, Bahir Dar, Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA).

Nitsuh Mengist

- 2021 Debt sustainability and economic growth: evidence from low income sub-Saharan African countries.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(1): 103-118.

Oya, Carlos & Schäfer, Florian

- 2021 The politics of labour relations in global production networks: collective action, industrial parks, and local conflict in the Ethiopian apparel sector.
World Development 146 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.worlddev.2021.105564>).

Pearson, Olivia & Schmidt, Matthias

- 2018 Commodity individuation of milk in the Somali Region, Ethiopia.
Area 50(2): 213–221
(<https://rgs-ibg.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/area.12359>).

Pellerin, Camille Louise

- 2019 The aspiring developmental state and business associations in Ethiopia – (dis-) embedded autonomy?
Journal of Modern African Studies 57(4): 589-612.

Reda, Nigussie Weldemariam & Gebre-eyesus, Mulugeta Tsegai

- 2019 Graduate unemployment in Ethiopia: the ‘red flag’ and its implications.
International Journal of African Higher Education 5(1)
(<https://ejournals.bc.edu/index.php/ijahe/article/view/10967>).

Saad, Muhammedamin Hussen

- 2019 *Entrepreneurial Orientation as the Basis for Resource Orchestration, Business Resilience and Family Livelihood in Turbulent, Resource-scarce Contexts: a Study among Non-Farm Entrepreneurs in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD dissertation), 237 p.
- Samuel Gebreselassie & Demirew Getachew, eds
2017 *Proceedings of the Fifth Regional Conference on the Tigray Regional State's Economic Development*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA), v, 69 p.
- Sarkar, Sukanta & Chaudhury, Suman Kalyan
2016 *Horn of African Economy: Growth, Challenges and Government Strategies*.
New Delhi: Best Publishing House, xiv, 206 p.
- Seid, Nuru Ali
2019 Infrastructure and economic transformation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.
- Selamawit Gebreegziabher
2018 Effects of tax and government expenditure on economic growth in Ethiopia.
In: CV 53, pp 87–104.
- Sied, Hassen; Gebrehiwot Tagel & Tiruwork, Arega
2018 Determinants of Enterprises' Use of Energy Efficient Technologies: Evidence from Urban Ethiopia.
Gothenburg: Gothenburg University, School of Business, Economics and Law (Environment for Development, Discussion Paper Series (EfD DP 18-01), 19 p.
- Singh, Anupam Kumar
2019 Climate change and adaptation in the livestock sector of Ethiopia.
International Multidisciplinary Research Journal
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27752459/>).
- Sisay, Dawit T.; Verhees, Frans J.H.M.; & Van Trijp, Hans C.M.
2017 Marketing activities as critical success factors: the case of seed producer cooperatives in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Business Management 11(9): 548-563.
2021 Developing measures of market orientation: the case of Ethiopian seed producer cooperatives.
Journal of African Business 23(2): 531-548
(<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/15228916.2021.1889870?journalCode=wjab20>).
- Solomon, Mosisa Gofere
2013 Determinants of price dynamics in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 22(2): 109-130.
- Solomon Negussie
2016 *Fiscal federalism and decentralization in selected IGAD member countries*.
Addis Ababa: Horn Economic and Social Policy Institute, 74 p.

- Sutton, John & Kellow, Nebil
 2010 *An Enterprise Map of Ethiopia*.
 London: International Growth Centre, London School of Economics, xv, 185 p.
- Taddese Lencho
 2012 The Ethiopian tax system: excess and gaps.
Michigan State International Law Review 20(2): 328-380.
- Takahashi, Kazushi; Barrett, Christopher B. & Ikegami, Munenobu
 2019 Does index insurance crowd in or crowd out informal risk sharing? Evidence from rural Ethiopia.
American Journal of Agricultural Economics 101(3): 672–691
<https://doi.org/10.1093/ajae/aay042>.
- Tassew Woldehanna
 2017 Financial access to micro and small enterprise operators: the case of youth-owned firms in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(1): 67-100.
- Tefera, Delelegne A.; Bijman, Jos & Slingerland, Maja A.
 2019 Multinationals and modernisation of domestic value chains in Africa: case studies from Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 56(3): 596-612.
- Tegegn Gebre-Egziabhere
 2018 Emerging regions in Ethiopia: are they catching up with the rest of Ethiopia?
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 34(1): 1–36.
- Tegegne, Mohammed Yimer
 2015 The impacts of government policies on poverty reduction; experiences from Ethiopia.
International Journal of Research 2(2): 1191-1226.
- Temesgen Alemu & Kerebih Asrese
 2019 Rethinking collapse of micro and small enterprises in Bahir Dar City, North West Ethiopia: a grounded theory approach.
African Journal of Social Work 9(2): 97-106.
- Temesgen Belissa; Lensink, Robert & Winkel, Anne
 2020 Effects of index insurance on demand and supply of credit: evidence from Ethiopia.
American Journal of Agricultural Economics 102(5): 1511-1531.
- Temesgen Belissa; Bulte, Erwin; Cecchi, Francesco; Gangopadhyay, Shubhashis & Lensink, Robert
 2019 Liquidity constraints, informal institutions, and the adoption of weather insurance: a randomized controlled trial in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Economics 140: 269-278
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jdeveco.2019.06.006>.

Temesgen Worku

- 2016 Federal finance: what can South Sudan and Somalia learn from their neighbor Ethiopia?
Ethiopian Journal of Business and Economics 6(1): 88-116.

Tenkir Bongor

- 2014 The economic and political cost of not integrating indigenous knowledge in agrarian policy making in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 23(1): 87-112.

Terefe, Taye Weldesi; Van der Lee, Jan & Oosting, Simon J.

- 2021 *Analysis of Development Constraints in the Dairy Value Chain of Southern-Ethiopia*.
Amsterdam: DANS, KNAW (<https://easy.dans.knaw.nl/ui/datasets/id/easy-dataset:208246>).

Teshager, Mazengia Asratie

- 2021 Determinants of financial development in Ethiopia: ARDL approach.
Cogent Economics and Finance 9(1)
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/23322039.2021.1963063>).

Teshome Adugna

- 2009 Prospects and challenges of water supply and sanitation in Ethiopia with respect to Millennium Development Goals.
In: Ethiopian Economic Association, *Proceedings of the Fifth International Conference on the Ethiopian Economy*, Volume 3, pp. 37-72. Addis Ababa: EEE.
- 2010 Impacts of water supply and sanitation on poverty in Ethiopia to meet MDGs poverty reduction goal.
International Journal of Sustainable Development 1(4): 11-27.
- 2021 Impacts, opportunities and challenges of Foreign Direct Investment(FDI) in agricultural sector in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Public Management and Development 3(1): 119-146.

Teshome, Kebede Deressa & Sharma, M.K.

- 2014 Determinants of poverty in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 23(1): 113-130.

Tinsae Demise; Natanelov, Valéri; Verbeke, Wim & D’Haese, Marijke

- 2017 Empirical investigation into spatial integration without direct trade: comparative analysis before and after the establishment of the Ethiopian Commodity Exchange.
Journal of Development Studies 53(4): 565–583
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/00220388.2016.1187722>).

Tufa Garoma & Mekonnen Bersisa

- 2018 Impact of government sectoral expenditure on economic growth in Ethiopia.
In: CV 53, pp. 105–136.

- Van den Brink, Cees Peter & Vellema, Sietze
 2018 *Making the provision of nutritious and affordable food a business: Two case studies of the intertwined processes of frugal innovation and inclusive development in Ethiopia and Benin.*
 Rotterdam: Erasmus University, Partnerships Resource Centre, 55 p.
- Van Dijk, Meine Pieter & Degefe, Duresa Obo
 2010 From informal lending to microfinance.
 In: CV 51, pp. 153-170.
- Van der Lee, Jan; Oosting, Simon J.; Klerkx, Laurens; Opinya, Felix & Bebe, Bockline Omedo
 2020 Effects of proximity to markets on dairy farming intensity and market participation in Kenya and Ethiopia.
Agricultural Systems 184
<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0308521X20307526>
- Vieider, Ferdinand M.; Abebe Beyene; Bluffstone, Randall; Dissanayake, Sahan; Zenebe Gebreegziabher; Martinsson, Peter & Alemu Mekonnen
 2018 Measuring risk preferences in rural Ethiopia.
Economic Development and Cultural Change 66(3): 417-446.
- Wagaw, Y., Mihret, D. & Obo, D.
 2019 IFRS adoption and accounting regulation in Ethiopia.
Accounting Research Journal 32(4): 662-677.
- Weldeslassie, Hailai A.
 2017 Does microfinance help to reduce poverty in Ethiopia? Propensity score matching impact analysis.
Enterprise Development and Microfinance 28(4): 255–283.
- Wolday Amha & Tassew Woldehanna
 2016 Policy and regulatory challenges militating against the development of youth-owned micro- and small-enterprises in Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 32(2): 23-52.
- Wolday Amha & Tekie Alemu
 2014 *Household Saving Behavior and Saving Mobilization in Ethiopia.*
 Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Inclusive Finance Training and Research Institute (EIFTRI), 201 p.
- Wolday Amha; Tassew Woldehanna; & Yonis, Manex B., eds
 2017 *Youth Self-Employment in Ethiopia: Promoting Micro and Small Enterprises (MSEs) through Government Support Programs.*
 Addis Ababa: Association of Ethiopian Microfinance Institutions), xxi, 375 p.
- Wolday Amha, *et al.*
 2014 *Characteristics and Determinants of Entrepreneurship in Ethiopia.*
 Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Inclusive Finance Training and Research Institute (AEMFI-EIFTRI), xi, 208 p.

Won Kidane

- 2019 The legal framework for the protection of foreign direct investment in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Worker Rights Consortium

- 2019 *'Ethiopia is a North Star': Grim conditions and miserable wages guide apparel brands in their race to the bottom.*
Washington, DC: WRC, 32 p.

Worku Gebeyehu & Demirew Getachew, eds

- 2017 *Proceedings of the Fifth Annual Conference on the Eastern Ethiopia Economic Development (5th Annual Conference on the Eastern Ethiopia Economic Development, 2016: Haramaya, Ethiopia).*
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (EEA), vi, 106 p.

Yalew, Amsalu Woldie

- 2020 *Economic Development under Climate Change: Economy-Wide and Regional Analysis for Ethiopia.*
Wiesbaden: Springer, viii, 134 p.

Yalfal Temesgen; Mengistu Ketema & Alelign Ademe

- 2021 The existence and structure of rural households' income mobility: evidence from panel data in Ethiopia (2011-2016).
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(1): 119-139.

Yared Seid; Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse & Seid, Nuru Ali

- 2016 Ethiopia: an agrarian economy in transition.
In: Haroon Bhorat & Finn Tarp, eds, *Africa's Lions: Growth Traps and Opportunities for Six African Economies*, pp. 37-76. Washington, DC: Brookings Institution Press.

Yesegat, Wollela Abehodie & Fjeldstad, Odd-Helge

- 2016 *Business people's views of paying taxes in Ethiopia.*
Brighton: Institute of Development Studies (ICTD Working Paper 43), 21 p.

Yesegat, Wollela Abehodie & Krever, Richard

- 2020 Value added tax and fiscal federalism in Ethiopia.
African Journal of International and Comparative Law 28(2): 147-170.

Yetsedaw Emagne

- 2017 Exploring the relationship between trade liberalization and Ethiopian economic growth.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(2): 109-141.

Yitbarek, Takele Bayiley & Hibret Belay

- 2021 Determinants of Commercial Bank deposit growth in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 30(2): 129-159.

Yonatan Dinku

- 2019 The impact of public works programmes on child labour in Ethiopia.
South African Journal of Economics 87(3): 283-301.
- Yonatan Dinku; Fielding, David & Genç, Murat
2019 Counting the uncoun ted: the consequences of children's domestic chores for health and education in Ethiopia.
Review of Development Economics 23(3): 1260–1281
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/rode.12587>).
- Yeshtila, Wendemene Bekele
2017 The political economy of poverty in Ethiopia: drivers and challenges.
Africa Review 10(2):1-23 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/09744053.2017.1399561>).
2018 *Poverty and Governance in Post-1991 Ethiopia: A Political-Economic Study*. Ås (Norway): Norwegian University of Life Sciences (Unpublished PhD thesis, Thesis nr. 2018:56).
- Yeshtila, Wendemene Bekele, Kjosavik, Darley J. & Shanmugaratnam, Nadarajah
2016 State-society relations in Ethiopia: a political-economy perspective of the post-1991 order.
Social Sciences 5(3), 48 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2076-0760/5/3/48>).
- Yeshtila, Wendemene Bekele & Kjosavik, Darley J.
2016 Decentralised local governance and poverty reduction in post-1991 Ethiopia: a political-economic study.
Politics and Governance 4(4): 1-15.
- Yohannes, Ayalew Birru
2019 Ethiopian financial sector development.
In: CV 23.
- Zekarias Shumeta & D'Haese, Marijke
2018 Do coffee farmers benefit in food security from participating in coffee cooperatives? Evidence from southwest Ethiopia coffee cooperatives.
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 39(2): 266–280
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29669426>).
- Zekarias Shumeta; D'Haese, Marijke & Verbeke, Wim
2018 A two-step econometric estimation of covariates of side selling: the case of coffee cooperatives in Southwest Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 54(10): 1775–1791.
- Zekarias Woldemariam, ed.
2016 *Performance of Ethiopia's Export Trade*.
Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: Government Communication Affairs Office.
- Zemenu Yesigat
2016 Subnational fiscal autonomy in a developmental state: the case of Ethiopia.
Beijing Law Review 7(1): 42-50.

Zemzem Shigute; Mebratie, Anawgaw D.; Sparrow, Robert; Zelalem Yilma; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.

- 2017 Uptake of health insurance and the productive safety net program in rural Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 176: 133–141.

Zenebe Gebreegziabher; Alemu Mekonnen; Tadele Ferede & Köhlin, Gunnar

- 2017 Profitability of bioethanol production: the case of Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(1): 101-122.

Zenebe Tadesse; Tessema, Solomon Amare & Abebe, Fentahun Addis

- 2017 Analysis of the technical efficiency of rice production in Fogera district of Ethiopia: a stochastic frontier approach.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(2): 88-108.

Zewde, Israel Fekade

- 2014 Demand for health insurance: a study on the feasibility of health insurance schemes for community-based groups in Addis Ababa city.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 23(1): 61-86

Zewdie, Habte Shikur

- 2021 Potato and tomato supply and yield responses to policy in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Economic Review 9(4): 45-63.

25. Modernization & Development

Abebaw Abebe & Yared, Mammo Cherinet

- 2019 Factors affecting the use of information and communication technologies for cereal marketing in Ethiopia.
Journal of Agricultural and Food Information 20(1): 59–70
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/10496505.2018.1438290>).

Adamopoulos, Tasso

- 2018 *Spatial integration, agricultural productivity, and development. A quantitative analysis of Ethiopia's road expansion program.*
London: International Growth Centre (Working paper), 51 p.

Abera Berhe; Dejen Yemane; Azeb Gebresilassie; Wendwossen Terefe & Lalit Ingale

- 2015 Magnitude of occupational injuries and associated factors among small-scale industry workers in Mekelle city, northern Ethiopia.
Occupational Medicine & Health Affairs 3:3.

Alade, Taslim; Edelenbos, Jurian & Gianoli, Alberto

- 2019 Adapting urban light-rail transport to the African context: a process conducted by transport authorities and Chinese rail corporations in Addis-Ababa, Abuja, and Lagos.
Urban Science 3(4), 109 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/urbansci3040109>).

- 2020a A sustainable approach to innovation adoption in light-rail transport.
Sustainability 12(3), 1262 (<https://doi.org/10.3390/su12031262>).
- 2020b Frugality in multi-actor interactions and absorptive capacity of Addis-Ababa light-rail transport.
Journal of Urban Management 9(1): 67-76.
- Årethun, Torbjørn & Bhatta, Bharat P.
2012 Contribution of rural roads to access to- and participation in markets: theory and results from Northern Ethiopia.
Journal of Transportation Technologies 2(2): 165-174.
- Arkebe Oqubay
2019a Ethiopia: lessons from an experiment.
In: Celestin Monga & Justin Y. Lin, eds, *The Oxford Handbook of Structural Transformation*, pp. 591-618. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
2019b Catalysing China–Africa ties for Africa’s structural transformation: lessons from Ethiopia.
In: Arkebe Oqubay & Lin, Justin Y., eds, *China-Africa and an Economic Transformation*, pp. 282-309. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
2019c The journey of Ethiopian Airlines: technological learning and catch-up in aviation.
In: Arkebe Oqubay & Kenichi Ohno, eds, *How Nations Learn: Technological Learning, Industrial Policy, and Catch-up*, pp 235-261. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Athukorala, Premachandra & Worku Gebeyehu
2006 Trade policy reforms and manufacturing performance in Ethiopia.
In: Kishor Sharma & Oliver Morrissey, eds, *Trade, Growth and Inequality in the Era of Globalization*, pp. 21-47. London - New York Routledge.
- Bienen, Derk; Ciuriak, Dan & Tadele Ferede
2013 Financing Ethiopia's development: confronting the gap between ambition and means.
Journal of Economics 22(2): 21-62.
- Bigsten, Arne; Mulu Gebreeyesus & Söderbom, Måns
2016 Tariffs and firm performance in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 52(7): 986-1001.
- Brautigam, Deborah; Weis, Toni & Tang, Xiaoyang
2018 Latent advantages, complex challenges: industrial policy and Chinese linkages in Ethiopia's leather sector.
China Economic Review 48: 158–169.
- Chen, Yanning
2018 Comparing North-South technology transfer and South-South technology transfer: the technology transfer impact of Ethiopian wind farms.
Energy Policy 116: 1–9 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2017.12.051>).
- Chen, Weiwei

- 2021 *The Dynamics of Chinese Private Outward Foreign Direct Investment in Ethiopia: A Comparison of the Light Manufacturing Industry and the Construction Materials Industry*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis).
(<https://doi.org/10.25501/SOAS.00035764>)
- Ciuriak, Dan & Preville, Claudius
2010 Ethiopia's trade and investment: policy priorities for the new government.
SSRN Paper (open access:
https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=1684310), 16 pp.
- Dadi, Elizabeth Demissie
2013 *Radio Trottoir* and political communication in Ethiopia.
Nokoko (Institute of African Studies, Carleton University, Ottawa) 3: 145-157.
- Dercon, Stefan
2022 Ethiopia and Rwanda: African lions?
In: S. Dercon, *Gambling on Development. Why Some Countries Win and Others Lose*, pp. 233-260. London: C. Hurst and Co.
- De Roo, Nina
2020 *The Socio-Political Dimensions of Agricultural Technology Promotion in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), xxii, 241 p.
- Fanos, Mekonnen Birke & Knierim, Andrea
2020 ICT for agriculture extension: actor network theory for understanding the establishment of agricultural knowledge centers in South Wollo, Ethiopia.
Information Technology for Development 26(3): 591–606
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/02681102.2020.1727826>).
- Fiorini, Matteo & Sanfilippo, Marco
2019 Roads and jobs in Ethiopia.
Helsinki: UN World Institute for Development Economics Research (WIDER Working Paper 2019/116), 29 p.
- Foster, Vivien & Morella, Elvira
2011 *Ethiopia's infrastructure: a continental perspective*.
Washington, DC: World Bank (Policy Research Working Paper 5595), 31 p.
- Gebrehaweria Gebregziabher; Giordano, Meredith A.; Langan, Simon & Namara, Regassa Ensermu
2014 Economic analysis of factors influencing adoption of motor pumps in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development and Agricultural Economics 6(12): 490-500.
- Getachew Sime; Girma Tilahun & Mulugeta Kebede
2019 Assessment of biomass energy use pattern and biogas technology domestication programme in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 12(6): 747–757.

- Gezahegn, Tafesse W., et al.
 2018 Adoption of renewable energy technologies in rural Tigray, Ethiopia: an analysis of the impact of cooperatives.
Energy Policy 114: 108–13
<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0301421517308029>)
- Haftu Girmaye
 2018 Information communication technology and bank profitability: evidence from Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 34(2): 1–19.
- Hailu, Tewelde Gebresslase
 2015 Comparative analysis for the SDPRP, PASDEP and GTP of the FDR of Ethiopia.
Global Journal of Business, Economics and Management 5(1): 13-24.
- Hauge, Jostein & Ha-Joon Chang
 2019 The concept of a ‘developmental state’ in Ethiopia.
 In: CV 23.
- Johnson, Vicky; Anannia Admassu; Church, Andrew; Healey, Jill & Mathema, Sujeeta
 2019 Layered and linking research partnerships: learning from YOUR World Research in Ethiopia and Nepal.
IDS Bulletin 50(1): 79–98 (<https://doi.org/10.19088/1968-2019.107>).
- Kacharo, Deribe K.; Mvena, Zebedayo S.K. & Sife, Alfred S.
 2019 Factors constraining rural households’ use of mobile phones in accessing agricultural information in Southern Ethiopia.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 11(1): 37–44 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/20421338.2018.1541336>).
- Kodicherla, Shiva P.K. & Gaddada, Satyanarayana
 2018 Feasibility of electricity generation using WECS in the selected locations of Tigray region (Ethiopia).
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 10(1): 37–47 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/20421338.2017.1382660>).
- Lin, Justin Yifu; Jiajun Xu & Hager, Sarah
 2019 Special economic zones and structural transformation in Ethiopia: a new structural economics perspective.
 In: CV 23.
- Lopes, Carlos
 2019 Three sectoral policies in Ethiopia’s structural transformation.
 In: CV 23.
- Mengesha, Emezat H.
 2017 Female voice in academic publications: the ‘female voice’ in Ethiopian Journal of Development Research (EJDR). [sic]

Mengistu, Desalegn Girma & Mahesh, Gangadhar

- 2020 Challenges in developing the Ethiopian construction industry.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 12(4): 373–384.

Mesfin, F. Woldmariam

- 2012 Understanding social relationships and payments among the poor in Ethiopia.
Irvine, Ca.: Institute for Money, Technology & Financial Inclusion (IMTFI),
University of California-Irvine (Working paper 2012-6), 19 p.

Mesfin, F. Woldmariam; Ghinea, Gheorghita; Solomon Atnafu & Groenli, Tor-Morten

- 2016 Monetary practices of traditional rural communities in Ethiopia: implications
for new financial technology design.
Human–Computer Interaction 31(6): 473-517
(<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/07370024.2016.1139461?journalCode=hhci20>)

Mitchell, Jonathan & Font, Xavier

- 2017 Evidence-based policy in Ethiopia: a diagnosis of failure.
Development Southern Africa 34(1): 121–136
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/0376835X.2016.1231056>).

Mosley, Jason W. & Watson, Elizabeth E.

- 2016 Frontier transformations: development visions, spaces and processes in
Northern Kenya and Southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 10(3): 452-475.

Negussie Teffera

- 2017 *Innovative Media and Communication Strategy for Development: Ethiopia's
Experience: a Roadmap for Personal, Professional and Leadership
Development*.
Addis Ababa: Rehobot Printers, xviii, 254 p.

Nigussie Abadi, et al.

- 2017 Links between biogas technology adoption and health status of households in
rural Tigray, northern Ethiopia.
Energy Policy 101: 284–292.

Oguamanam, Chidi & Teshager Dagne

- 2014 Geographical indication (GI) options for Ethiopian coffee and Ghanaian cocoa.
In: Jeremy de Beer; Chris Armstrong; Chidi Oguamanam & Tobias
Schonwetter, eds, *Innovation & Intellectual Property: Collaborative Dynamics
in Africa*, pp. 77-108. Claremont (South Africa): UCT Press.

Ohno, Kenichi & Ohno, Izumi

- 2019 A Japanese perspective on Ethiopia's transformation.
In: CV 23, pp. 843-857.

- Padayachee, Keshnee & Elias Worku
 2020 A coordinated communication and awareness approach for information security incident management: an empirical study on Ethiopian organizations. *The African Journal of Information Systems* 12(2): 109-137.
 (Open access, <https://digitalcommons.kennesaw.edu/ajis/vol12/iss2/1>).
- Poluha, Eva & Elehu Feleke
 2016 *Thinking Outside the Box. Essays on the History and (Under)Development of Ethiopia*.
 Bloomington, IN.: Xlibris, xxx, 383 p.
- Rammelt, Crelis F. & Leung, Maggi W.H.
 2017 Tracing the causal loops through local perceptions of rural road impacts in Ethiopia.
World Development 95: 1-14.
- Sande Lie, John Harald
 2022 In the name of development? The moral economy of a private sector–NGO partnership in Ethiopia.
Critical African Studies 14 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/21681392.2022.2076706>).
- Sell, Mila; Vihinen, Hilkka; Galfato Gabiso & Lindström, Kristina
 2018 Innovation platforms: a tool to enhance small-scale farmer potential through co-creation.
Development in Practice 28(8): 999–1011.
- Setargew Kenaw Fantaw
 2017a *Technology-Culture Dialogue. Cultural and Sociotechnical Appropriation of Mobile Phones in Ethiopia*.
 Münster, etc.: Lit Verlag, 190 p.
 2017b Cultural translation of technologies in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 13(2): 109-142.
- Sutton, John
 2019 Institution building for industrialization: the case of the Ethiopian Investment Commission.
 In: CV 23.
- Tebeje Molla
 2019 Human development optimism and political pitfalls in Ethiopia.
Forum for Development Studies 46(2): 367–391
 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/08039410.2018.1534753>).
- Tedla Desta
 2018 ICT innovations, entrepreneurship and hubs in East Africa: the case of Ethiopia.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 10(6): 655–664 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/20421338.2018.1473064>).
- Tefera, Delelegne A.; Bijman, Jos & Slingerland, Maja A.

- 2020 Multinationals and modernisation of domestic value chains in Africa: case studies from Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 56(3): 596–612
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/00220388.2019.1590551>).
- Von Pezold, Johanna & Driessen, Miriam
2021 Made in China, fashioned in Africa: ethnic dress in Ethiopia and Mozambique.
Africa 91(2): 317–336.
- Wegene Demeke; Olden, Anthony & Nocera, Jose Abdelnour
2016 Factors affecting the adoption of information and communication technologies: small hotels and tour operators in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Libri 66(2): 151–165.
- Wondwossen Belete
2014 Towards university–industry innovation linkages in Ethiopia.
In: De Beer, Jeremy; Armstrong, Chris; Oguamanam, Chidi & Schonwetter, Tobias, eds, *Innovation & Intellectual Property: Collaborative Dynamics in Africa*, pp. 316–334. Claremont (South Africa): UCT Press.
- Yitagesu Habtu; Abera Kumie & Worku Tefera
2014 Magnitude and factors of occupational injury among workers in large scale metal manufacturing industries in Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 1(8): 10 p.
(https://www.researchgate.net/publication/276498534_Magnitude_and_Factors_of_Occupational_Injury_among_Workers_in_Large_Scale_Metal_Manufacturing_Industries_in_Ethiopia).
- Zekarias Woldemariam, ed.
2014 *The Grand Ethiopian Renaissance Dam*.
Addis Ababa: Government Communication Affairs Office, 40 p.
- Zemzem Shigute; Strupat, Christoph; Burchi, Francesco; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.
2020 Linking social protection schemes: the joint effects of a public works and a health insurance programme in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 56(2): 431–48.

26. Communications and Media

- Amanuel, Gebru Woldearegay
2019 Fighting and broadcasting: a history of Ethiopia's Radio Voice of Tigray People's Liberation Front.
Communicatio 45(4): 64–96
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/02500167.2019.1700293>).
- Aseffa Molla
2021 Conceptualizing the Ethiopian media.

Azeb Madebo

- 2020 Social media, the diaspora, and the politics of ethnicity in Ethiopia.
In: Nic Cheeseman & Lisa Garbe, eds, *Digital Democracy in Africa. A Collection of Essays, Exploring the Interplay between Digital Technologies, Politics, and Society across Africa*, pp. 85-92. Stanford, Ca.: Digital Civil Society Lab (DCSL), Stanford Center on Philanthropy and Civil Society (PACS).

Bruktawit, Ejigu Kassa & Sarikakis, Katharine

- 2019 Social media trivialization of the increasing participation of women in politics in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Media Studies 11(1): 21-33.

Gagliardone, Iginio

- 2016 *Politics of Technology in Africa: Communication*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, viii, 179 p.

Gagliardone, Iginio & Golooba-Mutebi, Frederick

- 2016 The evolution of Internet in Ethiopia and Rwanda: towards a 'developmental' model?
Stability: International Journal of Security and Development 5(1): 1–24
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.5334/sta.344>).

Gagliardone, Iginio, et al.

- 2014 *Mapping and Analysing Hate Speech Online: Opportunities and Challenges for Ethiopia*.
Oxford: Oxford University, Centre for Socio-Legal Studies (Programme in Comparative Media Law and Policy) – Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, 43 p.

Gagliardone, Iginio, et al.

- 2016 *Mechachal: Online debates and elections in Ethiopia. From hate speech to engagement in social media*.
Oxford: Oxford University, Centre for Socio-Legal Studies (Programme in Comparative Media Law and Policy) - Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, 103 p.

Hussain, Shafaat & Parida, Truptimayee

- 2017 Exploring cyberloafing behavior in south-central Ethiopia: a close look at Mada Walabu University.
Journal of Media and Communication Studies 9(2): 10–16.

Jemal Mohammed

- 2021 PR-driven journalism model: the case of Ethiopia.
African Journalism Studies 42(1): 108-127
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/23743670.2021.1888138>).

Lemke, Jeslyn & Endalkachew Chala

- 2016 Tweeting democracy: an ethnographic content analysis of social media use in the differing politics of Senegal and Ethiopia's newspapers.
Journal of African Media Studies 8(2): 167-185.
- Li, Hangwei
2021 Media representation of China in the time of pandemic: a comparative study of Kenyan and Ethiopian media.
Journal of African Media Studies 13 (3): 417-434.
- Menychle, Meseret Abebe
2019 The historical development of media in unconquered Africa: a historical review of Ethiopian media.
Media History 26(4): 373-390.
2019b The relations between the media and political system in Ethiopia's revolutionary democracy from May 1991-April 2018.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and Humanities 6(2): 22-38.
- Mulatu, Alemayehu Moges
2017 *Why Silence? Reporting Internal Conflict in Ethiopian Newspapers*. Oslo: University of Oslo, Department of Media and Communication (PhD thesis), xiv, 325 p.
- Muluken, Asegidew Chekol; Mulatu, Alemayehu Moges & Biset, Ayalew Nigatu
2021 Social media hate speech in the wake of Ethiopian political reform: analysis of hate speech prevalence, severity, and natures.
Information, Communication & Society 24
(<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/1369118X.2021.1942955?journalCode=rics20>).
- Pohjonen, Matti
2019 A comparative approach to social media extreme speech: online hate speech as media commentary.
International Journal of Communication 13: 3088–3103.
- Skjerdal, Terje
2016 Journalists in Ethiopia.
Munich: University of Munich (Worlds of Journalism Country study report), 6 p.
- Skjerdal, Terje & Mulatu, Alemayehu Moges
2021 *The Ethnicification of the Ethiopian Media. A Research Report*. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Fojo Media Institute and International Media Support, 59 p.
- Skjerdal, Terje & Sintayehu Gebru
2020 Not quite an echo chamber: ethnic debate on Ethiopian Facebook during times of unrest.
Media, Culture and Society 42(3): 365–379.
- Tesfaye Bezabih

- 2018 Diasporic media use in participatory politics and citizen journalism: a case in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Research 5(22): 791-811
https://www.academia.edu/es/37926027/Diasporic_Media_Use_in_Participatory_Politics_and_Citizen_Journalism_A_Case_in_Ethiopia).

Workneh, Téwodros W.

- 2018 Journalism education interventions in sub-Saharan Africa: an examination of the Norwegian model in Ethiopia.
African Journalism Studies 39(2): 9–29.
- 2020a Ethiopia's hate speech predicament: seeking antidotes beyond a legislative response.
African Journalism Studies 41(1): 123-139.
- 2020b Social media, protest, & outrage communication in Ethiopia: toward fractured publics or pluralistic polity?
Information, Communication and Society 23(4): 309-328
<https://doi.org/10.1080/1369118X.2020.1811367>).

Yohannes, Eneyew Ayalew

- 2020 The Internet shutdown muzzle(s) freedom of expression in Ethiopia: competing narratives.
Information & Communications Technology Law 28(2): 208-224.

27. Industrial Development

Admasu Shiferaw & Söderbom, Måns

- 2019 The Ethiopian manufacturing sector - productivity, export, and competitiveness.
 In: CV 23.

Admasu Shiferaw; Söderbom, Måns; Eyerusalem Siba & Getnet Alemu

- 2015 Road infrastructure and enterprise dynamics in Ethiopian manufacturing.
Journal of Development Studies 51(11): 1541-1558.

Amanuel Tesfaye

- 2021 Special economic zones as instruments of industrial policy: the Ethiopian experience.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 17(2): 25-53.

Arkebe Oqubay

- 2018 *Industrial policy and late industrialisation in Ethiopia*.
 Abidjan: African Development Bank Group (Working Paper Series no. 303).
- 2019a Industrial policy and late industrialization in Ethiopia.
 In: CV 23.
- 2019b The structure and performance of the Ethiopian manufacturing sector.
 In: CV 23.
- 2020 A strategic approach to industrial hubs: learnings in Ethiopia.

In: Arkebe Oqubay & Justin Y. Lin, eds, *The Oxford Handbook of Industrial Hubs and Economic Development*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Chinigò, Davide

- 2020 Manufacturing and labour mobilisation in EPRDF Ethiopia. A household perspective on the rise and uncertain prospects of the textile industry in Tigray. *Afriche e Orientali* (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 69-88.

Damestoy, Jean-Baptiste

- 2021 *Governance Capabilities, Industrialisation and the State: the Case of the Cotton and Textile Sectors in Ethiopia*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis)
(<https://doi.org/10.25501/SOAS.00035777>).

Deribe Kaske Kacharo

- 2016 *The Use of Mobile Phones in Agricultural Extension in Southern Ethiopia*.
Morogoro (Tanz.): Sokoine University of Agriculture, 136 p.

Deribe Kaske; Mvena, Zebedayo S.K. & Sife, Alfred S.

- 2018a Mobile phone usage for accessing agricultural information in southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Agriculture and Food Information 19(3): 284–298.
2018b Factors constraining rural households' use of mobile phones in accessing agricultural information in Southern Ethiopia.
African Journal of Science Technology Innovation and Development 11(17): 37-44 (DOI:[10.1080/20421338.2018.1541336](https://doi.org/10.1080/20421338.2018.1541336)).

Ermias, Shewangizaw Getachew

- 2013 *The spillover effects of foreign direct investment (FDI) inflow on the productivity of domestic firms: a case of Ethiopian manufacturing firms*.
The Hague: Institute of Social Studies, ix, 44 p.

Eyerusalem Siba & Mulu Gebreeyesus

- 2017 Learning to export and learning from exporting: the case of Ethiopian manufacturing.
Journal of African Economies 26(1): 1–23.

Fei, Ding

- 2018 Work, Employment, and Training Through Africa-China Cooperation Zones: evidence from the Eastern Industrial Zone in Ethiopia.
Washington, DC: China Africa Research Initiative, School of Advanced International Studies, Johns Hopkins University (Working paper 218/19), 27 p.
2020a Variegated work regimes of Chinese investment in Ethiopia.
World Development 135 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.worlddev.2020.105049>).
2020b Negotiating Chineseness: incorporating critical reflection into workplace research on Chinese investment in Ethiopia.
Area 52(3): 609–616.
2020c Chinese eastern industrial zone in Ethiopia: unpacking the enclave.
Third World Quarterly (41(4): 623-644.
2020d The compound labor regime of Chinese construction projects in Ethiopia.

- Geoforum* 177: 13-23.
- 2021a Chinese telecommunications companies in Ethiopia: The influences of host government intervention and inter-firm competition.
The China Quarterly 245: 186-207.
- 2021b Networked internationalization: Chinese companies in Ethiopia's infrastructure construction sector.
The Professional Geographer 73(2): 322-332.
- Fei, Ding; Samatar, Abdi I. & Liao, Chuan Jian
- 2018 Chinese–African encounters in high-tech sectors: comparative investigation of Chinese workplace regimes in Ethiopia.
Development Policy Review 36(S1), O455–O475
(<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/dpr.12357>).
- Hardy, Vincent & Jostein, Hauge
- 2019 Labour challenges in Ethiopia's textile and leather industries: no voice, no loyalty, no exit?
African Affairs 184(473): 712-736.
- Matsubara, Kana
- 2020 Relationship between laborers' skill formation and division of labor in the Ethiopian leather-shoe industry.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue, 59: 49-65.
- Mulu Gebreeyesus
- 2018 Industries without smokestacks: implications for Ethiopia's industrialization. In: R.S. Newfarmer, J. Page & F. Tarp, eds, *Industries without Smokestacks: Industrialization in Africa Reconsidered*, pp. 170–90. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 2019 The private sector in Ethiopia's transformation.
In: CV 23.
- Oya, Carlos
- 2019 Building an industrial workforce in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23, pp. 668-686.
- Partzsch, Lena & Kemper, Laura
- 2019 Cotton certification in Ethiopia: can an increasing demand for certified textiles create a 'fashion revolution'?
Geoforum 99: 111–119.
- Sied Hassen; Tagel Gebrehiwot & Tiruwork Arega
- 2018 Determinants of enterprises use of energy efficient technologies: evidence from urban Ethiopia.
Energy Policy 119: 388–395 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2018.04.057>).
- Staritz, Cornelia & Whitfield, Lindsay
- 2019 Light manufacturing in Ethiopia: the apparel export industry.
In: CV 23.

Tadele Ferede & Belay File

- 2019 Rural–urban linkages in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Taffere Tesfachew

- 2019 Technological learning and industrialization in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Tegegne Gebre-Egziabher & Edlam, Abera Yemeru

- 2019 Urbanization and industrial development in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.

Tiliksew Addis; Abera Kachi & Jun Wang

- 2021 A review of current state and future directions of cotton production in Ethiopia
Cogent Food & Agriculture 7(1)
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/23311932.2021.1880533>).

Tujuba Asmera

- 2019 Challenges of current industrialization process in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Business & Management 7(9): 21-26.

Whitfield, Lindsay; Staritz, Cornelia & Morris, Mike

- 2020 Global value chains, industrial policy and economic upgrading in Ethiopia's apparel sector.
Development and Change 51(4): 1018–1043
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/dech.12590>).

Wondwossen, Kassa Tsegaye; Su, Qin & Ouyang, Zhi

- 2018 Expatriates' success in Ethiopia: empirical evidence on the overlooked impact of cultural value alignment.
Journal of Psychology in Africa 28(6): 444–448.
2019 Cognitive adjustment and psychological capital influences on expatriate workers' job performance: an Ethiopian study.
Journal of Psychology in Africa 29(1):1-6.

Zekarias Woldemariam

- 2017 *Industrial Parks Development in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Government Communication Affairs Office, 28 p.

27. Social Structure, Social Change, Youth and Gender

Aalen, Lovise; Kotsadam, Andreas & Villanger, Espen

- 2019 Family law reform, employment, and women's political participation in Ethiopia.
Social Politics: International Studies in Gender, State & Society 26(2): 299–323 (<https://doi.org/10.1093/sp/jxz010>).

- Abay, Kassa Tekile; Ashenafi, Abate Woya & Garoma, Wakjira Basha
 2020 Determinants of early marriage among female children in Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
African Health Sciences 20(3): 1190–1195
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33402965/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33402965/).
- Abebaw, Yirga Adamu & Balsvik, Randi Rønning
 2017 Students' participation in and contribution to political and social change in Ethiopia.
 In: E. Oinas, H. Onodera & L. Suurpää, eds, *Youth and Political Engagement in Africa*. Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers.
- Abinet Shiferaw, Dawit Yosef, Melake Mihret & Gottowik, Volker
 2017 Rural-to-urban migration as an escape from “harmful traditional practices”?: a study of the life stories of female household servants in Addis Ababa.
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 131-150.
- Abiy Ahmed
 2017a *Social Capital and its Role in Traditional Conflict Resolution: The Case of Inter-religious Conflict in Jimma Zone of the Oromia Regional State in Ethiopia*.
 Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (PhD thesis).
 2017b Countering violent extremism through social capital: anecdote from Jimma, Ethiopia.
Horn of Africa Bulletin 29(4): 12-17.
- Abraha Weldu
 2017 *Mahebär: dynamics of a social self-help association*.
African Journal of History and Culture 9(4): 27-33.
- Adam, Yahia O.
 2015 Turning challenges into opportunities in household energy demand: women tiftif makers in Yeka Sub-city, Addis Ababa
 In: Mihyo, Paschal B. & Truphena E. Mukuna, eds, *The Gender-Energy Nexus in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 195-220. Addis Ababa: Organisation for Social Science Research in Eastern and Southern Africa.
- Ahmed Mustefa & Tebarek Lika
 2016 The energy-gender nexus: a case study among urban and peri-urban female headed households in Arba-Minch town, Southern Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(1): 1-38.
- Alamin, Hamid Alamin
 2018 Perfecting women's struggle for liberation through studies: addressing the absence of gender studies in Eritrean higher education institutions.
 In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 459-476.
- Alem Girmay, et al.

- 2019 Intimate partner physical violence and associated factors in reproductive age married women in Aksum Town, Tigray, Ethiopia 2018, and community based study.
BMC Research Notes 12:1, art. 627
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31551075>).
- Alemu Tolemariam & Dejene Mamo
- 2015 Gender-energy nexus in Ethiopia: an analytical review.
 In: Mihyo, Paschal B. & Truphena E. Mukuna, eds, *The Gender-Energy Nexus in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 29-58. Addis Ababa: Organisation for Social Science Research in Eastern and Southern Africa.
- Altaf, Anika
- 2019 *The Many Hidden Faces of Extreme Poverty: Inclusion and Exclusion of Extreme Poor People in Development Interventions in Bangladesh, Benin and Ethiopia*.
 Leiden: African Studie Centre Leiden (African Studies Collection; PhD thesis).
- Amanuel Gessesew
- 2004 Rape and related health problems in Adigrat Zonal Hospital, Tigray Region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 18(3): 131-212.
- Ambrosetti, David & Osmond, Thomas
- 2017 Different faces of migration in and from Ethiopia. Foreword.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 195-202.
- Asayeberhan Kastro & Dullea, Karen
- 2020 Community-based prevention of child trafficking in Southern Ethiopia.
International Social Work 63(2): 133–146
<https://doi.org/10.1177/0020872818798000>).
- Aschalew Abeje
- 2020 Sweeter dreams, bitter conclusions: effects of transnational marriage on the social structure in Ethiopia.
African Identities 18 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2020.1861925>).
- Asefach, Haileselassie Reda
- 2018 An investigation into the experiences of female victims of trafficking in Ethiopia.
African and Black Diaspora 11(1): 87–102.
- Assefa Balcha
- 2017 *Wadaja* ritual: portrait of a Wallo cultural coping mechanism.
Eastern African Literary and Cultural Studies 3(1): 40-52.
- Ayoagi, Chie
- 2021 *Effects of COVID-19 on Regional and Gender Equality in Sub-Saharan Africa: Evidence from Nigeria and Ethiopia*.
 Washington, DC: IMF (Working paper WP/21/169), 43 p.

- Bayissa, Fitsum W.; Smits, Jeroen & Ruben, Ruerd
 2017 Group versus individual risk choices in female workgroups in Ethiopia.
Group Dynamics 21(3): 148-158.
- Belayneh Girma
 2018 Global networking and the fate of family in Ethiopia.
African Journal of History and Culture 10(2): 25–33
<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJHC2017.0378>).
- Belaynesh Tefera; Van Engen, Marloes; Van der Klink, Jac & Schippers, Alice
 2017 The grace of motherhood: disabled women contending with societal denial of intimacy, pregnancy, and motherhood in Ethiopia
Disability and Society 32(10): 1510-1533.
- Berhane, Hailu Gebrezgi; Marta, Berta Badi; Endashaw, Admassu Cherkose & Negassie, Berhe Weldehaweria
 2017 Factors associated with intimate partner physical violence among women attending antenatal care in Shire Endaselassie town, Tigray, northern Ethiopia: a cross-sectional study, July 2015
Reproductive Health 14(1), art. 76
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28646921/>).
- Bernal, Victoria
 2001 From warriors to wives: contradictions of liberation and development in Eritrea.
Northeast African Studies (N.S.), 8(3): 129-154.
- Beshir, Habtamu A. & Maystadt, Jean-François
 2020 *In utero* seasonal food insecurity and cognitive development: evidence on gender imbalances from Ethiopia.
Journal of African Economies 29(4): 412–431.
- Betelhem Ephrem
 2015 Turning challenges into opportunities in household energy demand: women "Tiftif" makers in Yeka sub-city, Addis Ababa.
 In: Mihyo, Paschal B. & Truphena E. Mukuna, eds, *The Gender-Energy Nexus in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 195-220. Addis Ababa: Organisation for Social Science Research in Eastern and Southern Africa.
- Beyene Sileshi
 2019 Women empowerment programmes in Ethiopia - extensive review.
IOSR Journal of Humanities and Social Science 24(1), Ser. 7: 9-14
https://www.academia.edu/38271625/Women_Empowerment_Programmes_in_Ethiopia_Extensive_Review).
- Bhan, Nandita, et al.
 2019 Effects of parent–child relationships on child marriage of girls in Ethiopia, India, Peru, and Vietnam: evidence from a prospective cohort.

Journal of Adolescent Health 65(4): 498–506
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31279722/>).

Billene, Seyoum Woldeyes

- 2014 *Transformative Spaces. Enabling Authentic Female Leadership through Self Transformation. The Case of AWiB*.
Münster: LIT Verlag, 128 p.

Biseswar, Indrawatie

- 2011 *The Role of Educated/Intellectual Women in Ethiopia in the Process of Change and Transformation towards Gender Equality 1974-2005*.
Pretoria: University of South Africa (PhD thesis in Sociology), 268 p.

Bizuayhu Shimekaw; Berihun Megabiaw & Zelalem Alamrew

- 2013 Prevalence and associated factors of sexual violence among private college female students in Bahir Dar city, North Western Ethiopia.
Health 5(6): 1069-1075.

Boyden, Jo, Pankhurst, Alula & Yisac Tafere

- 2013 *Harmful Traditional Practices and Child Protection: Contested Understandings and Practices of Female Child Marriage and Circumcision in Ethiopia*.
Oxford: Young Lives, Oxford Department of International Development (ODID), University of Oxford, 49 p.

Brak Degie & Wassie Kebede

- 2019 Corporate social responsibility and its prospect for community development in Ethiopia.
International Social Work 62(1): 376–389
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/0020872817731148>).

Burgess, Gemma

- 2013 A hidden history: women's activism in Ethiopia.
Journal of International Women's Studies 14(3): 96-107.

Chiweshe, Malvern Tatenda; Feters, Tamara & Coast, Ernestina

- 2021 Whose bodies are they? Conceptualising reproductive violence against adolescents in Ethiopia, Malawi and Zambia.
Agenda - Empowering Women for Gender Equity 35(3): 12-23
(<https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/10130950.2021.1964220?journalCode=ragn20>).

Cirillo, Silvia

- 2021 Building support networks 25 years after Beijing: the case of women domestic workers in Ethiopia and Tanzania.
Agenda. Empowering Women for Gender Equity 35(2): 97-109.
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/10130950.2021.1920334>).

Cochrane, Logan & Rao, Nitya

- 2019 Is the push for gender sensitive research advancing the SDG agenda of leaving no one behind?
Forum for Development Studies 46(1): 45–65.
- Cordon, Marisa; Drame, Fatu; Schmidt, Erica & Stepp, Haley
2018 *Systematic Literature Review of Gender-Based Violence in Ethiopia. Magnitude, Policies, and Interventions.*
Addis Ababa: USAID/Ethiopia and Social Impact, Inc., viii, 83 p.
- Cossor, Elizabeth, et al.
2016 *Young and on the Move. Children and youth in mixed migration flows within and from the Horn of Africa.*
Nairobi: Regional Mixed Migration Secretariat, 84 p.
- Crivello, Gina; Boyden, Jo & Pankhurst, Alula
2019 Motherhood in childhood: generational change in Ethiopia.
Feminist Encounters: A Journal of Critical Studies in Culture and Politics 3(1-2): 1-12.
- Crivello, Gina & Morrow, Virginia
20220 Against the odds: why some children fare well in the face of adversity.
Journal of Development Studies 56(5): 999–1016.
- Damot Walelign; Alemtsehay Mekonen; Mastewal Netsere & Molalign Tarekegn
2014 Modern contraceptive use among Orthodox Christian and Muslim women of reproductive age group in Bahir Dar City, North West Ethiopia: comparative cross-sectional study.
Open Journal of Epidemiology 4(4): 235-242
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=51348>).
- Davy, Deanna
2017 Unpacking the Myths: Human Smuggling from and within the Horn of Africa.
Nairobi: Regional Mixed Migration Secretariat, 23 p.
- Dawson, Elsa L.
2016 Gender, diversity, and sustainable civil society strengthening: lessons from Ethiopia.
Development in Practice 26(5): 629–636.
- De Regt, Marina & Mihret, Felegebirhan B.
2020 Agency in constrained circumstances: adolescent migrant sex workers in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 14(3): 512-528.
- Dereje Geleta
2018 Femininity, masculinity and family planning decision-making among married men and women in rural Ethiopia: a qualitative study.
Journal of African Studies and Development 10(9): 124–133
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/JASD2018.0498>).

- Dinbabo, Mulugeta F.
 2014 Contractual relationships between indigenous Community-Based Organizations (CBOs) and the community: empirical evidence from Ethiopia. *Journal of Social Science* 38(3): 231-240.
- Di Nunzio, Marco
 2019 *The Act of Living. Street Life, Marginality, and Development in Urban Ethiopia*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 264 p.
- Drucza, Kristie & Dagmawit, Girefe Sahile
 2021 Informal social protection, group membership and agriculture: male and female wheat farmers in Ethiopia.
 In: Jimi O. Adesina, ed., *Social Policy in the African Context*, pp. 91-119.
 Dakar: CODESRIA – Pretoria: South African Research Chair in Social Policy.
- Dupuy, K.; Ron, J. & Prakash, Aseem
 2015 Who survived? Ethiopia's regulatory crackdown on foreign-Funded NGOs. *Review of International Political Economy* 22(2): 419–456.
- Ebrahim Damtew
 2017 Aspects of the history of “queens of peace and co-existence”: the *dubarti* and their *qoti* in Jamma, South Wallo
 In: CV 39, pp. 71-87.
- Emebet Mulugeta & Eriksen, Sissel H.
 2016 Growing up too fast: rural children working in Addis Ababa. *Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review* 32(1): 1-20.
- Endalew Assefa
 2015 Linguistic violence against women as manifested in sexist Amharic proverbs. *Etnorema* 11: 67-94
 (www.academia.edu/40269932/Linguistic_Violence_against_Women_as_Manifested_in_Sexist_Amharic_Proverbs).
- Esayas, Bekele Geleta
 2016 Microfinance and women's empowerment: an ethnographic inquiry. *Development in Practice* 26(1): 91–101.
- Eshetu Wencheke & Mekonnen Tadesse
 2020 Determinants of Ethiopian women's attitudes toward wife beating. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence* 35(1–2): 510–520
 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29294645>).
- FAO
 2016 *Productive Impact of Ethiopia's Social Cash Transfer Pilot Programme. From Protection to Production (PtoP)*. Rome: FAO, 59 p.
- Feleke Tadele

- 2015 *Civil Society Organisations and Societal Transformation in Africa: the Case of Ethiopia*.
Cape Town: University of South Africa (UNISA) (PhD thesis), 206 p.
- Ficquet, Éloi
2010 Patterns of coexistence and rivalry between Christians and Muslims in Ethiopia. The case of Wällo in central highlands.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 247-259.
- Flemmen, Annebritt & Mulumebet Zenebe
2016 Religious ‘mahbär’ in Ethiopia: ritual elements, dynamics, and challenges.
Journal of Religion in Africa 46(1): 3-31.
- Galdo, Jose; Dammert, Ana C. & Degnet Abebaw
2018 Child Labor Measurement in Agricultural Households: Seasonality, Proxy Respondent and Gender Information Gaps in Ethiopia.
Bonn: IZA Institute of Labour Economics (GLM / LIC Working Paper no. 34).
2019 He Said, She Said: Child Labor Measurement in Ethiopia.
Bonn: IZA Institute of Labour Economics (GLM / LIC Working Paper no. 46).
2021 Gender bias in agricultural child labor: evidence from survey design experiments.
World Bank Economic Review 35(4): 872-891.
- Gebre Yntiso
2015 The self-help groups approach in Ethiopia: promising achievements and formidable challenges.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 48: 33-60.
2016 Reality checks: the state of civil society organizations in Ethiopia.
African Sociological Review 20(2): 2–25.
- Gebregizabeher Yohannes; Mekuria Kassa; Gerezgiher Buruh; Ashenafi Damte & Atsede Fantahun
2015 Sexual violence and associated factors among commercial sex workers in Mekelle city, Tigray, Northern Ethiopia.
Archives of Medicine 7(2): 1-8.
- Getahun Dana
2015 The implications of rural-urban migration to the development of the languages of national minorities: the case of the language of the Wolaita ethnic group.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(2): 87-110.
- Getahun, Yitbarek Mehari & Kassa, Getahun Koye
2019 A phenomenological study of problem gambling: types, risk factors and consequences in Bahir Dar City, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Social Work 9(2): 67-75.
- Getahen Mehari
2011 Indigenous social work around the world: towards culturally relevant education and practice.
Journal of Community Development Practice 19(2): 218-221.

- 2013 Human rights from below: achieving rights through community development,
Journal of Community Development Practice 21(3): 294-296.
- Getaneh Gobezie
2010 Empowerment of women in rural Ethiopia: a review of two microfinance models.
PRAXIS - The Fletcher Journal of Human Security 15: 23-38.
- Getaneh Mehari & Getnet Tadele
2015 Sexual violence and justice in the context of legal pluralism: lessons from the Gamo cultural setting.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(2): 111-141.
- Girma, Gezimu Gebre; Isoda, Hiroshi; Dil, Bahadur Rahut; Amekawa, Yuichiro & Nomura, Hisako
2019 Gender differences in the adoption of agricultural technology: the case of improved maize varieties in southern Ethiopia.
Women's Studies International Forum 76
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC6894305/>).
- Girma Negash
2018 *The Education of Children Entangled in Khat Trade in Ethiopia: The Case of Two Khat Market Centers*.
Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, 62 p.
- Habtamu, Wandimu Alem & Arindam Laha
2021 Socio-economic determinants of street children category and their occupational choice: evidence from the Regional State of Oromia, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Economic Review 9(2): 172-187
(<https://www.ajol.info/index.php/ajer/article/view/205927>).
- Hale, Sondra
2006 The state of the women's movement in Eritrea.
Northeast African Studies (N.S.), 8(3): 155-177 .
- Hirut Tefferi & Anis, Katy
2010 Abilities, strategies, perceptions, influences and interventions that engender resilience among secondary school girls in Ethiopia.
Girlhood Studies 3(1): 156-175.
- Iris Group
2020 *Child, Early, and Forced Marriage: A Political Economy Analysis of Ethiopia*.
Chapel Hill, N.C.: Iris Group, iv, 22 p.
- John, Neetu A.; Edmeades, Jeffrey; Murithi, Lydia & Iman Barre
2019 Child marriage and relationship quality in Ethiopia.
Culture, Health & Sexuality 21(8): 853–866.
- Jones, Nicola; Presler-Marshall, Elizabeth; Guday Kassahun & Meti, Kebede Hateu

- 2020 Constrained choices: exploring the complexities of adolescent girls' voice and agency in child marriage decisions in Ethiopia.
Progress in Development Studies 20(4): 296–311.
- Jones, Nicola; Presler-Marshall, Elizabeth; Baird, Sarah; Hicks, Joan; Guday Emirie; Workneh Yadete; Yitayew Alemayehu; Bezawit Bekele & Elshaday, Kifle Woldeyesus
2019 *Adolescent bodily integrity and freedom from violence in Ethiopia. A report on GAGE Ethiopia baseline findings.*
London: ODI, Gender and Adolescence - Global Evidence, vi, 52 p.
- Kahsay, Goytom Abraha; Nordén, Anna; Bulte, Erwin
2021 Women participation in formal decision-making : Empirical evidence from participatory forest management in Ethiopia.
Global Environmental Change: Human and Policy Dimensions 70
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2021.102363>).
- Karimli, Leyla; Samman, Emma; Rost, Lucia & Kidder, Thalia
2016 *Factors and Norms Influencing Unpaid Care Work: Household survey evidence from five rural communities in Colombia, Ethiopia, The Philippines, Uganda and Zimbabwe.*
London: Oxfam, 62 p.
(<https://policy-practice.oxfam.org.uk/publications/factors-and-norms-influencing-unpaid-care-work-household-survey-evidence-from-f-620145>).
- Kidan Abrha; Alemayehu Worku; Wondwossen Lerebo & Yemane Berhane
2019 Sexting and high sexual risk-taking behaviours among school youth in northern Ethiopia: estimating using prevalence ratio.
BMJ Sexual and Reproductive Health 45: 200–206
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31030185/>).
- Kiros Biranu; Pankhurst, Alula; Heissler, Karin & Choi, Jean
2021 “*A Stranger in All Places*”: *Patterns & Experiences of Children & Young People Moving From Their Home Communities in Ethiopia* (Working Paper 144).
Oxford: Young Lives, Oxford Department of International Development (ODID), University of Oxford, 44 p.
- Kumar-Range, Shubh K., et al.
2016 *UN Women Ethiopia Country Office - Country Portfolio Evaluation Report.*
Addis Ababa : UN Office, 97 p.
- Labzaé, Mehdi
2017 State-sponsored migrations in Ethiopia. Peasant perceptions of political control and land policies in Ethiopia's western lowlands.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 203-224.
- Lemma, Teigist
2008 Growth without structures: the cooperative movement in Ethiopia.
In: Patrick Develtere, Ignace Pollet and Fredrick Wanyama, eds, *Cooperating Out of Poverty: the Renaissance of the African Cooperative Movement*, pp. 128-152. Geneva: ILO.

- Lowe, Thomas A.
 2018 *Domestic Work: A Destination or a Journey? Understanding the Life Stories of Domestic Workers in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia*.
 Utrecht: University of Utrecht (PhD thesis).
- Mains, Daniel
 2015 Reconnecting hope: khat consumption, time, and mental wellbeing among unemployed young men in Jimma, Ethiopia.
 In: B. Kort & E. Mendenhall, eds, *Global Mental Health: Anthropological Perspectives*, pp. 87-102. Walnut Creek, CA.: Left Coast Press.
 2017 Too much time: changing conceptions of boredom, progress, and the future among young men in urban Ethiopia, 2003–2015.
Focaal. Journal of Global and Historical Anthropology 78: 38-51.
- Mains, Daniel & Robel Mulat
 2021 The Ethiopian developmental state and struggles over the reproduction of young migrant women's labor at the Hawassa Industrial Park,
Journal of Eastern African Studies 15(3): 359-377.
- Marcus, Cressida
 2006 The production of patriotic spirituality: Ethiopian Orthodox women's experience of war and social crisis.
Northeast African Studies (N.S.), 8(3): 179-208.
- Matsumura, Keiichiro
 2018 Women crossing borders: experiences of female migrant workers and their changing family relations in rural Ethiopia.
Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies 36 (Tokyo), Special issue on Women in Modern Ethiopia.
- McClendon, Katherine A., et al.
 2018 Intersections of girl child marriage and family planning beliefs and use: qualitative findings from Ethiopia and India.
Culture, Health and Sexuality 20(7): 799–814
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29043910/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29043910/).
- McDougal, Lotus; Jackson, Emma C.; McClendon, Katherine A. & Yemeserach Belayneh
 2018 Beyond the statistic: Exploring the process of early marriage decision-making using qualitative findings from Ethiopia and India.
BMC Women's Health 18(1): 144
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30143040/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30143040/).
- Mebratie, Anawgaw; Sparrow, Robert; Yilma, Zelalem; Alemu, Getnet & Bedi, Arjun S.
 2015a Enrollment in Ethiopia's community-based health insurance scheme.
World Development 74: 58-76.
 2015b Dropping out of Ethiopia's community-based health insurance scheme.
Health Policy and Planning 30 (10): 1296-1306.
- Melese Getu; Guday Emirie & Kassahun Habtamu

- 2021 The prevalence and drivers of early marriage across three generations in three districts from Amhara, Oromia and Southern Nations, Nationalities and Peoples regions of Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 17(2): 91-112.
- Meron Zeleke & Bruzzi, Silvia
2015 *Women, Gender and Religions in Ethiopia*.
Annales d'Éthiopie 30, special issue.
- Minilik, Demissie Amogne; Taye, Tolera Balcha & Agardh, Anette
2020 Prevalence and correlates of physical violence and rape among female sex workers in Ethiopia: a cross-sectional study with respondent-driven sampling from 11 major towns.
BMJ Open 9(7):e028247 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31366648/>).
- Mjaaland, Thera
2016 Negotiating gender norms in the context of equal access to education in north-western Tigray, Ethiopia.
Gender and Education 30: 139-155.
2015 Whose authority? The religious conditioning of decision-making in the context of right to reproductive choice in north-western Tigray, Ethiopia.
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 153-174.
2017 Co-photographing in North-western Tigray, Ethiopia.
Anthrovision 5(2) (<https://doi.org/10.4000/anthrovision.2617>).
- Morrow, Virginia & Boyden, Jo
2018 *Responding to Children's Work: Evidence from the Young Lives Study in Ethiopia, India, Peru and Vietnam. Summative Report*.
Oxford: Young Lives.
- Muche, Achenef A.; Adekunle, Adeyemi O. & Arowojolu, Ayodele O.
2017 Gender-based violence among married women in Debre Tabor Town, northwest Ethiopia: a qualitative study.
African Journal of Reproductive Health 21(4): 102–109
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29624956/>).
- Mulema, Annet A. & Likimyelesh Nigussie
2019 Women's empowerment in rural Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.
- Mulema, Annet A., et al.
2021 Spiraling up and down: Mapping women's empowerment through agricultural interventions using the community capitals framework in rural Ethiopia.
Community Development 51(1): 113-130.
- Mulubrhan Amare; Arndt, Channing; Zhe Guo & Seymour, Greg
2020 Variation in Women's Attitudes Toward Intimate Partner Violence Across the Rural-Urban Continuum in Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: Policy Studies Institute - Washington, DC: IFPRI-ESSP (Strategy Support Program Working Paper 155) 19 p.

- Mulugeta, Dile Worke; Zewdie, Birhanu Koricha & Gurmessa, Tura Debelew
 2020 Prevalence of sexual violence in Ethiopian workplaces: systematic review and meta-analysis.
Reproductive Health 17, art. 195
<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12978-020-01050-2>).
- Negewo-Oda, Beza & White, Aronette M.
 2010 Identity transformation and reintegration among Ethiopian women war veterans: a feminist analysis.
Journal of Feminist Family Therapy 23(3-4): 163-197.
- Nigisti Gebreslassie & John, Sonja
 2017 Hope for tomorrow through street children dialogue.
 In: CV 39, pp. 65-70.
- Østebø, Terje; Tronvoll, Kjetil & Østebø, Marit Tolo
 2021 Religion and the 'secular shadow': responses to Covid-19 in Ethiopia.
Religion 51(3): 338-359 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/0048721X.2021.1943769>).
- Pankhurst, Alula, ed.
 2017 *Change and transformation in 20 rural communities in Ethiopia: Selected aspects and implications for policy*.
 Addis Ababa: Ethiopia-WIDE.
- Pankhurst, Alula; Yeraswork Admassie & Yitayew Alemayehu, eds
 2016 *The Rights of Children in Ethiopia: Empirical Investigations from Multidisciplinary Perspectives*.
 Addis Ababa: Centre for Human Rights, Addis Ababa University, 165 p.
- Petersen, Anne Berit; Thompson, Lisa M.; Dadi, Gezahegn Bekele; Tolcha, Alemu & Cataldo, Janine K.
 2018 An exploratory study of knowledge, attitudes, and beliefs related to tobacco use and secondhand smoke among women in Aleta Wondo, Ethiopia.
BMC Women's Health 18(1)
<https://bmcmenshealth.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s12905-018-0640-y>).
- Raghallaigh, Muireann Ní & Allen, Mary
 2012 Women's Experiences of Gender-Based Violence in Tigray, Ethiopia. Summary Report.
 Dublin: University College Dublin, School of Applied Social Science (Working paper 23), 7 p.
- Van Blerk, Lorraine
 2016 Livelihoods as relational im/mobilities: exploring the everyday practices of young female sex workers in Ethiopia.
Annals of the Association of American Geographers 106(2): 413–421.
- Van Reisen, Mirjam E.H. & Zecarias Gerrima

- 2016 The order of things. Changing identities in Eritrea through ICTs.
In: Ngonidzashe M. & Munyaradzi M., eds, *Violence, Politics and Conflict Management in Africa: Envisioning Transformation, Peace and Unity in the Twenty-first Century*, pp. 367-400. Oxford: African Books Collective.
- Rena, Ravinder
2007 The women employment in Eritrea – Reflections from pre- and post-independence period.
The Indian Journal of Labour Economics 50(2): 357-370.
- Rutzen, Douglas
2015 Civil society under assault.
Journal of Democracy 26(4): 28–39.
- Samuel Weldeegzie
2017a *Empirical Essays on Childhood Human Capital in Ethiopia*.
Canberra: Canberra University (PhD thesis), 139 p.
2017b Growing-up unfortunate: war and human capital in Ethiopia.
World Development 96: 474–489.
- Sara, Bahta Galu, et al.,
2020 Factors associated with sexual violence among female administrative staff of Mekelle University, North Ethiopia.
BMC Research Notes 13, art. 15
(<https://bmcrsnotes.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s13104-019-4860-5>).
- Save the Children Denmark - Ministry of Education - Ministry of Women's Affairs
2008 *A Study on Violence against Girls in Primary Schools and Its Impacts on Girls' Education in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Save the Children Denmark – Ethiopian Ministry of Education and Ministry of Women's Affairs, xv, 90 p.
- Sender, John & Cramer, Christopher
2021 Desperate, deceived and disappointed: women's lives and labour in rural Ethiopia and Uganda.
Journal of Contemporary African Studies 40(2): 153-171.
- Sharma, Vandana; Adaugo Amobi; Samuel Tewolde; Negussie Deyessa & Scott, Jennifer
2020 Displacement-related factors influencing marital practices and associated intimate partner violence risk among Somali refugees in Dollo Ado, Ethiopia: a qualitative study.
Conflict and Health 14:17 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32280368/>).
- SIHA Network
2018 *Gender Briefing - Ethiopia*.
Kampala: SIHA Network, 18 p.
- Siwila, Lilian C.
2016 From a father-in-law to a client: a reading of Genesis 38 through religio-cultural sexual and reproductive rights in the Ethiopian context.

Journal of Theology for Southern Africa 152: 141–155.

Solomon Mebre

- 2015 Peacebuilding or ‘development’? The dynamics of conflict and NGOs’ role in Borana, Oromia Region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 11(1): 103-126.

Sosina Bezu & Holden, Stein

- 2015 Generosity and sharing among villagers: do women give more?
Journal of Behavioral and Experimental Economics 57: 103-111.

Sunter, J.R.

- 2018 “*Caring for Children in Rural Ethiopia*” - A Qualitative Data Analysis of Roles and Responsibilities for Childcare within Families and the Community in the Rural Villages Mere-Mieti and Ilkin.
Utrecht: University of Utrecht (PhD thesis).

Tadesse Beyene

- 2018 Analysis of women’s empowerment processes in Eritrea: achievements and challenges.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 477-511.

Tadesse, Michael Emru

- 2019 Corporal punishment against children in the home setting in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Social Work 9(2): 107-115.

Tamene Keneni

- 2019 Women's empowerment in Ethiopia: a trend analysis based on Ethiopian Demographic and Health Survey (EDHS) 2005, 2011, and 2016 data.
Open Journal of Women's Studies 1(2): 25-34.

Taye Dida

- 2021 Family assessment in Ethiopia: reasons and resiliencies of separated families.
African Journal of Social Work 11(6): 396-402.

Tefera Belay & Teshome Kondale

- 2018 Subjective quality of life and perceived adequacy of social support among the elderly in Arbaminch town.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 10(1): 1-26.

Tigabu, Degu Getahun & Villanger, Espen

- 2017 Labour-intensive jobs for women and development: intra-household welfare effects and its transmission channels.
Journal of Development Studies 54(7): 1232-1252.

Tsedale Kinfu

- 2019 Borderland entrepreneurs or victims of gendered mobility? Commercial sex workers in Metema Yohannes town.
In CV 50, pp. 33-50.

UNICEF

- 2018 *Child Notice Ethiopia* (Authors: Chris Cuningham, Azeb Adefrsew, Monica Martinez & Chris Rayment).
Addis Ababa: UNICEF Ethiopia – The Hague: UNICEF the Netherlands, 114 p.

Wako, Lemma Megerssa

- 2020 *Women Trafficking in Ethiopia and its Mitigation: The Case of Arsi Zone, Oromiya*.
Leiden: Leiden University (PhD thesis), 188 p.

Waterhouse, Philippa & Bennett, Rachel

- 2021 Early maternal work and child vocabulary development: evidence from Ethiopia.
Journal of Family Studies 27
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/13229400.2021.1957981>).

Weber, Annette

- 2011 Women without arms: gendered fighter constructions in Eritrea and Southern Sudan.
International Journal of Conflict and Violence 5(2): 357–370.

Yemataw, Wondie Yehualashet

- 2009 *Characterizing the Psychosocial Effects of Child Sexual Abuse in Ethiopia: Implications for Prevention and Intervention*.
Aachen: Shaker Verlag (Berichte aus der Psychologie), xvi, 230 p.

Yohannes, Mehretie Adinew & Mihiret, Abreham Hagos

- 2017 Sexual violence against female university students in Ethiopia.
BMC International Health and Human Rights 17
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28738807/>).

Yoshida, Sayuri

- 2018 The government and a women's association in a Muslim holy village in Southwest Ethiopia.
Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies 36 (Tokyo),
Special issue on Women in Modern Ethiopia.

Zerihun Girma; Cochrane, Logan & Gutema Imana

- 2019 An assessment of khat consumption habit and its linkage to household economies and work culture: the case of Harar city.
PLoS ONE 14(11) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31689323/>)

29. Nutrition

Ashenafi, Argaw Yirga; Mwambi, Henry G.; Dawit, Getnet Ayele & Sileshi, Fanta Melesse

- 2019 Factors affecting child malnutrition in Ethiopia.
African Health Sciences 19(2): 1897–1909
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31656473/>).

Aurino, Elisabetta; Schott, Whitney; Behrman, Jere R. & Penny, Mary

- 2019 Nutritional status from 1 to 15 years and adolescent learning for boys and girls in Ethiopia, India, Peru, and Vietnam.
Population Research and Policy Review 38(6): 899–931.
- Bekele, Alemayehu Dekeba; Beuving, Joost & Ruben, Ruerd
2016 Food choices in Ethiopia: does nutritional information matter?
International Journal of Consumer Studies 40(6): 625–634
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/ijcs.12278>).
- Bekele Megersa; Abebe Haile & Kitron, Uriel
2020 Energy and nutrient intake and associated factors among pastoral children in southern Ethiopia.
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 41(4): 446–458
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32873075/>).
- Belainew Belete & Surafel Melak
2019 Impacts of small-scale irrigation technology on the nutritional well being of children in the Amhara national region of Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 27(1): 29–56.
- Chisholm, Nick
2019 Multi-sectoral collaboration for improved nutrition: the problems and prospects of implementation in Ethiopia.
Development Policy Review 37(2): 274–292.
- Coates, Jennifer, et al.
2017 Filling a dietary data gap? Validation of the adult male equivalent method of estimating individual nutrient intakes from household-level data in Ethiopia and Bangladesh.
Food Policy 72: 27–42 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodpol.2017.08.010>).
2018 Intra-household nutrient inequity in rural Ethiopia.
Food Policy 81: 82–94 (<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foodpol.2018.10.006>).
- Golan, Jenna; Headey, Derek; Hirvonen, Kalle & Hoddinott, John
2019 Changes in child under-nutrition in Ethiopia, 2000–16.
In: CV 23.
- Kennedy, Eileen; Habtamu Fekadu; Ghosh, Shibani; Baral, Kedar; Davis, Dale; Sapkota; Diplav & Webb, Patrick
2016 Implementing multisector nutrition programs in Ethiopia and Nepal: challenges and opportunities from a stakeholder perspective. Challenges and opportunities from a stakeholder perspective.
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 37(4, suppl.): S115–S123
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27909257/>).
- Kennedy, Eileen, Mersha, Girmay A.; Sibhatu Biadgilign; Masresha Tessema; Dilnesaw Zerfu; Rahel Gizaw & Kershaw, Meghan
2020 Nutrition policy and governance in Ethiopia: what difference does 5 years make?
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 41(4): 494–502.
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32945188/>).

Masresha Tessema, et al.

- 2016 Translating the impact of quality protein maize into improved nutritional status for Ethiopian children: Study protocol for a randomized controlled trial. *BMC Nutrition* 2(1) (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s40795-016-0089-z>).

Melesse, Mequanint Biset & Van den Berg, Marrit

- 2020 Consumer nutrition knowledge and dietary behavior in urban Ethiopia: a comprehensive study. *Ecology of Food and Nutrition* 60(2): 244-256 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03670244.2020.1835655>).

Nurezeman Gali; Dessalegn Tamiru & Meseret Tamrat

- 2017 The emerging nutritional problems of school adolescents: overweight/obesity and associated factors in Jimma town, Ethiopia. *Journal of Pediatric Nursing* 35: 98-104.

Omer, Afrah Mohammedsani, et al.

- 2020 Effectiveness of a nutrition education and counselling training package on antenatal care: a cluster randomized controlled trial in Addis Ababa. *Health Policy and Planning* 35(S1): i65–75 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33165586/>).

Samuel, Aregash; Brouwer, Inge D.; Pamungkas, Nindya P.; Terra, Tosca; Lelisa, Azeb; Kebede, Amha & Osendarp, Saskia J.M.

- 2020 Determinants of adherence to micronutrient powder use among young children in Ethiopia. *Maternal and Child Nutrition* (<https://doi.org/10.1111/mcn.13111>).

Samuel, Aregash; Osendarp, Saskia J.M.; Feskens, Edith J.M.; Lelisa, Azeb; Adish, Abdulaziz; Kebede, Amha & Brouwer, Inge D.

- 2022 Gender differences in nutritional status and determinants among infants (6'11 m): a cross-sectional study in two regions in Ethiopia. *BMC Public Health* 22 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12889-022-12772-2>).

Selamawit Bilal, et al.

- 2016 Fathers' perception, practice, and challenges in young child care and feeding in Ethiopia. *Food and Nutrition Bulletin* 37(3): 329–339 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27352611/>).

Taylor, Linnet

- 2012 From food crisis to nutrition: challenges and possibilities in Ethiopia's nutrition sector. Brighton: Institute of Development Studies, 22 p.

Walls, Helen; Johnston, Deborah; Vecchione, Elisa; Adam, Abdulfatah & Parkhurst, Justin

- 2018 The role of evidence in nutrition policymaking in Ethiopia: institutional structures and issue framing.

Development Policy Review 37(2): 293-310
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/dpr.12385>).

Weaver, Lesley Jo; Yemesrach Tadess; Stevenson, Edward G.J. & Hadley, Craig
2019 “I want variety!”: dietary variety as aesthetic pursuit, social signal, and nutritional vehicle in Brazil and Ethiopia
Human Organization 78(2): 122–132.
(<https://doi.org/10.17730/0018-7259.78.2.122>).

Yusuf Haji; Junayde Abdurahmen & Wondimagegn Paulos
2017 Knowledge and perception of consumption of iodized salt among food handlers in southern Ethiopia.
Food and nutrition Bulletin 38,(1): 92–102
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28027670/>).

30. Food (in)security

Abdusalam, Abdulahi Mohamed

2017 Food security situation in Ethiopia: a review study.
International Journal of Health Economics and Policy 2(3): 86-96
(<https://www.sciencepublishinggroup.com/journal/paperinfo?journalid=288&doi=10.11648/j.hep.20170203.11>)

Amsalu Mitiku, Bekabil Fufa & Beyene Tadese

2012 Analysis of factors determining household food security in pastoral area of Oromia Region, Moyale District, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Agricultural Science, Research and Technology 2(3): 105-110.

Amsalu Mitiku & Wendimu Legesse

2014 The determinants of rural households' vulnerability to food insecurity in Jimma Zone, Southwestern Ethiopia.
Journal of Biological and Chemical Research 31(1): 62-72.

Arega Bazezew

2012 Determining food security indicators at household level in drought prone areas of the Amhara Region of Ethiopia: the case of Lay Gayint district.
Ethiopian Journal of Environmental Studies and Management 5:(4): 422-434.

Asenso-Okyere, Kwadwo; Mekonnen, Daniel A. & Elias Zerfu

2013 Determinants of food security in selected agro-pastoral communities of Somali and Oromia Regions, Ethiopia.
Journal of Food Science and Engineering 3: 453-471.

Ayaleneh Bogale & Abebaw Shimelis

2009 Household level determinants of food insecurity in rural areas of Dire Dawa, Eastern Ethiopia.

African Journal of Food Agriculture Nutrition and Development 9(9): 1914-1926.

Bachewe, Fantu Nisrane & Minten, Bart

- 2019 The rising costs of nutritious foods: the case of Ethiopia.
Washington, DC- Addis Ababa: IFPRI (Strategy Support Working paper 134), 24 p.

Baye, Kaleab; Hirvonen, Kalle; Dereje, Mekdim & Remans, Roseline

- 2019 Energy and nutrient production in Ethiopia, 2011-2015: Implications to supporting healthy diets and food systems.
PLoS ONE 14 (2019) 3
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30861012/>).

Belete Debebe

- 2017 Determinants of food insecurity among rural households in Debark woreda, North West Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and Humanities 4(1): 57-74.

Birara Endalew; Mequanenet Muchie & Samuel Tadesse

- 2015 Assessment of food security situation in Ethiopia: review.
Asian Journal of Agricultural Research 9(2): 55-68.

Cochrane, Logan

- 2017 Stages of food security: a co-produced mixed-methods methodology.
Progress in Development Studies
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/1464993417716358>).
2017 *Strengthening Food Security in Rural Ethiopia*.
Okanagan: University of British Columbia (PhD thesis), xii, 358 p.

Degnet Abebaw; Assefa Admassie; Habtemariam Kassa & Padoch, Christine

- 2020 Can rural outmigration improve household food security? Empirical evidence from Ethiopia.
World Development 129, art. 104879.

Desportes, Isabel; Hone Mandefro & Hilhorst, Dorothea

- 2019 The humanitarian theatre: drought response during Ethiopia's low-intensity conflict of 2016.
Journal of Modern African Studies 57(1): 31-59.

Ewbank, Richard, et al.

- 2019 Building resilience to El Niño-related drought: experiences in early warning and early action from Nicaragua and Ethiopia.
Disasters 43(S3): S345–S367.

FAO

- 2018 *Food loss analysis: causes and solutions. Case study on the teff value chain in the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia*.
Rome: Food and Agriculture Organization, xvii, 30 p.

Fiseha Endale & Degefa Tolossa

- 2017 Food security status of people with disabilities in Selassie *kebele*, Hawassa town, southern Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 13(1): 105–134.
- Gezahegn Abebe
2020 Cash-for-work and food-for-work programmes' role in household resilience to food insecurity in southern Ethiopia.
Development in Practice 30(8): 1068–1081.
- Girma Zewdie & Menberu Teshome
2015 Determinants of household food insecurity in Lay Gayint *woreda*, South Gondar Zone of Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities 2(2): 53-70.
- Guush Berhane; Hoddinott, John & Kumar, Neha
2017 *The Impact of Ethiopia's Productive Safety Net Programme on the Nutritional Status of Children 2008–2012*.
Washington, DC – Addis Ababa: IFPRO, 27 p.
- Headey, Derek; Hirvonen, Kalle; Hoddinott, John & Stifel, David
2019 Rural food market prices and child nutrition.
American Journal of Agricultural Economics 101(5): 1311–1327.
- Hirvonen, Kalle & Hoddinott, John
2017 Agricultural production and children's diets: evidence from rural Ethiopia.
Agricultural Economics 48(4): 469–480.
- Johnston, Deborah & Walls, Helen
2019 Economic policy and food security in Ethiopia.
In: CV 23.
- Levine, Simon; Kusnerek, Agata & Sida, Lewis
2019 *Early response and resilience investments - The case of drought in eastern Ethiopia in 2015–16*.
London: ODI, Humanitarian Policy Group, 41 p.
- Manlosa, Aisa O.; Schultner, Jannik; Dorresteijn, Ine & Fischer, Joern
2019 Capital asset substitution as a coping strategy: practices and implications for food security and resilience in southwestern Ethiopia.
Geoforum 106: 13–23.
- Mekonnen, Daniel A., et al.
2020 Can household dietary diversity inform about nutrient adequacy? Lessons from a food systems analysis in Ethiopia.
Food Security 12(2): 1367–1383.
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s12571-020-01056-5>)
- Melake Tewelde
2018 Food security in IGAD countries: unfinished agenda or unattainable goal .

In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 601-630.

Mesfin, Afeworki Hagos, et al.

- 2022 Weather information and shocks: policy implications to ensure food security in Tigray Region of Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 205
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2022.104769>).

Mesfin Welderufael

- 2014 Determinants of household vulnerability to food insecurity in Ethiopia: econometric analysis of rural and urban households.
Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development 5(24): 70-79.

Messay Mulugeta

- 2015 Food reserve system in Ethiopia: assessment of the current implementation technicalities and policy recommendations.
Journal of Ethiopian Civil Society Organizations 3: 6-19.

Ndamobissi, Robert

- 2018 *La Malnutrition des Enfants dans les Pays du Sahel et de la Corne de l'Afrique: Défis Sociodémographiques et Politiques (Burkina Faso, Niger, Sénégal, Éthiopie, Ghana)*.
Paris: L'Harmattan.

Petrikova, Ivica

- 2019 Food-security governance in India and Ethiopia: a comparative analysis.
Third World Quarterly 40(4): 743–762.

Strintzos, M. & Mulugeta Berhanu

- 2009 Ethiopia, shifting paradigms: famine prevention.
In A. Sagro & A. Naerstad, eds, *Good or Bad Aid for Agricultural and Rural Development? Case Studies and Overview of Support for Agriculture and Rural Development*, pp. 23-36. Rome: More and Better Campaign.

Tefera, Darge Delbiso; Rodriguez-Llanes, Jose Manue; Donneau, Anne-Françoise; Speybroeck, Niko & Guha-Sapir, Debarati

- 2017 Drought, conflict and children's undernutrition in Ethiopia 2000–2013: a meta-analysis.
Bulletin of the World Health Organization 95: 94–102.

Teshome, Temesgen Tilahun

- 2010 Food security situation in Ethiopia: the case of Amhara National Regional State.
Ryokyu Journal of Economic Studies 50(1-2): 55-74.

Tsegaye, Mulugeta Habtewold

- 2018 Determinants of food security in the Oromiya Region of Ethiopia.
In: CV 53, pp. 39–65.

UNECA

- 2014 *The cost of hunger in Africa: social and economic impact of child*

undernutrition in Egypt, Ethiopia, Swaziland and Uganda: implications for the social and economic transformation of Africa. Abridged report.
Addis Ababa: UNECA and World Food Programme, 37 p.

Yenesew Sewnet

- 2015 Causes and coping mechanisms of food insecurity in rural Ethiopia.
Agriculture and Biology Journal of North America 6(5): 123-133.

Yishihake, Erchigo Ababbo; Fisseha Asmera & Solomon Tilahun

- 2015 Determinants of food insecurity and coping mechanisms among rural farm households: the case of Shasogo and East Badewacho districts, Hadiya Zone, South Nations, Nationalities Peoples Region, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Science and Research 5:(11): 1155-1161.

31. Refugees, Displacement and Resettlement

Afifi, Tamer; Govil, Radha; Sakdapolrak, Patrick & Warner, Koko

- 2012 *Climate change, vulnerability and human mobility: Perspectives of refugees from the East and Horn of Africa*.
Bonn: United Nations University, Institute for Environment and Human Security (UNU-EHS), 59 p.

Assefaw Bariagaber

- 2018 Globalization, imitation behavior, and refugees from Eritrea.
In: CV 46, pp. 1-25.

Bereket Tsegay

- 2022 Re-displacing the Displaced: Rethinking the Dual Strategy of Large scale Resettlement and Peaceful Coexistence in Metekel, Ethiopia.
London: SOAS, Researching Internal Displacement, Working Paper No. 17.

Berhanie Getnet

- 2019 *Depression, Post Traumatic Stress Disorder and Alcohol Misuse among Eritrean Refugees Living in a Camp in Ethiopia: Risk and Protective Factors*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Medicine and Public Health (PhD thesis), xvii, 155 p.

Berhanie Getnet; Girmay Medhin & Atalay Alem

- 2019 Symptoms of post-traumatic stress disorder and depression among Eritrean refugees in Ethiopia: identifying direct, mediating and moderating predictors from path analysis.
British Medical Journal (BMJ Open) 9:e021142
(<https://bmjopen.bmj.com/content/9/1/e021142>).

Birhanu, Sileshi Watol & Desta, Tegegne Assefa

- 2019 Ethiopia and the refugees: the history, current situations and legal frameworks.

Carver, Freddie

- 2020 *Refugee and host communities in Ethiopia - 2018–2019 integrated national study*.
London: Overseas Development Institute and Danish Refugee Council, 28 p.

Connell, Dan

- 2016 Refugees, migration, and gated nations: the Eritrean experience.
African Studies Review 59(3): 217-225.
2018 Eritrean refugees at risk.
In: CV 46, pp. 215-237.

Colletta, Nat J.

- 2015 Violent conflict and forced displacement in the Horn of Africa: government and donor policies and programs in search of durable solutions.
African Human Mobility Review 1(3): 273-310.

Gedifew, Sewenet Yigzaw & Endalsasa, Belay Abitew

- 2019 Causes and impacts of internal displacement in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Social Work 9(2): 32-41.

Gutu, Olana Wayessa & Nygren, Anja

- 2016 Whose decisions, whose livelihoods? Resettlement and environmental justice in Ethiopia.
Society & Natural Resources 29(4): 387-402.

Lecadet, Clara & Medareshaw Tafesse Melkamu

- 2017 The expulsion of Ethiopian workers from Saudi Arabia (2013-2014). The management of a humanitarian and political crisis.
Annales d'Ethiopie 31: 225-244.

Mekonnen, Daniel & Palacios Arapiles, Sara

- 2022 The Eritrean practice of the issuance of identity-proving documents with particular focus on the case of returnees from Ethiopia.
London: University of London, Refugee Law Clinic (RLC Briefing Paper No. 1), 15 p.

Riggan, Jennifer & Poole, Amanda

- 2019 The global and local politics of refugee management in the Horn: Ethiopian refugee policy and Eritrean refugee agency.
In: Johannes Dragsbaek Schmidt, Leah Kimathi & Michael Omondi Owiso, eds, *Refugees and Forced Migration in the Horn and Eastern Africa*, pp. 155-174. New York: Springer Nature.

Ruaudel, Héloïse & Morrison-Métois, Susanna

- 2017 Responding to Refugee Crises. Lessons from evaluations in Ethiopia and Uganda as countries of destination.
Paris: OECD, 20 p.

Shishay, Teklay Kahsay; Gebrehaweria, Kidane Reda & Alem, Mezgebo Hailu
 2020 Food security status and its determinants in pastoral and agro-pastoral districts of Afar regional state, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Science, Technology, Innovation and Development 12(4): 333–341 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/20421338.2019.1640429>).

Stark, Lindsay, et al.
 2018 Effects of a social empowerment intervention on economic vulnerability for adolescent refugee girls in Ethiopia.
Journal of Adolescent Health 62(1, Suppl.): S15–20
 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29273113/>).

Tadesse, Kassa Woldetsadik; Fasil Mulatu & Jettu Edosa
 2019 Ethiopia's refugee policy overhaul: implications on the out of camp regime and rights to residence, movement and engagement in gainful employment.
Journal of Ethiopian Human Rights Law 19
 (<http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.3406620>).

Tufa, F.A., et al.
 2020 Figurations of Displacement in and beyond Ethiopia: Empirical findings and reflections on protracted displacement and translocal connections of Eritreans in Ethiopia (TRAFIG working paper 5).
 Bonn: BICC, 41 p. (<https://trafig.eu/output/working-papers/trafig-working-paper-no-5>).

32. Education and Language Use

Abebe Fentahun
 2015 Mother tongue education in the Awi Zone from 1996 to 2011: prospects and challenges.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities 2(2): 19-36.

Abebe, R.T.
 2015 Expanding quality assurance in Ethiopian higher education.
Working Papers in Higher Education Studies 1(2): 20–42.

Adamu, Abebaw Yirga
 2013 Intergroup relations among ethnically diverse university students in Ethiopia.
Journal of Education and Research 3(2): 77-95.
 2014 *Ethnic and Religious Diversity in Higher Education in Ethiopia: The Case of Bahir Dar University*.
 Tampere (Finland): Tampere University (PhD thesis), xi. 227 p.

Adane, T.B. & Reda, D.N.
 2016 Entrepreneurship education: exploring the missing piece in Ethiopian primary and secondary education programs.

- Addisalem, Gebrekidan Desta; Du Preez, Madely & Ngulube, Patrick
 2019 Factors affecting the information-seeking behaviour of postgraduate students at the University of South Africa Ethiopia Regional Learning Centre.
Information Development 35(3): 362–373
<https://doi.org/10.1177/0266666917744824>).
- Adem, Kedir Geleto; Bezabih Emana; Wassie Berhanu & Jemma, Haji Berhanu
 2012 Education poverty among the rural households in Arsi zone, Oromiya, Ethiopia: school dropout and literacy rate in focus.
Universal Journal of Education and General Studies 1(9): 279-288
https://www.academia.edu/2472632/Education_poverty_among_the_rural_households_in_Arsi_zone_Oromiya_Ethiopia_School_dropout_and_literacy_rate_in_focus).
- Ahmed, Ahmed Y. et al.
 2019 Mapping inequality in access to meaningful learning in secondary education in Ethiopia: implications for sustainable development.
Educational Studies 45(5): 554–581
<https://doi.org/10.1080/03055698.2018.1509777>).
- Akalu, A.G.
 2017 Higher education ‘massification’ and challenges to the professoriate: do academics’ conceptions of quality matter?
Quality in Higher Education 22(3): 260-276.
- Aklilu, Dalelo Wamisho
 2021 Recruitment, development and retention of teacher educators in Ethiopia: implications for education quality.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 21(1): 82-106.
- Alemayehu Teklemariam
 2016 Quality of interpretation services and its implications in creating inclusive classrooms for deaf preparatory school students.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 32(2): 103-122.
 2019 Impacts of congenital deafness on language and cognitive development of primary schools deaf students in Addis Ababa
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 35(1-2): 123-150.
- Amanuel Raga
 2012 Linguistic landscape and language attitude: a case study on Jimma town’s linguistic landscape inscribers’ attitude for Afan Oromo.
International Journal of Sociology and Anthropology 4(7): 218-225.
- Amare, A.
 2009 Relevance of higher education curricula and the status of learning inputs. In: *Quality of Higher Education in Ethiopian Public Institutions*, pp. 57-93. Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Science Studies (FSS).

- Asfaha, Yonas Mesfun; Kroon, Sjaak & Kurvers, Jeanne
 2014 Building early reading on syllables and cultural literacy practices: evidence from Eritrea.
 In: Juffermans, Kasper; Asfaha, Yonas Mesfun & Abdelhay, Ashraf, eds, *African Literacies: Ideologies, Scripts, Education*, pp. 305-332. Durham: Cambridge Scholars Publishing.
- Ashcroft, K.
 2004 The massification of higher education: a comparison of the UK experience and the emerging Ethiopian response.
Ethiopian Journal of Higher Education 1(1), 1-20.
- Ashcroft, K. & Rayner, F.
 2012 The purposes and practices of quality assurance in Ethiopian higher education: journey, adaptation and integration.
International Journal of Business Anthropology 3(2), 19-35.
- Ayalew, S.; Dawit, M.; Tesfaye, S. & Yalew, E.
 2009 Assessment of science education quality indicators in Addis Ababa, Bahir Dar and Hawassa universities.
Quality of Higher Education in Ethiopian Public Institutions, pp. 161-266. Addis Ababa: FSS.
- Behrmann, J.R., *et al.*
 2017 Intergenerational transmission of poverty and inequality: parental resources and schooling attainment and children's human capital in Ethiopia, India, Peru, and Vietnam.
Economic Development and Culture Change 64(4): 657-697.
[\(https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5607008/\)](https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5607008/).
- Belaynesh Tefera
 2018 Early childhood care and education (ECCE) in Ethiopia: developments, research, and implications.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 34(1): 171–206.
- Berhane Demoz
 2018 Professional characteristics of teachers in elementary schools: a synopsis.
 In CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 265-288.
- Bireda, Asamenew D.
 2019 Doctoral student connectedness in open distance learning: a case of students and supervisors.
Africa Education Review 16(5): 16–28.
- Borisova, Ivelina; Pisani, Lauren; Dowd, Amy-Jo & Lin, Hsiao-Chen
 2017 Effective interventions to strengthen early language and literacy skills in low-income countries: comparison of a family-focused approach and a pre-primary programme in Ethiopia.
Early Child Development and Care 187(3–4): 655–671.

Chaillot, Christine

- 2021 *L'Enseignement traditionnel de l'Église éthiopienne orthodoxe täwahedo: Foi et Spiritualité*.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 268 p.

Crawford, Lee & Rolleston, Caine

- 2020 Long-run effects of teachers in developing countries.
Review of Development Economics 24(4): 1279–99
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/rode.12717>).

Daniel Erena & Hailu Gutema

- 2021 Impact of satellite television programs on Ethiopian culture: an exploratory study of viewing habits and attitudes.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 38(2): 57-103.

Daniel, Kassahun Waktola & Tegegne, Sishaw Emiru

- 2018 Mapping college students' location knowledge of environmental events: empirical evidence from Ethiopia and the USA.
Area 50(3): 384–396 (<https://doi.org/10.1111/area.12396>).

Data Dea

- 2010 Governance, language politics and education in southern Ethiopia: the tribulations of inventing WoGaGoDa.
In: CV 1, pp. 117-128.

Dawit Daniel; Getachew Liben & Ashenafi Adug

- 2017 Assessment of students' satisfaction: a case study of Dire Dawa University, Ethiopia.
Journal of Education and Practice 8(4)
(<https://files.eric.ed.gov/fulltext/EJ1133033.pdf>).

Debele, Meskerem L.

- 2017 Re-orienting Ethiopia's educational policy in the classical humanist perspectives of renaissance utopias.
Compare: A Journal of Comparative and International Education 7(1): 75-91.

Demis Zergaw

- 2020 An assessment of primary school instructional processes in promoting peace, harmony, and conflict management in government primary schools of the Addis Ababa City Government, Ethiopia: implications for teacher education.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 36(1): 63-79.

Demssie, Yared N.; Biemans, Harm J.A.; Wesselink, Renate & Mulder, Martin

- 2020 Combining indigenous knowledge and modern education to foster sustainability competencies: towards a set of learning design principles.
Sustainability 12, 6823 (<https://www.mdpi.com/2071-1050/12/17/6823>).

Dendir, Seife

- 2014 Children's cognitive ability, schooling and work: evidence from Ethiopia.
International Journal of Educational Development 38: 22-36.
- 2017 Saving out of remittances: evidence from Ethiopia and Kenya.
International Migration 55(4): 118-140.
- 2020 Wage returns to education in Ethiopia.
Oxford Development Studies 48(1): 70-84.
- Derib Ado, Almaz Wasse & Johannessen, Janne B., eds
2021 *Grammatical and Sociolinguistic Aspects of Ethiopian Languages*.
Amsterdam – Philadelphia: John Benjamins (E-Book,
<https://doi.org/10.1075/impact.48>), 415 p.
- Desalegn Fufa
2013 *Indigenous Knowledge of Oromo on Conservation of Forests and its Implications to Curriculum Development: the Case of the Guji Oromo*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (PhD thesis), xii, 300 p.
- Diale, Boitumelo M. & Sewagegn, Abatihun A.
2021 Early childhood care and education in Ethiopia: a quest for quality.
Journal of Early Childhood Research 19(4): 516-529.
- Driessen, Miriam
2019b Laughing about corruption in Ethiopian-Chinese encounters.
American Anthropologist 121(4): 911-922.
- 2020 Pidgin play: linguistic subversion on Chinese-run construction sites in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 119(476): 432–451.
- Eigbiremolen, God'stime O.
2017 Determinants of learning among primary school children in Ethiopia: analysis of round 2 and 3 of *Young Lives* data.
African Development Review 29(2): 237-248.
- 2020 Estimating private school premium for primary school children in Ethiopia: evidence from individual-level panel data.
Progress in Development Studies 20(1): 26–44
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/1464993419889708>).
- Enguday Ademe
2016 Enabling instruments, encouraging results, and unmet challenges: females' higher education access in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(1): 39-61.
- Eskander Alvi & Seife Dendir
2015 Parental education and children's school and work status in urban Ethiopia: a note on gender bias.
South African Journal of Economics 83(1): 101-116.
- Ethiopian Academy of Sciences
2015 *Higher Education and Research in Ethiopia. Proceedings of the Second Congress, 26-27 November 2015, ECA, Addis Ababa*.

Addis Ababa: EAS, 175 p.

Fentanesh Gebeyehu; Amare Sahile & Meseret Ayalew

- 2019 Burden, social support, and life satisfaction among caregivers of children with intellectual disability: the case of Felege Abay and Shembt primary schools, Bahir Dar, Ethiopia.
International Quarterly of Community Health Education 39(3): 147–153.

Fesseha Hailu

- 2016 Knowledge, attitudes and practice of Bahir Dar University undergraduate students towards environmental issues.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 33 (2): 87-102.
- 2020 What is the level of geographic literacy among undergraduate students of Bahir Dar University?
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 36(1): 97-114.

Fiseha Teklu & Sreevalasa Kumar, R.

- 2014 Teachers' attitude towards corporal punishment: elementary schools of the Central Zone of Tigray Region in Ethiopia in focus.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 10(3): 51-74.

Fisseha, Yacob Belay

- 2016 *Conceptualizations and Impacts of Multiculturalism in the Ethiopian Education System*.
Toronto: University of Toronto (PhD thesis), xii, 222 p.

Freweini Gebreab

- 2018 Inquiry-based learning in Eritrean elementary natural science classrooms.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 289-210.

Gebbru, D.A.

- 2014 Graduate preparation in Ethiopian public higher education institutions: perceptions of academic staff.
In: Pascal B. Mihyo, ed., *Employment Policies and Unemployment in Eastern and Southern Africa*. Addis Ababa: Organization for Social Science Research in Eastern and Southern Africa.

Getachew Alemayehu; Sisay Yehuala; Yonas Worku; Zerihun Nigussie & Girmachew Seraw

- 2012a Competency and constraints of higher education and research institutions for rural transformation in the Amhara region, Ethiopia.
Agricultural Sciences 3(5): 759-767.
- 2012b Relating mechanisms of higher education and research closely to the reality in the society for rural transformation in the Amhara region, Ethiopia.
Agricultural Sciences 3(5): 780-787.

Getachew, Habtamu Solomon

- 2016 *Towards Competence-Based Technical-Vocational Education and Training in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Wageningen University (PhD thesis), 161 p.

Ghebru, Bethel & Lloyd, Mark

- 2020 From civic to citizenship education: toward a stronger citizenship orientation in the Ethiopian CEE curriculum.
International Journal of Educational Development 72
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijedudev.2019.102143>).

Gobana, Jeilan & Mutasa, Davie

- 2018 Effects of expectations and perceptions of mother-tongue education in Oromo in Oromia Regional State, Ethiopia.
Language Matters 49(1): 107–130.

Gueye, Abdoulaye; Okyerefo, Michael; Diédhiou, Paul & Bogale, Adamnesh

- 2019 *De la Dépendance vis-à-vis de l'Occident à l'Expression du Besoin de Diaspora Intellectuelle Africaine: l'Université Africaine et les Défis de son Développement*.
Dakar: CODESRIA, 126 p.

Guidi, Pierre

- 2015 D'une à plusieurs langues légitimes: langues d'enseignements et stratégies linguistiques en Éthiopie.
Politique Africaine 139: 43-62.

Hailu, Meseret F.

- 2019 Examining the role of Girl Effect in contributing to positive education ideologies for girls in Ethiopia.
Gender and Education 31(8): 986–999
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/09540253.2018.1440284>).

Halima, Mohammed Mahmud

- 2018 The stance of language in education policy, practice, and context: the Eritrean case.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 383-416.

Hollington, Andrea

- 2016 Reflections on Ethiopian youths and *Yarada k'wank'wa*: language practices and ideologies.
Sociolinguistic Studies 10(1-2):135-152.

Hummel-Israel, Pascale

- 2019 *Le Lycée Guèbre-Mariam: entre Histoire et Témoignages, Mélanges pour le Septentenaire*.
Mayenne: AALGM en partenariat avec les Éditions Philologicum.

Iyer, Padmini & Moore, Rhiannon

- 2018 Measuring learning quality in Ethiopia, India and Vietnam: from primary to secondary school effectiveness.
Compare: a Journal of Comparative and International Education 47(6): 908–924
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/03057925.2017.1322492>).

Kane, Thomas L.

- 1974 Arabic translations into Amharic.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 37: 608-627.
- Kaneko, Morie & Shigeta, Masayoshi
2021 Formation of local knowledge through experiences of school education and livelihood activities in Southwest Ethiopia.
In: Yamada, Shoko; Takada, Akira & Kessi, Shose, eds, *Knowledge, Education and Social Structure in Africa*, pp. 157-178. Bamenda: Langaa – Kyoto: Center for African Area Studies, Kyoto University.
- Khalid Idris; Posti-Ahokas, Hanna & Meriem Hassan
2018 Collaborative professional practice for strengthened teacher educator identities: experience from Eritrea.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 311-330.
- Kibrom, Berhane Gessesse
2020 Mismatch between theory and practice? Perceptions of Ethiopian journalists towards applying journalism education in professional news production.
African Journalism Studies 41(1): 49-64.
- Kidanemariam, Gidey Gebrehiwot
2016 The impact of human capital development on economic growth in Ethiopia: evidence from ARDL approach to co-integration.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 16(1): 34-55.
- Kinfe, Abraha Gebre-Egziabher
2016 Education and development; females' education and fertility reduction in Africa: the case of Tigray, Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Renaissance Studies 11(2): 102-117.
- Kitaw Kassie
2018 Gender difference in higher education in Ethiopia: a case of Addis Ababa University (AAU).
Africa Review 10(2): 157-172.
- Le Mat, Marielle L.J.; Kosar-Altinyelken, Hülya; Bos, Henny M.W. & Volman, Monique L.L.
2019 Discussing culture and gender-based violence in comprehensive sexuality education in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Educational Development 65: 207–215
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijedudev.2018.08.004>).
- Legesse, Y.M.
2012 Shielding marginalized groups from verbal assaults without abusing hate speech laws.
In: M. Herz & P. Molnar, eds, *The Content and Context of Hate Speech*, pp. 352–377. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Maimire Mennasemay
2010 Towards a critical Ethiopian theory of education.
In: CV 1.

Mehari, Yimulaw Gebregeorgis

- 2016 Gender construction through textbooks: the case of an Ethiopian primary school English textbook.
Africa Education Review 13(3-4): 119-140.

Melaku, Mengistu Gebremeskel

- 2020 Does instruction through mother tongue impede students' English proficiency? Public skepticism on the instructional language policy in the State of Amhara.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 20(1): 1-24.

Mengistie, Solomon Melesse

- 2019 Trends of educational policy formulation and implementation in Ethiopia: a historical analysis.
International Journal of Education and Management Studies 9(4): 264-272.

Messay Kebede

- 2010 Comparing traditional and modern education: the decentering of Ethiopia.
In: CV 1.

Messay Mulugeta & Teferi Mekonen

- 2016 Implementation of technical and vocational training strategy in agricultural sector in Ethiopia: practices, challenges and the way forward.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(2): 57-80.

Michael, Assefaw Tesfamichael

- 2018 Educating children with developmental disabilities in regular schools practices and trends: status and trends in Eritrea.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 331-358.

Mitchell, Rafael

- 2017 Democracy or control? The participation of management, teachers, students and parents in school leadership in Tigray, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Educational Development 55: 49-55.

Mohammed, Dejen Assen

- 2010 The use of mother-tongue in education: the case of *Afaan Oromo* in Oromo nationality zone of Amhara National Regional State.
In: Alem Habtu, ed., *Ethiopian Federalism, Principle, Process and Practice*. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press.

Mohammed, Jemal Ahmed

- 2016 *Challenges of Teaching History in Multi-Ethnic Countries: Ethiopia*. Riga (Latvia): Éditions Universitaires Européennes. 52 p.

Muhdin, B.M.

- 2016 Determinants of youth unemployment in urban areas of Ethiopia. *International Journal of Scientific and Research Publication* 6(5): 343-350.

Mulugeta, Yayeh Worku

- 2021 The experience of Bahir Dar University teacher educators in practicing society-centered instruction.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 21(1): 46-60.
- Mulu, N.
2009 Quality of pre-university preparation, English language proficiency and university entrance examination of students enrolling in higher education institutions. In: *Quality of Higher Education in Ethiopian Public Institutions* pp. 1-55. Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Science Studies.
- Mulu, Yalew Endawoke
2004 *Psycho-Educational and Family Factors that Contribute to Aggression in Schools*. Leipzig: Leipziger Universitäts-Verlag, 145 p.
- Mulugeta, Tsegai Gbre-eyesus
2017 Achieving universal general secondary education in Ethiopia in line with the middle-income country vision: a reality or a dream?
Africa Education Review 14(1): 171-192.
- Musa, Hussein Naib
2018 Promoting social justice in Eritrea: the role of an integrated early childhood care and development program.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 359-382.
- Narrowe, Judith
2010 Development policy, education and training: women and change in contemporary Ethiopia.
In: CV 1.
- Negewo, Mikyas Abera & Murugan, Padmanaban
2018 Cultural capital and students' academic performance: the case of Ethiopian higher educational institutions.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 34(1): 249–276
(<https://www.ajol.info/index.php/eassrr/article/view/167934>)
- Negwo, Assefa Balcha
2015 *A Century of Magico-Religious Healing: the African, Ethiopian Case (1900-1980s)*.
Trenton, NJ: The Red Sea Press, xvi, 254 p.
2017 Admission of religious students to the healing arts: early twentieth-century Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Religious Studies 1: 25-38.
- Papworth, Helen Sylvia
2020 Does teaching civics increase active citizenship? A comparison of civic education for secondary school students in Ethiopia and in Wales.
Northeast African Studies 20(1-2): 117-136.
- Paulos Milkias

- 2010 The challenge of modernity: western education and the demise of feudalism in Ethiopia.
In: CV 1.
- Poluha, Eva
2010 Prevailing over the power of continuity?
In: CV 1.
- Poppe, Robert; Frölich, Markus & Getinet Haile
2019 School meals and educational outcomes in rural Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 55(8): 1741-1756.
- Raj, Anita, et al.
2019 Students and brides: a qualitative analysis of the relationship between girls' education and early marriage in Ethiopia and India.
BMC Public Health 19(1) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30612553/>).
- Reda, Weldemariam Nigusse & Hagos, Girmay Tsegay
2015 The practices of student network as cooperative learning in Ethiopia.
Africa Education Review 12(4): 696-712.
- Richards, Robin
2020 *Barriers to women and girls' meaningful participation in electoral processes in Ethiopia policy responses*.
Brighton, UK: Institute of Development Studies, 16 p.
- Sabates, Ricardo; Zhao, Vicky Yiran; Mitchell, Rafael & Ilie, Sonia
2021 Understanding the external social benefits of education in Ethiopia: a contextual analysis using young lives.
Journal of Education Finance 47(1): 45-70.
- Salawu, Abiodun & Asemahagn Aseres
2015 Language policy, ideologies, power and the Ethiopian media.
Communicatio: South African Journal for Communication Theory and Research 41(1): 71-89.
- Schewel, Kerylin & Franssen, Sonja
2018 Formal education and migration aspirations in Ethiopia.
Population and Development Review 44(3): 555-587.
- Sewalem Tsega
2017a Developmental milestones of children and learning through play in Ethiopian early childhood care and education centers.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 39(2): 87-105.
2017b Addis Ababa University gender policy: a glimpse of hope or a mere document for women in academia at the university?
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 39(1): 129-144.
- Shimelis, Mesfin Teshome; Getnet, Demissie Bitew & Tilahun, Gidey Gebre-Meskel

- 2021 The effect of organizational justice on organizational commitment in the public universities in Amhara region.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 21(1): 1-25.
- Siraw, D.
2018 *Ethiopian Identity in the post-1991 New Nation-Building Process: Curriculum Responses and Student Perspectives*.
Saarbrücken: Lambert Academic Publishing, 684 p. (AAU PhD dissertation, 2016).
- Stranger-Johannessen, Espen
2017 *Africa Language and Literacy: a Landscape Review of Language and Literacy Research in African Contexts*.
Ottawa: University of British Columbia, 129 p.
- Tadesse Abera & Koester, Lynne Sanford
2015 An assessment of factors affecting the education/inclusion of deaf and hard-of-hearing students in North and South Gondar Zone integrated primary school classes.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities 2(2): 37-52.
- Tadesse, Melesse Merawi
2020 Differentiated instruction: analysis of primary school teachers' experiences in Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 20(1): 91-113.
2021 An investigation into factors affecting intervention fidelity of differentiated instruction in primary schools of Bahir Dar city administration.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 21(1): 61-81.
- Tadesse, Melesse Merawi, et al.
2020 Practices and challenges of school improvement program in Waghimra administrative zone, Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 20(2): 149-174.
- Tamiru, J.
2017 Exploring employment status and education-job match among engineering graduates in Ethiopia: policy implications.
International Journal of African Higher Education 4(1): 2-15.
- Tassew Woldehanna; Aregawi Gebremedhin & Araya, Mesele W.
2017 Is child work detrimental to the educational achievement of children? Results from young lives study in Ethiopia
Ethiopian Journal of Economics 26(1): 125-151.
- Tebeje Molla
2017 *Higher Education in Ethiopia: Structural Inequalities and Policy Responses*.
Singapore: Springer, xvii, 198 p.
- Tefera Tadesse

- 2014 Quality assurance in Ethiopian higher education: boon or bandwagon in light of quality improvement?
Journal of Higher Education in Africa 12(2): 131-157.
- Tekeste Negash
- 2010 The curse of English as a medium of instruction in Ethiopian education system.
In: CV 1.
- 2016 Language, knowledge, development and the framing of common destiny in contemporary Ethiopia: some reflections.
In: M. Ståhl, ed., *Looking Back, Looking Ahead – Land, Agriculture and Society in East Africa. A Festschrift for Kjell Havnevik*, pp. 200-208. Uppsala: Nordic Africa Institute.
- Temesgen, Melaku Kassa & Molla, Bekele Wondmie
- 2020 Contributing factors to teachers' perceived readiness for changes implemented in general secondary and preparatory schools of Awi Zone.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 20(1): 25-51.
- Tesfaye, Gemechu Gurmu
- 2018 Development of the Ethiopian school leadership: foundation, self-dependence, and historical erratic evolution.
Journal of Educational Administration and History 50(4): 343–363.
- Tesfaye Semela
- 2012 Intergroup relations among the Ethiopian youth: effects of ethnicity, language and religious background.
Journal of Developing Societies 28(3): 323-354.
- Tesfaye Semela; Hirut Bekele & Rahel Abraham
- 2020 Navigating the river Nile: the chronicle of female academics in Ethiopian higher education.
Gender & Education 32(3): 328–346.
- Tesfaye Teshome
- 2018 Human resource development climate in higher education institutions in Ethiopia: empirical analysis on selected public universities.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 34(1): 277–290.
- Teshome Abera
- 2017 Indigenous knowledge in Ethiopian school curriculum.
Social Sciences 18(2): 89-95.
- 2019 “Communicative action” for reforming Ethiopian education system.
International Journal of Research and Analytical Reviews 6(4): 867-876.
- Thomas, Bekele Haile-Selassie
- 2010 The education system of Haile Selassie's government: the roots of political fiasco.
In: CV 1.
- Tibebe Eshete

- 2010 Education, modernity and revival movements: making sense of the Pentecostal expansion in Ethiopia.
In: CV 1.
- Tonegawa, Yoshiko
2010 Policy and practice of "inclusive education" in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: an analysis from the perspectives of teachers and parents of children with disabilities.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 24: 31-45.
- Vandemoortele, Milo
2018 *Inequality in Attainment from Early Childhood to Adolescence. Longitudinal Evidence From Ethiopia*.
Oxford: Young Lives, ODI, University of Oxford, 41 p.
- Vasilaky, Kathryn; Diro, Rahel; Norton, Michael; McCarney, Geoff & Osgood, Daniel
2020 Can education unlock scale? The demand impact of educational games on a large-scale unsubsidised index insurance programme in Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Studies 56(2): 361–383.
- Venkataraman, M. & Eyob Keno
2016 Decentralization and primary education service delivery: an assessment of two *woredas* in the Oromo nationality zone, Amhara National Regional State, Ethiopia.
African and Asian Studies 14(3): 165-188.
- Weigele, Annika & Brandt, Cyril Owen
2022 ‘Just keep silent’. Teaching under the control of authoritarian governments: a qualitative study of government schools in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Educational Development 88
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0738059321001504>)
- Wondemetegegn, Sisay Awgichew
2017 Historical development, existing challenges and opportunities in Ethiopian education.
Journal of African Studies and Development 9(7): 89-101.
- Wondwossen Tamrat
2022 *Higher Education in Ethiopia. Themes and Issues from an African Perspective*.
Leiden – Boston: Brill, xvi, 247 p.
- Wondwossen Tamrat & Getnet, Tizazu Fetene
2020 Between a rock and a hard place: stakeholders’ perspectives about the private provision of higher education.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 20(2): 129-148.
- Woldegiyorgis, A.A.
2015 A glance at the Ethiopian higher education from the developmental state perspective.
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 15(2): 1-37.

- Wondwosen Tamrat
 2021 *Higher Education in Ethiopia. Themes and Issues from an African Perspective.* Leiden - Boston: Brill.
- Woodhead, Martin; Rossiter, Jack; Dawes, Andrew & Pankhurst, Alula
 2017 Scaling-up early learning as a sustainable development priority: a case study of Ethiopia.
 In Linda Miller, Claire Cameron, Carmen Dalli & Nancy Barbour, eds, *The Sage Handbook of Early Childhood Policy*, pp. 219-235. London–Beverly Hills: Sage.
- Yamada, Shoko
 2013 Determinants of ‘community participation’: the tradition of local initiatives and the institutionalisation of school management committees in Oromia Region, Ethiopia.
Compare: A Journal of Comparative and International Education 44(2): 162-185 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/03057925.2012.746899>).
- Yigzaw Haile
 2016 *Child Rearing Practices.* New Delhi: A.P.H. Publishing Corporation, xiv, 305 p.
- Yonatan Dinku; Fielding, David & Genc, Murat
 2019 Counting the uncounted: The consequences of children's domestic chores for health and education in Ethiopia.
Review of Development Economics 23: 1260-1281.
- Yorke, Louise; Rose, Pauline & Pankhurst, Alula
 2021 The influence of politics on girls’ education in Ethiopia.
 In: Pauline Rose, Madeleine Arnot, Roger Jeffery & Nidhi Singal, eds, *Reforming Education and Challenging Inequalities in Southern Contexts: Research and Policy in International Development*, pp. 98-119. London – New York: Routledge.
- Záhořík, Jan & Wondwosen Teshome
 2009 Debating language policy in Ethiopia.
Asian and African Studies (Bratislava) 18(1): 80-102.
- Zehle, Jana
 2008 *Dropout im Schuleingangsbereich an Staatlichen Primarschulen Äthiopiens als ein Indikator für Lernschwierigkeiten.* Berlin: Nomos Verlag (PhD Dissertation), 684 p.
- Zemaryam, Yonattan Araya
 2019 Divergent federal language discourses in Ethiopia - conflict over the use of ‘Amharic only’.
Africa Insight 49(2): 107–119.
- Zemelak, A. Ayele & De Visser, Jaap

- 2017 The (mis)management of ethno-linguistic diversity in Ethiopian cities.
Ethnopolitics 16(3): 260–278.

Zinabu, Samaro Rekiso

- 2019 Education and economic development in Ethiopia, 1991–2017.
In: CV 23.

33. Health and Healthcare

Abebaw Fekadu, Girmay Medhin, Medhin Selamu, Maji Hailemariam, Atalay Alem & Tedla Wolde-Giorgis

- 2014 Population level mental distress in rural Ethiopia.
BMC Psychiatry 2014, 14:194
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4227077/>).

Abebe, G. Mariam, Assefa Hailemariam; Tefera Belachew; Kifle, W. Michael & Lindstrom, David

- 2009 Support for the continuation of female genital mutilation among adolescents in Jimma Zone, Southwest Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Sciences 19(2): 119-129.

Abegaz, Solomon Tekle

- 2018 Maternal mortality in Ethiopia: can a rights-based approach cure?
Afrika Focus 30(2): 9-27.

Abera Kumie

- 2009 *Air Pollution in Ethiopia: Indoor Air Pollution in a rural Butajira and Traffic Air Pollution in Addis Ababa.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, School of Public Health (PhD thesis).

Abiyot, Abeje Molla & Abebaw, Addis Gelagay

- 2017 Risky sexual practice and associated factors among HIV positive adults attending anti-retroviral treatment clinic at Gondar University Referral Hospital, Northwest Ethiopia.
PLoS One 12(3):e0174267.

Abiyot, Abeje Molla; Abebaw, Addis Gelagay; Habtamu, Sewunet Mekonnen & Destaw, Fetene Teshome

- 2018 Adherence to antiretroviral therapy and associated factors among HIV positive adults attending care and treatment in University of Gondar Referral Hospital, Northwest Ethiopia.
BMC Infectious Diseases (2018) 18:266 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12879-018-3176-8>).

Abiyot, Wolie Asres, et al.

- 2020 Assessment of patient satisfaction and associated factors in an outpatient department at Dangila Primary Hospital, Awi Zone, Northwest Ethiopia, 2018.

Abyot, Bekele Woyessa, et al.

- 2018 Epidemiology of influenza in Ethiopia: findings from influenza sentinel surveillance and respiratory infection outbreak investigations, 2009–2015. *BMC Infectious Diseases* 18(449) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30176806/>).

Addisu, Alehegn Alemu

- 2021 Trends and determinants of female genital mutilation in Ethiopia: multilevel analysis of 2000, 2005 and 2016 Ethiopian Demographic and Health Surveys. *International Journal of Women's Health* 13: 19–29.

Addisu, Shunu Beyene; Chojenta, Catherine & Loxton, Deborah J.

- 2020 Gender-based violence perpetration by male high school students in eastern Ethiopia. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 17,15: 5536 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32751828/>).

Adugnaw Berhane

- 2016 *Understanding Patient Satisfaction: Preferences, Expectations and Patients' Rights of Practice in Public Hospital Settings of Amhara Regional State, Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (PhD thesis).

Adugnaw Berhane & Fikre Enquselassie

- 2015 Patients' preferences for attributes related to health care services at hospitals in Amhara Region, northern Ethiopia: a discrete choice experiment. *Patient Preference and Adherence* 10:9: 1293-1301 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26396501/>).
- 2016a Patient expectations and their satisfaction in the context of public hospitals. *Patient Preference and Adherence* 22:10: 1919–1928 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27703337/>).
- 2016b The lived experience of patients on patient rights practice at hospitals in Amhara Region, northern Ethiopia. *Journal of Patient Intelligence* 8: 47-55.

Agide, Feleke Ayore, et al.

- 2019 How do reproductive age women perceive breast cancer screening in Ethiopia? a qualitative study. *African Health Sciences* 19(4): 3009–3017 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32127876/>).

Ahmed, Kedir Y., et al.

- 2020 Trends and determinants of underweight and overweight/obesity among urban Ethiopian women from 2000 to 2016. *BMC Public Health* 20(1):1276 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32838771/>).

Aklilu Endalamaw; Demeke Geremew; Sisay, Mulugeta Alemu; Sintayehu Ambachew; Hiwot Tesera & Tesfa, Dejenie Habtewold

- 2021 HIV test coverage among pregnant women in Ethiopia: A systematic review and meta-analysis.
African Journal of AIDS Research 20(4): 259-269.
- Alem Girmay & Teklewoini Mariye
2019 Risky sexual behavior practice and associated factors among secondary and preparatory school students of Aksum town, northern Ethiopia.
BMC Research Notes 12:698 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31655614/>).
- Alemaw Wolelie; Mekonnen Aychiluhm & Worku Awoke
2014 Institutional delivery service utilization and associated factors in Banja District, Awie Zone, Amhara Regional State, Ethiopia.
Open Journal of Epidemiology 4(1): 30-35
(https://file.scirp.org/Html/6-1890084_42625.htm).
- Alemayehu Gebru
2020 Psychosocial impacts of COVID-19 lockdown and coping strategies of the community, Jimma University , Ethiopia.
African Journal of Social Work 10(3): 42-49.
- Alemayehu Gebru; Zena Berhanu & Tulu Hajji
2021 Discharge planning and post-discharge follow-up care practice in psychiatry department at Jimma Medical Center, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Social Work 11(2): 52-59.
- Alemjoy, Kristen, et al.
2016 ‘If an eye is washed properly, it means it would see clearly’: a mixed methods study of face washing knowledge, attitudes, and behaviors in rural Ethiopia.
PLoS Neglected Tropical Diseases 10(10)
(<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pntd.0005099>).
- Alemnesh Teka
2015 The status of psychosocial support in the institutional homes that care for the elderly in Ethiopia: a study of the state of affairs at the Bete Selihom Elders Care Center in Debre Libanos, Oromia Region.
Journal of Ethiopian Civil Society Organizations 3: 38-74.
- Alemu Gebrie; Animut Alebel; Abriham Zegeye & Bekele Tesfaye
2018 Prevalence and predictors of khat chewing among Ethiopian university students: a systematic review and meta-analysis.
PLoS One 13(4):e0195718 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29649253/>).
- Alene, Kefyalew Addis; Viney, Kerri; Moore, Hannah; Maereg Wagaw & Clements, Archie
2019 Spatial patterns of tuberculosis and HIV co-infection in Ethiopia.
PLoS ONE 14(12): e0226127 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0226127>).
- Alene, Kefyalew Addis; Viney, Kerri; Gray, Darren; McBryde, Emma; Maereg Wagaw & Clements, Archie
2019 Mapping tuberculosis treatment outcomes in Ethiopia.

BMC Infectious Diseases 19(1):474
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31138129/>).

Amarech Obse, et al.

- 2016 Eliciting preferences for social health insurance in Ethiopia: a discrete choice experiment.
Health Policy and Planning 31(10): 1423–1432
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27418653/>).

Ametaj, Amantia A.; Hook, Kimberly; Cheng, Yuhua, et al.

- 2021 Traumatic events and posttraumatic stress disorder in individuals with severe mental illness in a non-western setting: data from rural Ethiopia.
Psychological Trauma - Theory, Research, Practice and Policy
(10.1037/tra0001006).

Amlaku Mulat, et al.

- 2020 Missed antenatal care follow-up and associated factors in Eastern Zone of Tigray, Northern Ethiopia.
African Health Sciences 20(2): 690–696
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33163033/>).

Ande, Meseret Kifle

- 2020 *The Right to Alternative Care of Children with Disabilities in Ethiopia and South Africa*.
Cape Town: University of the Western Cape (PhD thesis), xi, 304 p.

Andinet Woldemichael & Shiferaw Gurmu

- 2018 An empirical analysis of health shocks and informal risk sharing networks.
African Development Review 30(1): 100–111.

Andualem Henok & Emwodish Takele

- 2017 Assessment of barriers to reproductive health service utilization among Bench Maji Zone pastoralist communities.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Sciences 27(5):523.
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.4314/ejhs.v27i5.11>).

Ashebir, Mengistu Mitiku, et al.

- 2019 Levels and predictors of TB-HIV diagnostic service linkage and testing in government hospitals of Southern zone of Tigray, Northern Ethiopia.
African Health Sciences 19(3): 2335–2346.

Asmamaw Zeleke; Worku Awoke, Endalew Gebeyehu & Fentie Ambaw

- 2013 Khat chewing practice and its perceived health effects among communities of Dera Woreda, Amhara region, Ethiopia.
Open Journal of Epidemiology 3(4): 160-168
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=39836>).

Amsale Cherie & Yemane Berhane

- 2012 Peer pressure is the prime driver of risky sexual behaviors among school adolescents in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.

Andualem Henok

- 2015 The effect of sexual violence on class performance among female students of Mizan-Tepi University, South-West Ethiopia.
Community Medicine and Health Education 5(5)
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.4172/2161-0711.1000373>).

Andualem Henok & Tafesse Lamaro

- 2017 Knowledge about and attitude towards epilepsy among Menit community, Southwest Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Sciences 27(1): 47-58.

Andualem Henok & Tigist Bekele

- 2017 Prevalence of musculoskeletal pain and factors associated with kyphosis among pedestrian back-loading women in selected towns of Bench Maji zone, Southwest Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 31(2): 103-109.

Arimide, Dawit Assefa, et al.

- 2021 High level of HIV drug resistance and virologic nonsuppression among female sex workers in Ethiopia: a nationwide cross-sectional study.
JAIDS - Journal of Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndromes 89(5): 566-574.

Asgedom, Akeza Awealom; Bråtveit, Magne & Moen, Bente Elisabeth

- 2019 Knowledge, attitude and practice related to chemical hazards and personal protective equipment among particleboard workers in Ethiopia: a cross-sectional study.
BMC Public Health 19:44 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31029126/>).

Asmamaw Atnaifu & Kwon, Soonman

- 2018 Adverse selection and supply-side factors in the enrolment in community-based health insurance in northwest Ethiopia: a mixed methodology.
International Journal of Health Planning and Management 33(4): 902–914 `(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29781157/>).

Asmamaw Eshete, Dereje Birhanu & Belaynew Wassie

- 2013 Birth outcomes among laboring mothers in selected health facilities of North Wollo Zone, Northeast Ethiopia: A facility based cross-sectional study.
Health 5(7): 1141-1150.

Asmamaw Ketemaw, et al.

- 2020 Factors associated with institutional delivery in Ethiopia: a cross sectional study.
BMC Health Services Research 20(1):266
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32234043/>)

Asrat, Atsedeweyn Andargie & Mengistu Abebe

- 2014 Factors associated with utilization of institutional delivery care and postnatal care services in Ethiopia.

Assefa L.; Alemayehu M. & Debie A.

- 2018 Magnitude of institutional delivery service utilization and associated factors among women in pastoral community of Awash Fentale district, Afar Regional State, Ethiopia.
BMC Research Notes 11(162) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29499736/>).

Aweke Kebede, et al.

- 2012 Detoxification and consumption of cassava-based foods in Southwest Ethiopia.
Pakistan Journal of Nutrition 11(3): 237-242.

Awraris Hailu; Henok Ditta & Zebideru Zewdie

- 2014 Competency assessment and factors associated with it among health professionals at Debre Birhan Health Science College.
Open Journal of Nursing 4(7): 493-500
(https://www.scirp.org/html/3-1440298_46634.htm)

Ayele, Semachew Kasa; Tadesse, Tagget Tesfaye & Worku, Anumaw Temesgen

- 2018 Knowledge, attitude and practice towards cervical cancer among women in Finote Selam city administration, West Gojjam Zone, Amhara Region, North West Ethiopia, 2017.
African Health Sciences 18(3): 623–636
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30602995/>)

Bach, Ashley, et al.

- 2020 Multisectoral integration of nutrition, health, and agriculture: implementation lessons from Ethiopia.
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 41(2): 275–292
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32166964/>).

Badassa, Wolteji Chala; Zewdie Birhanu; Leta Sera & Jemal Abafita

- 2020 Does maternal social capital have a health payoff? Evidence from Jimma zone, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Economic Review 8(3): 98-115
(<https://ageconsearch.umn.edu/record/308778>).

Banks, Kathleen P.; Karim, Ali M.; Ratcliffe, Hannah L.; Wuleta Betemariam & Langer, Ana

- 2018 Jeopardizing quality at the frontline of healthcare: prevalence and risk factors for disrespect and abuse during facility-based childbirth in Ethiopia.
Health Policy and Planning 33(3): 317–327
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29309598/>).

Barreiro, Pablo, et al.

- 2017 Malaria and severe anemia over eight years at Gambo Rural Hospital, southern Ethiopia.
Pathogens and Global Health 111(4): 195–199.

Bayisa Abdisa; Markos Desalegn & Alelign Tesew

- 2017 Assessment of the prevalence of FGM and associated factors among women of reproductive age group in Kebirbeyah town, Somali Region Eastern Ethiopia. *Health Sciences Journal* 11(4): 517
(<https://1library.net/document/q5w6p94w-assessment-prevalence-associated-abstract-reproductive-kebirbeyah-easternethiopia-introduction.html>)
- Bayou, Negalign Berhanu
2019 *Quality of Birthing Care in Low Income Settings: the Case of Ethiopia*. Edinburgh: University of Edinburgh (PhD thesis), xxiii, 232 p.
- Bayou, Negalign Berhanu & Gacho, Yohannes H.M.
2013 Utilization of clean and safe delivery service package of health services extension program and associated factors in rural kebeles of Kafa Zone, Southwest Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Health Sciences* 23(2): 79-89.
- Begna, Fufa Dugassa
2016 Free media as the social determinants of health: the case of Oromia Regional State in Ethiopia. *Open Journal of Preventive Medicine* 6(2): 65-83
(<https://www.scirp.org/Journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=63328>)
- Bekele Belayihun & Mavhandu-Mudzuis, Azwihangwisi Helen
2018 Psychological distress in women with obstetric fistula in Ethiopia: a multi center, facility-based, cross-sectional study. *Ethiopian Journal of Health Development* 32(4): 210-217.
- Bekele Sharew; Assefa Mulu; Brhanu Teka & Tigabu Tesfaye
2017 HIV-sero-prevalence trend among blood donors in North East Ethiopia. *African Health Sciences* 17(3): 712–718
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29085398/>).
- Bereket Mathewos, et al.
2017 Community-based interventions for newborns in Ethiopia (COMBINE): cost-effectiveness analysis. *Health Policy and Planning* 32 (suppl. 1): i21–i32
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28981760/>)
- Bergen, Nicole, et al.
2019 Maternity waiting areas – serving all women? Barriers and enablers of an equity-oriented maternal health intervention in Jimma Zone, Ethiopia. *Global Public Health* 14(10): 1509–1523
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30905270/>).
- Berhanu Feysia, Herbst, Christopher H.; Wuleta Lemma & Soucat, Agnes, eds.
2012 *The Health Workforce in Ethiopia: Addressing the Remaining Challenges. A World Bank Study*. Washington, DC: The World Bank.

- Berihun, Assefa Dachew; Abel Fekadu; Kisi, Teresa; Nigussie Yigzaw & Telake, Azale Bisetegn
 2015 Psychological distress and associated factors among prisoners in North West Ethiopia: cross-sectional study.
International Journal of Mental Health Systems 9:39
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26719761/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26719761/).
- Beyene, Tariku Jibat; Mourits, Monique C.M.; Revie, Crawford W. & Hogeveen, Henk
 2018 Determinants of health seeking behaviour following rabies exposure in Ethiopia.
Zoonoses and Public Health 65(4): 443-453.
<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1111/zph.12458>.
- Bhattacharyya, Sanghita, et al.
 2016 District decision-making for health in low-income settings: a case study of the potential of public and private sector data in India and Ethiopia.
Health Policy and Planning 31(suppl. 2): ii25–ii34
[\(https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5009222/\)](https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5009222/).
- Bikila, Hurissa Wolde
 2016 *Public-Private Partnership (PPP) in the Ethiopian Health Sector: the Case of Addis Ababa City*.
 Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, College of Business and Economics (PhD thesis), xiv, 280 p.
- Biniam Getachew & Liabsuetrakul, Tippawan
 2019 Health care expenditure for delivery care between maternity waiting home users and nonusers in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Health Planning and Management 34(2): e1334–e1345 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30924204/>).
- Bogale, Gebeyehu W.; Boer, Henk & Seydel, Erwin
 2009 HIV-prevention knowledge among illiterate and low-literate women in rural Amhara, Ethiopia.
African Journal of AIDS Research 8(3): 349-357.
 2010 Condom use among low-literate, rural females in Ethiopia: the role of vulnerability to HIV infection, condom attitude, and self-efficacy.
AIDS Care 22(7): 851-857.
 2011 Correlates of sexual faithfulness among low-literate rural males in the Amhara Region of Ethiopia.
African Journal of AIDS Research 10(2): 123-127.
- Borde, Moges; Loha, Eskindir; Johansson, Kjell Arne & Lindtjørn, Bernt
 2019 Utilisation of health services fails to meet the needs of pregnancy-related illnesses in rural southern Ethiopia: a prospective cohort study.
PLoS ONE 14(12): e0215195 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31800574/>).
- Brandt, Theresa; Solomon, Berhe Wubneh; Simegnew Handebo; Getu Debalkie; Yohanes Ayanaw; Kassahun Alemu; Jede, Felix; Von Knebel Doeberitz, Magnus & Bussmann, Hermann

- 2019 Genital self-sampling for HPV-based cervical cancer screening: a qualitative study of preferences and barriers in rural Ethiopia.
BMC Public Health 31, 19(1):1026
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31366402/>).
- Carruth, Lauren
- 2018 Kinship, nomadism, and humanitarian aid among Somalis in Ethiopia.
Disasters 42(1): 149–168.
- Carruth, Lauren & Mendenhall, Emily
- 2019 "Wasting away": diabetes, food insecurity, and medical insecurity in the Somali Region of Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 228: 155–163
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30913529/>)
- Carruth, Lauren, et al.
- 2020 Diabetes in a humanitarian crisis: atypical clinical presentations and challenges to clinical- and community-based management among Somalis in Ethiopia.
Global Public Health 15(6): 828–839
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31994445/>).
- Cherinet Abuye; Kelbessa, U. & Wolde-Gebriel, S.
- 1998 Health effect of cassava consumption in South Ethiopia.
East African Medical Journal 75(3):166-70.
- Chewicha, Kare & Azim, Tariq
- 2013 Community health information system for family centered health care: scale-up in Southern Nations Nationalities and People's Region.
Ethiopia Ministry of Health Quarterly Health Bulletin 5(1): 49–51.
- Closser, Svea, et al.
- 2019 Does volunteer community health work empower women? Evidence from Ethiopia's Women's Development Army.
Health Policy and Planning 34(4): 298–306
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31143930/>).
- Coast, Ernestina, et al.
- 2019 Adolescent sexual and reproductive health in Ethiopia and Rwanda: a qualitative exploration of the role of social norms.
SAGE Open 9(1), 1–16
(<https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/10.1177/2158244019833587>).
- Damtew, Zufan Abera & Moges, Amsalu Shiferaw
- 2013 From multiple register to family folder: the transition of data collection and reporting tools for health extension workers in Ethiopia.
Journal of Health Information in Developing Countries 7(2): 99–112.
- Dangisso, Mesay Hailu; Datiko, Daniel Gemechu & Lindtjørn, Bernt
- 2015 Low case notification rates of childhood tuberculosis in southern Ethiopia.

BMC Pediatrics 15:142

(<https://bmcpediatr.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s12887-015-0461-1>).

Daniel, Haile Chercos; Awrajaw Dessie & Sintayehu, Daba Wami

- 2018 Hospital waste handlers' knowledge of health care waste management at Gondar University Hospital: an institutional-based cross-sectional study. *Ethiopian Journal of Health Development* 32(4): 243-248.

Dawed Ali; Telake Azale; Melese Wondie & Jinenus Tadesse

- 2022 About six in ten survivors of the November 2020 Maikadra massacre suffer from posttraumatic stress disorder, Northwest Ethiopia. *Psychology Research and Behavior Management* 15: 251–260
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/35177942/>).

Dawit Hawaria, et al.

- 2019 Ten years malaria trend at Arjo-Didessa sugar development site and its vicinity, Southwest Ethiopia: a retrospective study. *Malaria Journal* 18, 145 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12936-019-2777-z>).

Dawit Teshome & Teferi Gedif

- 2013 Determinants of alcohol drinking and its association with sexual practices among high school students in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: cross sectional study. *Open Journal of Preventive Medicine* 3(6): 420-427
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=36950>)

Dawkins, Bryan R., et al.

- 2018 Distributional cost-effectiveness analysis in low- and middle-income countries: illustrative example of rotavirus vaccination in Ethiopia. *Health Policy and Planning* 33(3): 456–463.

De Rosis, Carolina

- 2017 *Exercices et Constructions du Pouvoir aux Marges de la Cité: la Participation des Femmes à la Lutte contre le VIH/SIDA en Éthiopie, entre Marginalité et Mobilité Sociale*. Paris: Université de Paris, EHESS (doctoral thesis).

Dearden, Kirk A., et al.

- 2017 Does household access to improved water and sanitation in infancy and childhood predict better vocabulary test performance in Ethiopian, Indian, Peruvian and Vietnamese cohort studies? *BMJ Open* 7(3). (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28270388/>).

Defaru Desalegn; Shimelis Girma & Tilahun Abdeta

- 2020 Quality of life and its association with current substance use, medication non-adherence and clinical factors of people with schizophrenia in Southwest Ethiopia: a hospital-based cross-sectional study. *Health and Quality of Life Outcomes* 18(1): 82
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32228624/>)

- De Fouw, Marlieke; Mirgissa Kaba; Molalign Hailu; Bereket, Feriha Zitesti & Beltman, Jogchum J.
2020 Local community networks in the fight against cervical cancer: the role of coffee ceremonies in the uptake of screening in Ethiopia.
Tropical Doctor 49(4): 298-300.
- De Fouw, Marlieke; Mirgissa Kaba; Molalign Hailu; Feriha Zitesti Bereket & Beltman, Jogchum J.
2019 Local community networks in the fight against cervical cancer: the role of coffee ceremonies in the uptake of screening in Ethiopia.
Tropical Doctor 49(4): 298-300.
- Dejene Kassa, et al.
2019 Improving practice of institutional delivery in Southern Ethiopia.
Research Square (<https://doi.org/10.21203/rs.2.17280/v1>).
- Dessalew Bizu; Zewdie Aderaw & Getachew, Mullu Kassa
2015 Assessment of early sexual initiation and associated factors among preparatory school students of Faggeta Lekoma District, Awi Zone, Northwest Ethiopia, 2015.
International Journal of Clinical Medicine 6(8): 521-529.
- Desalegn, Tsegaw Hibstu; Tadesse, Awoke Ayele & Zelalem, Birhanu Mengesha
2013 Determinants of neonatal mortality in Ethiopia: a case control study, 2013.
Open Access Library Journal 1(6), e0172875.
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28419096/>)
- Desta, Firew Ayalew
2017 *Improving Frontline Health Workers' Performance in Low Resource Settings: The Case of Ethiopia*.
Amsterdam: Vrije Universiteit (PhD thesis), 148 p.
- Dula Ayana; Amare Tariku; Amsalu Feleke & Haile Woldie
2017 Complementary feeding practices among children in Benishangul Gumuz Region, Ethiopia.
BMC Res Notes 10:335
(<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1186/s13104-017-2663-0>)
- Ejara Tolossa; Birhan Meshesha & Amanuel, Alemu Abajobir
2013 Assessment of level of knowledge and utilization of emergency contraception among female students of Hawassa University, south Ethiopia.
Advances in Reproductive Sciences 1 (3): 51-56
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?paperID=38927>).
- Erulkar, Annabel & Abebaw Ferede
2009 Social exclusion and early or unwanted sexual initiation among poor urban females in Ethiopia.
International Perspectives on Sexual and Reproductive Health 35(4): 186-193.
- Eshete, Million Tesfaye, et al.

- 2019 The views of patients, healthcare professionals and hospital officials on barriers to and facilitators of quality pain management in Ethiopian hospitals: A qualitative study.
PLoS ONE 14(3): e0213644 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0213644>).
- Eshetu Gurmu and Dula Etana
2015 HIV/AIDS knowledge and stigma among women of reproductive age in Ethiopia.
African Journal of AIDS Research 14(3): 191-199.
- Eskinder, Eshetu Ali
2014 Health care financing in Ethiopia: implications on access to essential medicines.
Value in Health – Regional Issues 4C: 37–40.
- Fasika, Dessalegne Dinku
2015 *Strategies to Strengthen Referral and Linkage System of HIV Positive Clients in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia*.
Pretoria: University of South Africa, Pretoria (Doctoral thesis), 124 p. (pp. 125-140 annexes).
- Fasika Tefera & Israel Mitiku
2017 Uptake of cervical cancer screening and associated factors among 15-49-year-old women in Dessie town, Northeast Ethiopia.
Journal of Cancer Education 32(4): 901-907.
- Fite, Ayana Chimdessa & Amsale Cherie
2016 Risky sexual behavior and its determinants among orphan and vulnerable children in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
World Journal of AIDS 6(4): 111-122.
- GBD 2019 Ethiopia Subnational-Level Disease Burden Initiative Collaborators
2022 Progress in health among regions of Ethiopia, 1990–2019: a subnational country analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2019.
The Lancet 399: 1322–1335.
- Gatobu, Sospeter, et al.
2017 Delivering Vitamin A supplements to children aged 6 to 59 months: comparing delivery through mass campaign and through routine health services in Ethiopia.
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 38(4): 564–573
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28528554>).
- Gebreegziabher, Senedu B.; Yimer, Solomon Abay & Bjune, Gunnar A.
2016 Tuberculosis case notification and treatment outcomes in West Gojjam, Northwest Ethiopia: a five-year retrospective study.
Journal of Tuberculosis Research 4(1): 23-33.
- Gebreeyesus Hadera; Boer, Henk & Kuiper, Wilmad A.J.M.

- 2007 Using the theory of planned behaviour to understand the motivation to learn about HIV/AIDS prevention among adolescents in Tigray, Ethiopia.
AIDS Care 19(7): 895-900.
- Gebremeskel, Tukue Gebrewahd; Gebreamlak, Gebremedhn Gebremeskel & Degen, Bahrey Tadesse
- 2020 Intimate partner violence against reproductive age women during COVID-19 pandemic in northern Ethiopia 2020: a community-based cross-sectional study.
Reproductive Health 17, art. 152 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33028424/>).
- Gebreyesus Kidane
- 2003 *Reduction of Childhood Mortality in Rural Ethiopia : the Training of Mothers to Provide Home Treatment of Malaria in Rural Tigray, Ethiopia*.
Baltimore, MD: Johns Hopkins University (PhD thesis), 252 p.
- Gebreyesus Kidane & Morrow, Richard H.
- 2000 Teaching mothers to provide home treatment of malaria in Tigray, Ethiopia: a randomised trial.
The Lancet 356: 550-555.
- Gedefaw, Aden Diress; Mohammed Ahmed & Melese Linger
- 2020 Factors associated with discriminatory attitudes towards people living with HIV among adult population in Ethiopia: analysis on Ethiopian demographic and health survey.
SAHARA-J 17(1): 38–44 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33357027/>).
- Gemeda, Tarekegn T.; Gandile, Abine U. & Bikamo, Demisse S.
- 2017 HIV/AIDS knowledge, attitude and practice among Dilla University students, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Reproductive Health 21(3): 49–61
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29624928/>)
- Getachew Alebie, Befikadu Urga & Amha Worku
- 2017 Systematic review on traditional medicinal plants used for the treatment of malaria in Ethiopia: trends and perspectives.
Malaria Journal 16:307 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28764723/>).
- Getahun Kebede, et al.
- 2019 HIV/AIDS prevention practices among military personnel in northwest Ethiopia.
AIDS Care 31(11): 1384–1388 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30810344/>).
- Getnet Tadele, Asrat Ayalew & Loevinsohn, Michael
- 2016 (Re)building livelihoods of communities confronting HIV and AIDS in Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 32(1): 63-91.
- Girma Kefeni, Elizabeth & Worku Yallew, Walelegn
- 2018 Communal latrine utilization and associated factors in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: a community-based cross-sectional study.

Girmay Medhin & Erulkar, Annabel

- 2017 Evaluation of a safe spaces program for girls in Ethiopia.
Girlhood Studies 10(1): 107-125.

Girum Meseret, Molla Gedefaw, Resom Berhe & Adane Nigusie

- 2015 Current status and correlates of abortion among rural women of Gonji Kollela District, Northwest Ethiopia.
Open Journal of Epidemiology 5(2): 136-146
(https://www.scirp.org/html/8-1890147_56232.htm)

Gjerde, Janne Lillelid; Rørtveit, Guri; Mulu Muleta; Mulat Adefris & Blystad, Astrid

- 2017 Living with pelvic organ prolapse: voices of women from Amhara region, Ethiopia.
International Urogynecology Journal 28(3): 361-366.

Gjerde, Janne Lillelid; Rørtveit, Guri; Mulat Adefris; Hibste Mekonnen; Tadesse Belayneh & Blystad, Astrid

- 2018 The lucky ones get cured: health care seeking among women with pelvic organ prolapse in Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
PLoS ONE 13(11): e0207651. (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0207651>)

Habtamu, Bedimo Beyene; Mulualet Tadesse; Haimanot Disassa & Beyene, Melkamu B.

- 2017 Concurrent Plasmodium infection, anemia and their correlates among newly diagnosed people living with HIV/AIDS in northern Ethiopia.
Acta Tropica 169: 8–13 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28119046/>)

Habtamu Kerebih; Mohammed Ajaeb & Hailemariam Hailesilassie

- 2017 Common mental disorders among medical students in Jimma University, South West Ethiopia.
African Health Sciences 17(3): 844–851
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5656203/>)

Haileselassie, Werissaw, et al.

- 2022 Burden of malaria, impact of interventions and climate variability in Western Ethiopia: an area with large irrigation based farming.
BMC Public Health 22, article 196
(<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12889-022-12571-9>).

Hailu, Gebrezabher Niguse

- 2020 Practice of stress management behaviors and associated factors among undergraduate students of Mekelle University, Ethiopia: a cross-sectional study.
BMC Psychiatry 20, 162 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12888-020-02574-4>).

Hailu, Samrawit; Ayalew Astatkie; Johansson, Kjell Arne & Lindtjörn, Bernt

- 2019 Low immunization coverage in Wonago district, southern Ethiopia: a community-based cross-sectional study.
PloS ONE 14(7): e1733653 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31339939/>).

- Haimanot, Minwuye Adam; Alemu Azmerawu & Fekadu, Beyene Kenee
 2021 Women's access to and utilization of sanitation and their determinant factors in some selected rural areas of East Gojjam Zone, North West Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 17(2): 55-90.
- Hannig, Anita
 2017 *Beyond Surgery. Injury, Healing, and Religion at an Ethiopian Hospital*.
 Chicago – London: University of Chicago Press, xi, 247 p.
- Hayat, Ahmed Ali; Bezaye Abebe; Ayalew Moges & Negussie Deyessa
 2021 HIV at Tikur Anbessa Specialized Hospital, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
African Journal of AIDS Research 20(4): 307-313.
- Hibret Tilahun, et al.
 2017 Ethiopia's health extension workers use of work time on duty: time and motion study.
Health Policy and Planning 32(3): 320–328
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27658649/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27658649/).
- Holcombe, Sarah Jane
 2018 Medical society engagement in contentious policy reform: the Ethiopian Society for Obstetricians and Gynecologists (ESOG) and Ethiopia's 2005 reform of its Penal Code on abortion.
Health Policy and Planning 33(4): 583–591
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29538641/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29538641/).
- Holcombe, Sarah Jane & Saba, Kidanemariam Gebru
 2022 Agenda setting and socially contentious policies: Ethiopia's 2005 reform of its law on abortion.
Reproductive Health 19, 218 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12978-021-01255-z>).
- Johansson, Kjell Arne; Memirie, Solomon Tessema; Pecenka, Clint; Jamison, Dean T. & Verguet, Stéphane
 2015 Health gains and financial protection from pneumococcal vaccination and pneumonia treatment in Ethiopia: results from an extended cost-effectiveness analysis.
PLoS ONE 10(12) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26650078/>).
- Johansson, Kjell Arne, et al.
 2019 Country contextualisation of cost-effectiveness studies: lessons from Ethiopia.
BMJ Global Health 4(6) (e001320)
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31908853/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31908853/).
- Johansson, Kjell Arne; Strand, Kirsten Bjerkreim; Abebaw Fekadu & Chisholm, Dan
 2017 Health gains and financial protection provided by the Ethiopian mental health strategy: an extended cost-effectiveness analysis.
Health Policy and Planning 32(3): 376–83
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27935798/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27935798/).

- Jones, Nicola, et al.
 2016 *What Works to Tackle Child Marriage in Ethiopia: a Review of Good Practice*. Addis Ababa – London: UNICEF-Ethiopia – ODI, 126 p.
- Kalkidan Hassen; Getu Gizaw & Tefera Belachew
 2017 Dual burden of malnutrition among adolescents of smallholder coffee farming households of Jimma Zone, southwest Ethiopia.
Food and Nutrition Bulletin 38(2): 196–208
<https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/full/10.1177/0379572117701660>).
- Karim, A.M., et al.
 2013 Effect of Ethiopia's health extension program on maternal and newborn health care practices in 101 rural districts: a dose-response study.
PLoS One 8(6): e65160.
- Karim, A.M. et al.
 2018 Effects of a community-based data for decision-making intervention on maternal and newborn health care practices in Ethiopia: a dose-response study.
BMC Pregnancy Childbirth 18 (Suppl 1): 359.
- Karunamoorthi, Kaliyaperumal & Abdi Kumera
 2010 Knowledge and health seeking behavior for malaria among the local inhabitants in an endemic area of Ethiopia: implications for control.
Health 2(6): 575-581.
- Kassam, Aneesa & Alemayehu, Diro Lalise
 2006 Community-based approaches to reforming female genital operations in Africa: A case study from the Oromia Regional State of Ethiopia.
Anthropology in Action 13(1): 22-39.
- Ketema, Helen & Erulkar, Annabel
 2018 Married adolescents and family planning in rural Ethiopia: understanding barriers and opportunities.
African Journal of Reproductive Health 22(4): 26–34.
- Keneni Gutema
 2016 *Development Assistance for Health: Trend and Effects on Health Outcomes in Ethiopia and Sub-Saharan Africa*.
 Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, College of Health Sciences (PhD thesis), 148 p.
- Kibwana, S.J.N.
 2017 *Increasing Access to Anesthesia in Ethiopia: Task Shifting*.
 Amsterdam: VU University (PhD thesis), 108 p.
- Kirubel, Biruk Shiferaw; Binyam, Chakilu Tilahun; Berhanu, Fikadie Endehabtu; Knudsen Gullslett, Monika & Mengiste Shegaw Anagaw
 2020 E-health literacy and associated factors among chronic patients in a low-income country: a cross-sectional survey.

- Kok, Darja Kragic; Bisschops, Iemke; Knoop, Lenneke; Lemma Tulu; Kujawa-Roeleveld, Katarzyna; Masresha, Nardos Masrasha & Houtkamp, Joske
2020 Game over or play again? Deploying games for promoting water recycling and hygienic practices at schools in Ethiopia.
Environmental Science & Policy 111: 83-90.
- Kruk, Margaret E., et al.
2016 How can the health system retain women in HIV treatment for a lifetime? A discrete choice experiment in Ethiopia and Mozambique.
PLoS ONE 11(8): e0160764 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27551785/>).
- Lailulo, Yishak Abraham
2018 *Proximate Determinants of Fertility and Contraceptive Use among Currently Married Women in Ethiopia*.
Cape Town: University of the Western Cape (PhD thesis).
- Lailulo, Yishak; Susuman, A. Sathiya & Blignaut, Renette
2017 Improving maternal and reproductive health in Ethiopia.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 52(7): 947–964
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/0021909615623810>).
- Lavers, Tom
2019 Towards universal health coverage in Ethiopia's 'developmental state'? The political drivers of health insurance.
Social Science & Medicine 228: 60–67.
- Lulit, Mitik Beyene; Tadele Ferede & Getachew Diriba
2020 *The Economywide Impact of the COVID-19 in Ethiopia: Policy and Recovery Options*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Economics Association (Policy Working Paper 03/2020), vii, 44 p.
- Maes, Kenneth C.
2015 "Volunteers are not paid because they are priceless": community health worker capacities and values in an AIDS treatment intervention in urban Ethiopia.
Medical Anthropology Quarterly 29(1): 97-115
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/25257547/>).
2016 Experts' tools, altruists and job-seekers: visions of community health workers in Ethiopia's antiretroviral centre of excellence.
Critical African Studies 8(3): 335–349.
- Manalew, Wondimu S. & Tennekoon, Vidhura S.
2019 Dirty hands on troubled waters: sanitation, access to water and child health in Ethiopia.
Review of Development Economics 23(4): 1800–1817
(<https://doi.org/10.1111/rode.12604>).

- Matiwos Soboka; Markos Tesfaye; Garumma, Tolu Feyissa & Hanlon, Charlotte
 2015 Khat use in people living with HIV: a facility-based cross-sectional survey from South West Ethiopia.
BMC Psychiatry 15:69
<https://bmcpsy psychiatry.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s12888-015-0446-5>).
- Matiwos Soboka; Omega Tolessa; Markos Tesfaye; Adorjan, Kristina; Krah, Wolfgang; Elias Tesfaye; Yimenu Yitayih; Strobl, Ralf & Grill, Eva
 2020 Magnitude and predictors of khat use among patients with tuberculosis in Southwest Ethiopia: a longitudinal study.
PLoS ONE 15(7): e0236154 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0236154>).
 2021 Effect of food insecurity on mental health of patients with tuberculosis in Southwest Ethiopia: a prospective cohort study.
BMJ Open 11:e045434 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/34588229/>)
- Matiwos Soboka; Markos Tesfaye; Adorjan, Kristina; Krah, Wolfgang; Elias Tesfaye; Yimenu Yitayih; Strobl, Ralf & Grill, Eva
 2021 Substance use disorders and adherence to antituberculosis medications in Southwest Ethiopia: a prospective cohort study.
BMJ Open 11(7): e043050 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/34226210/>).
- McLean, Emily; Desalegn, Dawit Nima; Blystad, Astrid & Miljeteig, Ingrid
 2019 When the law makes doors slightly open: ethical dilemmas among abortion service providers in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
BMC Medical Ethics 1:60 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31488124/>).
- McNatt, Zahirah; Linnander, Erika; Abraham Endeshaw; Dawit Tatek; Conteh, David & Bradley, Elizabeth H.
 2022 A national system for monitoring the performance of hospitals in Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the World Health Organization 93: 719–726
<http://dx.doi.org/10.2471/BLT.14.151399>).
- Mebet, Gebre Demozie; Kidanemariam, Alem Berhie & Asrat, Atsedeweyn Andargie
 2018 Determinants of modern contraceptive use among fertile women in Debarke districts, North West Ethiopia.
Journal of Health and Public Epidemiology 10(8): 270-280.
- Mebratie, Anagaw Derseh
 2015 *Essays on Evaluating a Community-based Health Insurance Scheme in Rural Ethiopia*.
 Enschede, NL: University of Twente (PhD thesis).
- Mebratie, Anagaw D.; Sparrow, Robert; Yilma, Zelalem; Alemu, Getnet & Bedi, Arjun S.
 2015 Enrollment in Ethiopia's community-based health insurance scheme.
World Development 74: 58-76.
- Mebratie, Anagaw D., Van de Poel, Ellen; Zelalam Yilma; Degnet Abebaw; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.

- 2014 Healthcare-seeking behaviour in rural Ethiopia: evidence from clinical vignettes.
British Medical Journal Open 4: 1–13.
(<http://bmjopen.bmj.com/content/4/2/e004020.full>).
- Mebratie, Anawgaw D.; Sparrow, Robert; Zelalem Yilma; Degnet Abebaw; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.
2019 The impact of Ethiopia's pilot community based health insurance scheme on healthcare utilization and cost of care.
Social Science & Medicine 220: 112-119.
- Meheret Endeshaw, et al.
2017 Involving religious leaders in HIV care and treatment at a university-affiliated hospital in Ethiopia: application of formative inquiry.
Global Public Health 12(4): 416–431
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/17441692.2015.1069868>).
- Mekdes Demissie; Hanlon, Charlotte; Ng, Lauren; Abebaw Fekadu & Mayston, Rosie
2021 Why doesn't God say “enough”? Experiences of living with bipolar disorder in rural Ethiopia.
Social Science & Medicine 270 (113625).
- Mekibib Kassa; Eleni Tesfaye & Zelalem Alamrew
2013 Risky sexual behaviour among big construction enterprise workers, Bahir Dar City, Amhara Regional State, Northwest Ethiopia.
International Journal of Clinical Medicine 4(6): 296-303.
- Mekonnen, Serkaddis Zegeye
2018 *The Quest for Good Health Governance through Decentralization in Ethiopia*. Tilburg, NL: University of Brabant (PhD thesis), xv, 235 p.
- Melberg, Andrea; Mirkuzie, Alemnesh Hailemariam; Sisay, Tesfamichael Awoke; Sisay, Mitike Molla & Moland, Karen Marie
2019 ‘Maternal deaths should simply be 0’: politicization of maternal death reporting and review processes in Ethiopia.
Health Policy and Planning 34(7): 492-498.
- Melberg, Andrea, et al.
2020 Juridification of maternal deaths in Ethiopia: a study of the Maternal and Perinatal Death Surveillance and Response (MPDSR) system.
Health Policy and Planning 35(8): 900–905.
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32594165/>)
- Melkamu Tiruneh; Gebremedhin, Berhe Gebregergs & Dereje Birhanu
2018 Determinants of delay in seeking treatment among malaria patients in Dera district, North West Ethiopia: a case control study.
African Health Sciences 18(3): 552–559
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30602987>).
- Memirie, Solomon Tessema; Metaferia, Zewdu Sisay; Norheim, Ole Frithjof; Levin, Carol E.; Verguet, Stéphane & Johansson, Kjell Arne

- 2017 Household expenditures on pneumonia and diarrhea treatment in Ethiopia: a facility-based study.
BMJ Global Health 2(1) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28589003/>).
- Memirie, Solomon Tessema; Tolla, Mieraf Taddesse; Desalegn, Dawit Nima; Hailemariam, Mengistu; Norheim, Ole Frithjof; Verguet, Stéphane & Johansson, Kjell Arne
2019 A cost-effectiveness analysis of maternal and neonatal health interventions in Ethiopia.
Health Policy and Planning 34(4): 289-297.
- Mengiste Shegaw
2005 Challenges and opportunities of implementing district-based health information system in Ethiopia: a case study from Benishangul-Gumuz Region.
In: Bada, A. & Adalakun, O., eds, *Proceedings of the IFIP W.G 9.4-working conference on enhancing human resource development through ICT*, pp. 1-13. Abuja.
- Mengiste Shegaw; Shaw, Vincent & Braa, Jørn
2007 Scaling of health information systems in Nigeria and Ethiopia: considering the options.
In: *Proceedings of the IFIP W.G 9.4 on taking stock of e-development*, pp. 1-18. Sao Paulo.
- Mengiste Shegaw & Aanestad, Margunn
2013 Understanding the dynamics of learning across social worlds: a case study from introducing IS in the Ethiopian public health care system.
Information and Organization 23(4): 233-257.
- Mengiste Shegaw Anagaw; Shaw, Vincent & Braa, Jørn
2007 Scaling of health information systems in Nigeria and Ethiopia: considering the options.
Proceedings of the IFIP, vol. 9, pp. 1-18.
([http://vbn.aau.dk/da/publications/scaling-of-health-information-systems-in-nigeria-and-ethiopia\(2974f9a8-17cf-43d6-83cd-e93e467e3ada\).html](http://vbn.aau.dk/da/publications/scaling-of-health-information-systems-in-nigeria-and-ethiopia(2974f9a8-17cf-43d6-83cd-e93e467e3ada).html)).
- Mekonnen Sisay, et al.
2021 One in five street traditional coffee vendors suffered from depression during the COVID-19 pandemic in Harar town, Ethiopia.
Neuropsychiatric Disease Treatment 17: 2173–2182
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC8275094/>).
- Mengesha, G.H. & Garfield, M.J.
2019 A contextualized IT adoption and use model for telemedicine in Ethiopia.
Information technology for development 25(2): 184–203.
- Memirie, S.T., et al.
2019 A cost-effectiveness analysis of maternal and neonatal health interventions in Ethiopia.
Health Policy and Planning 34(4): 289–297.

- Meselech Roro, Wakgari Deressa & Lindtjørn, Bernt
 2019 Intrauterine growth patterns in rural Ethiopia compared with WHO and INTERGROWTH-21st growth standards: A community-based longitudinal study.
PLoS ONE 14(12): e0226881 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31891599/>).
- Mesganaw Fantahun; Yemane Berhane; Wall, Stig; Byass, Peter & Högberg, Ulf
 2007 Women's involvement in household decision-making and strengthening social capital - crucial factors for child survival in Ethiopia.
Acta Paediatrica 96(4): 582-589.
- Meskerem Abebe & Worku Awoke
 2014 Utilization of youth reproductive health services and associated factors among high school students in Bahir Dar, Amhara Regional State, Ethiopia.
Open Journal of Epidemiology 4(2): 69-75 (https://www.scirp.org/html/3-1890094_45453.htm).
- Miliard Derbew; Laytin, Adam D. & Dicker, Rochelle A.
 2016 The surgical workforce shortage and successes in retaining surgical trainees in Ethiopia: a professional survey.
Human Resources for Health 14 (Suppl. 1): 29
 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27380899/>).
- Miljeteig, Ingrid; Defaye, Frehiwot Berhane; Desalegn, Dawit Nima & Danis, Marion
 2019 Clinical ethics dilemmas in a low-income setting - a national survey among physicians in Ethiopia.
BMC Medical Ethics 20:63
 (<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC6743170/>).
- Mirgissa Kaba; De Fouw, Marlieke; Kalkidan, Solomon Deribe; Ephrem Abathun; Arnold, Alexander; Peters, Willem & Beltman, Jogchum J.
 2021 Palliative care needs and preferences of female patients and their caregivers in Ethiopia: a rapid program evaluation in Addis Ababa and Sidama zone.
PLoS One 22, 16(4):e0248738 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33886561/>).
- Mohammed, Biset Ayalew
 2017 Self-medication practice in Ethiopia: a systematic review.
Patient Prefer Adherence 11: 401-413
 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28280312/>).
- Mohammedjud, Hassen Ahmed; Adina, Demissie Bogale; Binyam Tilahun; Mulugeta, Hayelom Kalayou; Klein, Jorn; Mengiste Shegaw Anagaw & Berhanu, Fikadie Endehabtu
 2020 Intention to use electronic medical record and its predictors among health care providers at referral hospitals, north-West Ethiopia, 2019: using unified theory of acceptance and use technology 2(UTAUT2) model.
BMC Medical Informatics and Decision Making 20, article no. 207
 (<https://bmcmmedinformdecismak.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s12911-020-01222-x>)

- Molenaar, Jil; Hanlon, Charlotte; Atalay Alem; Dawit Wondimagegn; Girmay Medhin; Prince, Martin & Stevenson, Edward G.J.
 2020 Perinatal mental distress in a rural Ethiopian community: a critical examination of psychiatric labels.
BMC Psychiatry 20, article nr. 223
<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1186/s12888-020-02646-5>).
- Molla Gedefaw, Fisseha Setargie & Worku Awoke
 2014 Satisfaction of chronic illness patients at Felege Hiwot Referral Hospital, Bahir Dar City, Northwest Ethiopia.
Open Journal of Epidemiology 4(4): 217-223
https://file.scirp.org/Html/5-1890122_51112.htm).
- Møller, Sanne P., et al.
 2020 HIV and metabolic syndrome in an Ethiopian population.
Annals of Human Biology 47(5): 457–464
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32683894/>).
- Mulugeta, Bayisa Chala, et al.
 2017 Prevalence of disability and associated factors in Dabat Health and Demographic Surveillance System site, northwest Ethiopia.
BMC Public Health (2017) 17:762
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28969630/>).
- Mulugeta Gajaa Yigzaw Kebede; Lemma Derseh & Negash Wakgari
 2017 Why female genital cutting remains high in Hababo Guduru district, West Ethiopia: a qualitative study.
Health Sciences Journal 11:2, 494.
- Muluneh, Yigsaw Mossie, et al.
 2019 Counseling at all contacts for postpartum contraceptive use: can paper-based tools help community health workers improve continuity of care? A qualitative study from Ethiopia.
Gates Open Research 2019, 3:1652 (version 2)
<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC8094216/>).
- Muluye, Molla Simieneh; Mezgebu Yitayal & Abebaw, Addis Gelagay
 2020 Effect of community-based health insurance on healthcare-seeking behavior for childhood illnesses among rural mothers in Anede district, East Gojjam Zone, Amhara Region, Northwest Ethiopia.
Risk Management and Healthcare Policy 14: 1659-1668
<https://doi.org/10.2147/RMHP.S298658>).
- Mumm, Rebekka & Aßmann, Christian
 2018 Community-based clustering of height in Ethiopia, India, Peru, and Vietnam.
American Journal of Physical Anthropology 167(2): 272–281
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30267583/>
- Murru, Maurizio
 2005 Ethiopia: the country, the people and their health.

Muzeyen, R.; Ayichiluhm, M. & Manyazewal, T.

- 2017 Legal rights to safe abortion: knowledge and attitude of women in north-west Ethiopia toward the current Ethiopian abortion law.
Public Health 148: 129–136 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28482320/>).

Nsibande, Duduzile, et al.

- 2018 Approaches and strategies used in the training and supervision of health extension workers (HEWs) delivering integrated community case management (iCCM) of childhood illness in Ethiopia: a qualitative rapid appraisal.
African Health Sciences 18(1): 188–197
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29977273/>).

Oh, Jeong Hyun

- 2019 Educational expansion and health disparities in Ethiopia, 2005–2016.
Social Science and Medicine 235
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31280134/>).

Onarheim, Kristine Husøy

- 2018 *Priority to the Newborn? Real-life Priority Setting and Intra-household Resource Allocation for Newborn Health in Ethiopia*.
Bergen: University of Bergen (PhD thesis).

Onarheim, Kristine Husøy; Sisay, Mitike Molla; Gizaw, Muluken; Moland, Karen Marie & Miljeteig, Ingrid

- 2017 What if the baby doesn't survive? Health-care decision making for ill newborns in Ethiopia.
Social Science & Medicine 195: 123–130.

Østebø, Marit Tolo; Cogburn, Megan D. & Mandani, Anjum Shams

- 2017 The silencing of political context in health research in Ethiopia: why it should be a concern.
Health Policy and Planning 33(2): 258-270.
(<https://doi.org/10.1093/heapol/czx150>).

Paltiel, O., et al.

- 2020 A public–private partnership for dialysis provision in Ethiopia: a model for high-cost care in low-resource settings.
Health Policy and Planning 35(9): 1262–1267.

Parcesepe, Angela M. et al.

- 2018 Household decision-making power and the mental health and well-being of women initiating antiretroviral treatment in Oromia, Ethiopia.
AIDS Care 30(2): 211–218 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28774191/>).

Paulander, Johan; Olsson, Henrik; Hailemariam Lemma, Asefaw Getachew & San Sebastian, Miguel

- 2009 Knowledge, attitudes and practice about malaria in rural Tigray, Ethiopia.
Global Health Action 2(1) (<https://doi.org/10.3402/gha.v2i0.1839>).

Petersen, Anne Berit

- 2015 *Tobacco Use and Secondhand Smoke Exposure Among Women in Aleta Wondo, Ethiopia: An Exploratory Study of Knowledge, Attitudes, Beliefs and Behaviors.*
San Francisco: University of California (PhD thesis), x, 147 p.

Petersen, Anne Berit; Thompson, L.M.; Dadi, G.B.; Tolcha, A. & Cataldo, J.K.

- 2018 An exploratory study of knowledge, attitudes, and beliefs related to tobacco use and secondhand smoke among women in Aleta Wondo, Ethiopia.
BMC Women's Health 18(154)
(<https://bmcwomenshealth.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s12905-018-0640-y>)

Petricca, Kadia & Asfaw Bekele

- 2018 Conceptualizations of fairness and legitimacy in the context of Ethiopian health priority setting: reflections on the applicability of accountability for reasonableness.
Developing World Bioethics 18(4): 357–364
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28544136/>).

Petricca, Kadia; Asfaw Bekele; Berta, Whitney; Gibson, Jennifer & Pain, Clare

- 2018 Advancing methods for health priority setting practice through the contribution of systems theory: lessons from a case study in Ethiopia.
Social science and Medicine 198: 165–74
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29367105/>).

Prata, Ndola; Bell, Suzanne & Amanuel Gessesew

- 2013 Comprehensive abortion care: evidence of improvements in hospital-level indicators in Tigray, Ethiopia.
BMJ Open 3:e002873 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/23883881/>).

Prata, Ndola; Bell, Suzanne; Weidert, Karen & Amanuel Gessesew

- 2013 Potential for cost recovery: women's willingness to pay for injectable contraceptives in Tigray, Ethiopia.
PloS One 8(5), e64032
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3658963/>)

Prata, Ndola; Weidert, Karen; Fraser, Ashley & Amanuel Gessesew

- 2013 Meeting rural demand: a case for combining community-based distribution and social marketing of injectable contraceptives in Tigray, Ethiopia.
PLoS One 8(7) (e68794)
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3709906/>)

Raghallaigh, Muirean Ní; Morton, Sarah & Allen, Mary

- 2017 HIV transmission as a form of gender-based violence: experiences of women in Tigray, Ethiopia.
International Social Work 60(4): 941–953
(<https://doi.org/10.1177/0020872815594224>).

Reshid, Abdulaziz Abrar

- 2017 *Do parents in Ethiopia invest more in the early health of sons? A study of breastfeeding, vaccination and the role of unintended births.*
Växjö: Linnaeus University (Centre for Discrimination and Integration Studies, Working paper 2017/2), 39 p.

Rieger, Matthias; Wagner, Natascha; Anawgaw Mebratie; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.

- 2019 The impact of the Ethiopian health extension program and health development army on maternal mortality: a synthetic control approach.
Social Science & Medicine 232: 374-381.

Robera, Olana Fite; Lolemo, Kelbiso Hanfore; Eyasu, Alem Lake & Mohammed, Suleiman Obsa

- 2020 Prevalence of female genital mutilation among women in Ethiopia: a systematic review and meta-analysis.
Heliyon 6(7), e04403.

Sato, Miho; Giorgis, Belkis Wolde & O'Malley, Gabrielle

- 2017 Barriers to and factors facilitating adherence to antiretroviral therapy from the perspectives of patients in Mäqälä City, Tigray Region, Ethiopia.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 21: 15-28.

Sebsibe Tadesse & Takele Tadesse

- 2014 Treatment success rate of tuberculosis patients in Dabat, northwest Ethiopia.
Health 6(5): 306-310 (https://file.scirp.org/Html/4-8202678_43102.htm).

Selam, Kidane Woldu

- 2021 *Trauma, Collective Trauma and Refugee Trajectories in the Digital Era : Development of the Trauma Recovery Understanding Self-Help Therapy (TRUST).*
Mankon: Langaa Research & Publishing CIG, xiv, 306 p. (PhD thesis).

Senait Ghebrehiwet, et al.

- 2020 Gender-specific experiences of serious mental illness in rural Ethiopia: a qualitative study.
Global Public Health 15(2): 185–199
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31630624/>).

Senbeta, Guteta Abdissa, Tola Bayisa & Seman, Kedir Osman

- 2018 Multimorbidity and predictors of mortality among patients with cardiovascular disorders admitted to an intensive care unit: a retrospective study.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 32(4): 218-224.

Sendekie, T.Y.

- 2017 *Identifying Needs for Optimizing the Health Workforce in Ethiopia: with Focus on Sexual, Reproductive, Maternal and Newborn Health Services Providers.*
Amsterdam: Vrije Universiteit (PhD thesis), 146 p.

Sewhareg Belay; Ayalew Astatkie; Emmelin, Maria & Hinderaker, Sven Gudmund

- 2019 Intimate partner violence and maternal depression during pregnancy: a community-based cross-sectional study in Ethiopia.
PLoS ONE 14(7): e0220003 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31365566/>).
- Sheferaw, Efrem D., et al.
2017 Respectful maternity care in Ethiopian public health facilities.
Reproductive Health 14: 60 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28511685/>).
- Sheferaw, Efrem D.; Kim, Young-Mi; Van den Akker, Thomas & Stekelenburg, Jelle
2019 Mistreatment of women in public health facilities of Ethiopia.
Reproductive Health 16(1): 1-10 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31455400/>).
- Sibhatu Biadgilign, et al.
2019 Good governance, public health expenditures, urbanization and child undernutrition nexus in Ethiopia: an ecological analysis.
BMC Health Services Research 19, 40.
(<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12913-018-3822-2>).
- Shigute, Zemzem; Mebratie, Anawgaw D.; Sparrow, Robert; Alemu, Getnet & Bedi, Arjun S.
2020 The effect of Ethiopia's community-based health insurance scheme on revenues and quality of care.
International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health 17(22).
(<https://doi.org/10.3390/ijerph17228558>).
- Shibihon Debebe; Miteku, Andualem Limenih & Belete Biadgo
2017 Modern contraceptive methods utilization and associated factors among reproductive aged women in rural Dembia District, northwest Ethiopia: community-based cross-sectional study
International Journal of Reproductive Biology and Medicine 15(6): 367-374.
- Simula, Giulia; Bum, Tsering; Farinella, Domenica; Maru, Natasha; Shariff Mohamed, Tahira; Masresha Taye & Tsering, Palden
2021 COVID-19 and pastoralism: reflections from three continents.
Journal of Peasant Studies 48(1): 48-72.
- Solomon Abrha; Solomon Shiferaw & Kedir Y. Ahmed
2016 Overweight and obesity and its sociodemographic correlates among urban Ethiopian women: evidence from the 2011 EDHS.
BMC Public Health 16 (1): 636
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4960736/>)
- Solomon Aragie, et al.
2022 Water, sanitation, and hygiene for control of trachoma in Ethiopia (WUHA): a two-arm, parallel-group, cluster-randomised trial.
The Lancet – Global Health 10(1): e87-e9.
- Solomon Hailemariam; Yibibal Gebeyehu; Eskindir Loha; Johansson, Kjell Arne & Lindtjørn, Bernt
2019 Inadequate management of pneumonia among children in South Ethiopia: findings from a descriptive study.

BMC Health Services Research 19, article nr. 426
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31242946/>).

Solomon Kassahun; Gashaw Andargie & Atnafu, Desta Debalke

2018 Willingness to join a village-based health insurance scheme (*iddir*) in Dessie town, Ethiopia.

Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 32(4): 249-256.

Solomon, Kinde Getawen, et al.

2018 Exploring the impact of house screening intervention on entomological indices and incidence of malaria in Arba Minch town, southwest Ethiopia: a randomized control trial.

Acta Tropica 181: 84–94 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29452110/>).

Solomon Teferra

2018 Review article - Substance use among university students in Ethiopia: a systematic review and meta-analysis.

Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 32(4): 265-277.

Soohyung Lee; Minhyuk Nam; Daeun Jeong & Wonmoon Lee

2020 Does Ramadan harm infant health? Evidence from Ethiopia.

International Economic Journal 34(4): 613–633.

Sophia, Ahmed Hussien, et al.

2019 Gender, power and intimate relationships over the life course among Ethiopian female peer educators living with HIV.

Culture, Health & Sexuality 21(4): 447–461

(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29993350/>).

Stevenson, Edward G.J.; Buffavand, Lucie & Kestra, Sarai M.

2021 Thinking upstream: a critical examination of a cholera outbreak in Ethiopia.

Forced Migration Review 67: 14-16.

Suleman, Sultan; Takele, Beyene Tufa; Dereje Kebebe; Sileshi Belew; Yimer Mekonnen; Fanta Gashe; Seid Mussa; Wynendaele, Evelien; Duchateau, Luc & De Spiegeleer, Bart

2018 Treatment of malaria and related symptoms using traditional herbal medicine in Ethiopia.

Journal of Ethnopharmacology 213: 262–279.

Susuman, A. Sathiya

2017 HIV/AIDS in Ethiopia: health view.

Journal of Asian and African Studies 52(3): 302–313.

Tadesse Menjetta; Serkadis Debalke & Daniel Dana

2019 *Schistosoma monsoni* infection and risk factors among the fishermen of Lake Hawassa, southern Ethiopia.

Journal of Biosocial Science 51(6): 817–826.

Tadesse, Million A.; Alfnes, Frode; Erenstein, Olaf & Holden, Stein T.

- 2017 Demand for a labor-based drought insurance scheme in Ethiopia: a stated choice experiment approach.
Agricultural Economics 48(4): 501–511
(<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/agec.12351>).
- Tadesse, Solomon Tulu; Oenema, Oene; Van Beek, Christy & Ocho, Fikre Lemessa
2018 Diversity and nutrient balances of urban and peri-urban farms in Ethiopia.
Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems 111(1): 1-18
(<https://research.wur.nl/en/publications/diversity-and-nutrient-balances-of-urban-and-peri-urban-farms-in->).
- Takele, Beyene Tufa, et al.
2018 Veterinary medicinal product usage among food animal producers and its health implications in Central Ethiopia.
BMC Veterinary Research 14(1), 409
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30563527/>)
- Talsma, Elise F.; Trijsburg, Laura E.; Pastori, Giulia; Mekonnen, Daniel A.; Trinh, Huong Thi; Linderhof, Vincent; Achterbosch, Thom J. & Brouwer, Inge D.
2021 Healthy diet targets for food system transformation: a dietary gap analysis using public available datasets in Ethiopia, Nigeria, Bangladesh & Vietnam. Wageningen: Wageningen University & Research (Report), 17 p.
- Tarekegn Solomon; Eskindir Loha; Wakgari Deressa; Meshesha Deressa; Taye Gari; Overgaard, Hans Jørgen & Lindtjørn, Bernt
2018 Bed nets used to protect against malaria do not last long in a semi-arid area of Ethiopia: A cohort study.
Malaria Journal 17: 239 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/29925371/>).
2019 Low use of long-lasting insecticidal nets for malaria prevention in south-central Ethiopia: A community-based cohort study.
PLoS ONE 14(1), (e0210578) (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30629675/>).
- Tariku Laelago; Tefera Belachew & Meseret Tamrat
2014 Prevalence and associated factors of intimate partner violence during pregnancy among recently delivered women in public health facilities of Hossana town, Hadiya Zone, Southern Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 1(7): 1-9
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/paperinforcitation.aspx?paperid=64626>).
- Tariku Shimels; Gelila Bogale; Rodas, Asrat Kassu & Teferi Gedif
2022 Quality of life and its predictors among clients visiting antiretroviral therapy clinics in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
African Journal of AIDS Research 21(2): 15-22.
- Taye Gari, et al.
2016 Malaria incidence and entomological findings in an area targeted for a cluster-randomized controlled trial to prevent malaria in Ethiopia: Results from a pilot study.
Malaria Journal 15:145 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/26957044/>).
- Taye Gari, et al.

- 2017 Anaemia among children in a drought-affected community in south-central Ethiopia.
PLoS ONE 12(3): e0170898 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28291790/>).
- Taye Gari; Eskindir Loha; Wakgari Deressa; Tarekegn Solomon & Lindtjørn, Bernt
2018 Malaria increased the risk of stunting and wasting among young children in Ethiopia: results of a cohort study.
PLoS ONE 13 (1): e0190983.
- Taye Gari Ayana
2018 *Malaria, Anaemia and Undernutrition in a Drought-Affected Area of the Rift Valley of Ethiopia: Experiences from a Trial to Prevent Malaria*.
Bergen, Norway: University of Bergen, PhD thesis.
- Taye Letta; Amsalu Feleke & Lemma Derseh
2014 Assessment of violence and associated factors among rural high school female students, in Hadiya Zone, Southern Nation and Nationalities Peoples' Region, Ethiopia, 2013.
Open Access Library Journal 1(3), e659.
(<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=64167>)
- Team, Victoria & Anteneh Roba
2018 Control of human and animal rabies in Ethiopia: ethical, environmental and public health concerns.
In: Rainer Ebert & Anteneh Roba, eds, *Africa and Her Animals. Philosophical and Practical Perspectives*, pp. 309-324. Pretoria: UNISA Press.
- Teferi Mekonnen; Worku Animaw & Yeshaneh Seyum
2018 Overweight/obesity among adults in North-Western Ethiopia: a community-based cross sectional study.
Archives of Public Health 76:18
(<https://archpublichealth.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s13690-018-0262-8>).
- Tekeste, Asayehegn; Wondafrash Kibebew, Mekitie; Azene, Girma & Deribe, Kebede
2012 Cost effectiveness of community-based and in-patient therapeutic feeding programs to treat severe acute malnutrition in Ethiopia.
Cost Effectiveness and Resource Allocation 10(4)
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/22429892/>).
- Teklehaimanot, Hailay D. & Teklehaimanot, Awash
2013 Human resource development for a community-based health extension program: a case study from Ethiopia.
Human Resource and Health 11:39
(<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3751859>).
- Temesgen Tamirat; Kifle Woldemichael; Tsegaye Tewelde & Tariku Laelago
2020 Anti-retro viral therapy adverse drug reaction and associated factors among human immuno deficiency virus infected adult patients at Nigist Eleni Mohammed Memorial Hospital, South Ethiopia.

African Health Sciences 20(2): 560–567
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/33163017/>).

Temesgen Tantu, et al.

- 2020 Prevalence and determinants of gender-based violence among high school female students in Wolaita Sodo, Ethiopia: an institutionally based cross-sectional study. *BMC Public Health* 20:1, art. 540
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32316941/>).

Tesfay, Berhane Gebremariam; Kalayu, Birhane Mruts & Tedla, Kutaye Neway

- 2018 Substance use and associated factors among Debre Berhan University students, Central Ethiopia.
Substance Abuse Treatment, Prevention, and Policy 13(13): 1-8.

Teshale Darebo, Addisalem Mesfin & Samson Gebremedhin

- 2019 Prevalence and factors associated with overweight and obesity among adults in Hawassa city, southern Ethiopia: a community based cross-sectional study. *BMC Obesity* 6:8 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/s40608-019-0227-7>).

Tesfaye Tadesse, et al.

- 2017 Current status, potentials and challenges of cassava production, processing, marketing and utilization: evidence from Southern Ethiopia.
Greener Journal of Agricultural Sciences 3(4): 262-270.

Tewodros Eshete; Gemechu Kumera; Yibelu Bazezew; Tefera Marie; Simegn Alemu & Kirubel Shiferaw

- 2020 The coexistence of maternal overweight or obesity and child stunting in low-income country: Further data analysis of the 2016 Ethiopia demographic health survey (EDHS).
Scientific African 9, e00524

Tigest, A. Tuffa; Seifu, H. Gebreyesus; Bilal, S. Endris; Yalemwork Getnet & Dawit, S. Abebe

- 2020 Unhealthy weight control behaviors among Ethiopian female adolescents.
International Journal of Eating Disorders 23: 525-532.

Tiruwork, Tamiru Tola, et al.

- 2020 Child alcohol use in rural *kebeles* of Amhara Region: prevalence, age of onset and association with health and behavior problems .
Bahir Dar Journal of Education 20(2): 191-204.

Tolla, Mieraf Tadesse, et al.

- 2016 Prevention and treatment of cardiovascular disease in Ethiopia: a cost-effectiveness analysis.
Cost Effectiveness and Resource Allocation 14:10
(<https://doi.org/10.1186/s12962-016-0059-y>)

Trübswasser, Ursula; Kaleab Baye; Holdsworth, Michelle; Loeffen, Megan; Feskens, Edith J.M. & Talsma, Elise F.

- 2020 Assessing factors influencing adolescents' dietary behaviours in urban Ethiopia using participatory photography.

Public Health Nutrition 24(12): 3615-3623
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/32792020/>).

Tsegazeab Bezabih, et al.

- 2018 Comparison of treatment adherence outcome among PLHIV enrolled in economic strengthening program with community control [Ethiopia].
AIDS Care 30(3): 369–377 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28859495/>)

Verguet, Stéphane, et al.

- 2015 Health gains and financial risk protection afforded by public financing of selected interventions in Ethiopia: An extended cost-effectiveness analysis.
The Lancet Global Health 2015, 3(5):e288-e296.

Villanucci, Alessia & Fantini, Emanuele (trad. de Miriam Perier)

- 2016 Santé publique, participation communautaire et mobilisation politique en Éthiopie: la *Women's Development Army*.
Politique Africaine 142: 77-99.

Vu, Alexander; Kiemanh Pham; Nhan Tran & Saifuddin Ahmed

- 2013 The influence of social desirability on self-reported sexual behavior in HIV survey in rural Ethiopia.
World Journal of AIDS 3(4).

Wakgari Deressa; Ahmed Ali & Damen Haile-Mariam

- 2008 Malaria-related health-seeking behaviour and challenges for care providers in rural Ethiopia: implications for control.
Journal of Biosocial Science 40(1):115-35
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/17767791/>).

Wako, Wako Golicha & Kassa, Dejene Hailu

- 2017 Institutional delivery service utilization and associated factors among women of reproductive age in the mobile pastoral community of the Liban District in Guji Zone, Oromia, Southern Ethiopia: a cross sectional study.
BMC Pregnancy and Childbirth 17(144)
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/28506226/>).

Weidert, Karen; Amanuel Gessesew; Bell, Suzanne; Godefay, Hagos & Prata, Ndola

- 2017 Community health workers as social marketers of injectable contraceptives: a case study from Ethiopia.
Global Health: Science and Practice Journal, 5(1): 44-56
(<http://dx.doi.org/10.9745/GHSP-D-16-00344>).

Weis, Julianne

- 2017 Medicalization and maternal health: the use of female health auxiliaries to modernize Ethiopia under Haile Selassie, 1930–1974.
Journal of Women's History 29(4): 61–84.

Wirtz, Andrea L. et al.

- 2013 Development of a screening tool to identify female survivors of gender-based violence in a humanitarian setting: qualitative evidence from research among refugees in Ethiopia.
Conflict and Health 7:13 (<https://doi.org/10.1186/1752-1505-7-13>).
- Wittberg, Dionna M.; Solomon Aragie; Wondyifraw Tadesse, et al.
2021 WASH Upgrades for Health in Amhara (WUHA): study protocol for a cluster-randomised trial in Ethiopia.
BMJ Open 11(e039529). (<https://doi.org/10.1136/bmjopen-2020-039529>).
- Wodajo, Befekadu S.; Thupayagale-Tshweneagae, Gloria & Akpo, Oluwaseyi A.
2017 HIV and AIDS-related stigma and discrimination in two referral hospitals in Ethiopia.
African Journal of AIDS Research 16(2): 137-144.
- Wolde, Abraham K. & Wondim, Mebrat G.
2020 Diabetic distress among diabetic patients in the referral hospital of Amhara Regional State, Ethiopia.
International Quarterly of Community Health Education 40(2): 105–114
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31246534/>).
- Workie, D.L. et al.
2017 A binary logistic regression model with complex sampling design of unmet need for family planning among all women aged (15-49) in Ethiopia.
African Health Sciences 17(3): 637–646.
- Worku Abebe
2018 Khat: a substance of growing abuse with adverse drug interaction risks.
Journal of the National Medical Association 110(6): 624-634.
- Wubegzier Mekonnen, Damen Haile-Mariam & Alem Gebremariam
2018 Causes of maternal death in Ethiopia between 1990 and 2016: systematic review with meta-analysis.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 32(4): 225-242.
- Yaliso Yaya; Tadesse Data & Lindtjørn, Bernt
2015 Maternal mortality in rural south Ethiopia: outcomes of community-based birth registration by health extension workers.
PLoS ONE 10(3) (e0119321)
(<https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0119321>).
- Yaya, Sani; Bishwajit, Ghose; Uthman, Olalekan A. & Amouzou, Agbessi
2018 Why some women fail to give birth at health facilities: a comparative study between Ethiopia and Nigeria.
PLoS ONE 13(5):e0196896 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0196896>).
- Yegin Habtes & Hossana Solomon
2018 Eritrea? Taking care of its wounded war disabled veterans: a lesson to be learned.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 435- 457.

Yemane Berhane, et al.

- 2019 Adolescent girls' agency significantly correlates with favorable social norms in Ethiopia - implications for improving sexual and reproductive health of young adolescents.

Journal of Adolescent Health 64(4), Suppl., S52–9

(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/30914169/>)

Yeraswork Admassie

- 2017 *The Khat Conundrum in Ethiopia: Socioeconomic Impact and Policy Directions*. Addis Ababa: Forum for Social Studies, xiv, 129 p.

Yeshambel, Tesfa Nigatu, et al.

- 2015 The role of the community conversation approach in facilitating HIV/AIDS competence and utilisation of testing services in Africa: the case of Ethiopia. *African Journal of AIDS Research* 14(4): 295-301.

Yibeltal Tebekaw; Teller, Charles H. & Colón-Ramos, Uriyoán

- 2014 The burden of underweight and overweight among women in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.

BMC Public Health 14, 1126 (<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/25361603/>).

Yimam, Tadesse Yimam; Kassahun, Alemu Gelaye & Daniel, Haile Chercos

- 2014 Latrine utilization and associated factors among people living in rural areas of Denbia district, Northwest Ethiopia, 2013, a cross-sectional study.

Pan African Medical Journal 18:334

(<https://doi:10.11604/pamj.2014.18.334.4206>).

Yimenu Yitayih; Matiws Soboka; Elias Tesfaye; Mubarek Abera; Almaz Mamaru & Adorjan, Kristina

- 2020 A cross-sectional study of psychopathy and khat abuse among prisoners in the correctional institution in Jimma, Ethiopia.

PLoS ONE 15(1): e0227405 (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0227405>).

Yedemie, Yordanos Y.

- 2020 Evaluating the prevalence and patterns of sexual risk behavior among undergraduate university students in Ethiopia: implication for psychosocial intervention.

International Quarterly of Community Health Education 41(1): 63–67

(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/31902295/>).

Yonas, Mekonnen Ekubu

- 2016 Reducing vulnerabilities to HIV: does the criminalization of HIV/AIDS patients contribute?

Beijing Law Review 7(4): 292-313.

Zekariyas, Sahile Nezenega; Perimal-Lewis, Lua & Maeder, Anthony John

- 2020 Factors influencing patient adherence to tuberculosis treatment in Ethiopia: a literature review.

International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health 17(15): 5626 (<https://doi:10.3390/ijerph17155626>).

- Zelalem Yilma; Sparrow, Robert; Getnet Alemu; Abebaw, D.; Bedi, Arjun S. & Anawgaw
 2013 Impact of Ethiopian pilot community-based health insurance scheme on health-care utilisation: A household panel data analysis.
The Lancet 381 (special issue): S92 - S92.
- Zelalem Yilma; Anawgaw Mebratie; Sparrow, Robert; Dekker, Marleen; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.
 2015 Health risk and insurance: impact of Ethiopia's community-based health insurance on household economic welfare.
The World Bank Economic Review 29, Supplement, pp. S164–S173.
- Zelalem Yilma; Mebratie, Anawgaw D.; Sparrow, Robert; Dekker, Marleen; Getnet Alemu & Bedi, Arjun S.
 2021 Economic consequences of ill-health in rural Ethiopia.
Health Systems & Reform 7(2).
<https://doi.org/10.1080/23288604.2021.1885577>.

34. Ethno-medicine and Indigenous Knowledge

- Aliye, Abdurahman Abdulahi
 2020 African indigenous leadership philosophy and democratic governance system: *Gada's* intersectionality with Ubuntu.
Journal of Black Studies 51(7): 727–759.
- Akalu Mesfin; Mirutse Giday; Abebe Animut & Tilahun Teklehaymanot
 2011 Ethnobotanical study of antimalarial plants in Shinile District, Somali Region, Ethiopia, and in vivo evaluation of selected ones against *Plasmodium berghei*.
Journal of Ethnopharmacology 139(1): 221-227
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/22101085/>
- Berhane Kidane; Van Andel, Tinde; Van der Maesen, Laurentius, J.G. & Zemedede Asfaw,
 2014 Use and management of traditional medicinal plants by Maale and Ari ethnic communities in southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethnobiology and Ethnomedicine 10:46.
- Burtea, Bogdan
 2015 Traditional medicine and magic according to some Ethiopian manuscripts from European collections.
Aethiopica 18: 87-100.
- Dereje Mosissa & Dejene Reda
 2018 The currently increasing pressure on biodiversity is changing the metaphysical beliefs on medicinal plants domestication: the concern of traditional healers in Assosa Zone, Bgrs. Western Ethiopia.
American Journal of Life Science Resarch 6(3): 139-158.

- Gonfa Kewessa; Tesfaye, Abebe Amdie & Ambachew Demissie
 2015 Indigenous knowledge on the use and management of medicinal trees and shrubs in Dale District, Sidama Zone, Southern Ethiopia
Ethnobotany Research and Applications 14: 171-182.
- Janeski, John S.
 2015 *Healing Ourselves Naturally in Ethiopia: a Guide to the Use of Herbs, Foods, and Products Found Locally*.
 Addis Ababa: Knowledge Gate, 86 p.
- Mekuanent Tebkew
 2014 Wild and semi-wild edible plants in Chilga District, northwestern Ethiopia: implication for food security and climate change adaptation.
Global Journal of Wood Science, Forestry and Wildlife 3(12)
<https://agricultureandfoodsecurity.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/2048-7010-3-12>).
- Mekuanent Tebkew, et al.
 2018 Uses of wild edible plants in Quara district, northwest Ethiopia: implication for forest management.
Agriculture & Food Security 7(12)
<https://agricultureandfoodsecurity.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s40066-018-0163-7>).
- Molla, Mekonnen Alemu
 2016 Indigenous agroforestry practices in Southern Ethiopia: the case of Lante, Arba Minch.
Open Access Library Journal 3: e3278
<https://www.scirp.org/Journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=73000>).
- Molla, Mekonnen Alemu; Bhattacharyya, Subhes; Reeves, Andrew & Lemon, Mark
 2017 Indigenous and medicinal uses of plants in Nech Sar National Park, Ethiopia.
Open Access Library Journal 4 (3)
<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=74615>).
- Seada Yassin; Balcha Abera & Ensermu Kelbessa
 2015 Ethnobotanical study of indigenous knowledge of plant-material culture in Masha and Yeki districts, Southwest Ethiopia.
African Journal of Plant Science 9(2): 25-49.
- Tilahun Teklehaymanot & Mirutse Giday
 2010 Ethnobotanical study of wild edible plants of Kara and Kwego semi-pastoralist people in Lower Omo River Valley, Debub Omo Zone, SNNPR, Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethnobiology and Ethnomedicine 6:23
<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/20712910/>)
- Yibrah Tekle
 2015 Medicinal plants in the ethno-veterinary practices of Bensa Woreda, Southern Ethiopia.

- Zerihun Yemataw, Kassahun Tesfaye, Awole Zeberga & Blomme, Guy
2016 Exploiting indigenous knowledge of subsistence farmers' for the management and conservation of Enset (*Ensete ventricosum* (Welw.) Cheesman) (musaceae family) diversity on-farm.
Journal of Ethnobiology and Ethnomedicine 12(1): 34
(<https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/27586388/>).

35. Folklore, Magic, Spirit Possession

- Anon.
2015 *Yä'Amara Hezb Tärätoč* (= Oral Traditions of the Amhara People).
Addis Ababa: Endale Book Printing.
- Busau, Filip
2020 Proverbs in language teaching: using the example of *Let's Speak Tigrinya* (2018).
Aethiopica 23: 221-238.
- Demoze, Fisseha G. & Armstrong, William H.
2019 *Ethiopian (Amharic) Proverbs: Translations and Explanation of Ethiopian Proverbs*.
Washington, DC: Tigray Development Association, vi, 115 p.
- Ebrahim Damtew
2016 Friend, stranger, enemy – Ethiopian oral traditions on the Abbay (Blue Nile) river.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and the Humanities (Gondar, Eth.) 3(2): 21-37.
- Gabbert, Echi Christina
2018 Vignette on *Panthera Pardus* – a fable from Arbore.
In: Felix Girke, Sophia Thubauville & Wolbert Smidt, eds, *Anthropology as Homage: Festschrift for Ivo Strecker*, pp. 351-355. Cologne: Köppe Verlag.
- Meley Mulugetta
2015 Some notes on binding magic (*ma'ésärä égr*).
Aethiopica 18: 183-189.
- Tsegaye, Abie Gebeyehu
2019 The negative representation of women in the language of Awngi proverbs.
International Journal of Research and Analytical Reviews 6(2): 479-490
(http://ijrar.com/upload_issue/ijrar_issue_20543771.pdf).

Unseth, Peter

- 2018 The world's oldest living proverb discovered thriving in Ethiopia.
Aethiopica 21: 226-235.

36. Oral Traditions and Poetry

Alyou, Ebrahim Damtew

- 2018 History through oral poetry: rural responses to land reform and land redistribution in Gondär province, 1975–1982.
Northeast African Studies 18(N.S.) (1–2): 93-135.

Bustorf, Dirk; Meckelburg, Alexander & Dege-Müller, Sophia

- 2018 Introduction: oral traditions in Ethiopian Studies.
In CV 15, pp. 1-24.

Ficquet, Éloi

- 2020 Words that burn: on the manners and implications of oath-taking practices in Ethiopian Amhara customary law, nineteenth–twentieth centuries.
Aethiopica 23: 87-119.

Gabbert, Echi Christina

- 2018 Journey in translation or translating silences: reflections on the documentation and interpretation of oral sources.
In: CV 15, pp. 243-266.

Oba-Smidt, Chikage

- 2018 Poetry and oral historiography: an analysis of the *Boorana Oral Chronicle* in southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 15, pp. 185-212.

Tadesse, Jaleta Jirata

- 2017 Oral poetry as herding tool: a study of cattle songs as children's art and cultural exercise among the Guji-Oromo in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Cultural Studies 29(3): 292-310.

Wetter, Andreas

- 2018 The origin of two Argobba villages in South-eastern Wällo: the tradition of *Abbaye Kulubas* and *Abbaye Fäqi Ahmäd*.
In: CV 15, pp. 213-242.

37. Music

Baye Yimam

- 2017 The context, content, and conservation of the Ge'ez Canticles.

- In: CV 19, pp. 143-152.
- Böll, Verena
 2017 The Marian Canticles in liturgy and culture.
 In: CV 19, pp. 101-120.
- Delamarter, Steve
 2017 Between "then and there" and "here and now": an introduction to the codicology of the Museum of the Bible Ethiopic Psalters.
 In: CV 19, pp. 23-56.
- Delamarter, Steve, with Aldridge, Sam; Brown, Jeremy R.; Jeanseau, Brian & Short, Shaun
 2017 The dual-textual histories of the Ethiopic Canticles: an exploration of textual history and social location.
 In: CV 19, pp. 73-86.
- Desta Heliso
 2019 Paradoxes, biblical types, and the incarnation in the *Wäddasse Maryam*.
 In: CV 19, pp. 133-142.
- Ebrahim Damtew
 2017 The shifting status of Gondar *azmari* in revolutionary Ethiopia: from outcasts to popular stars.
Ethiopian Renaissance Journal of Social Sciences and Humanities 4(1): 25-46.
- Enguday, Ademe Mekonnen
 2016 Enabling instruments, encouraging results, and unmet challenges: females' higher education access in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(1): 39-61.
- Falceto, Francis
 2016 About Ethiopian music(s) and their heritage.
 In: CV 6, vol. 1, pp. 13-22.
- Ferran, Hugo
 2016 Chanter et dire identité. Les ambivalences identitaires des Maale évangéliques de 1960 à nos jours.
Journal des Africanistes 84(2): 124-139.
- Kawase, Itsushi
 2012 The *azmari* performance during *zar* ceremonies in northern Gondär, Ethiopia - challenges and prospects for the documentation.
Cultures Sonores d'Afrique 5: 65-80.
- Lee, Ralph
 2017a St. Yared and the Ethiopian tradition.
 In: CV 19, pp. 11-22.
 2017b The classic *andemta* commentaries on selected Canticles.
 In: CV 19, pp. 87-100.
 2017c Hymns to Mary in the Psalter of the Virgin.
 In: CV 19, pp. 121-132.

Marye, Hewan Semon

- 2019 Ityopyawinnät and Addis Abäba's popular music scene.
Aethiopica 22: 96–123.

Mersha Alehegne

- 2017a Ethiopian Christian music and dance: *Zema* and *Aq^waq^wam*.
In: CV 19, pp. 167-183.
2017b The ascendancy of the canticles in daily life, worship, and festivals.
In: CV 19, pp. 183-190.

Mollenhauer, Shawn Michael

- 2011 *Millions on the Margins: Music, Ethnicity, and Censorship Among the Oromo of Ethiopia*.
Riverside, Cal.: University of California (PhD thesis).

Morand, Katell

- 2016 Après la fête: la sphère privée du chant chez les Amhara d'Éthiopie.
Cahiers de Littérature Orale 77-78 (<http://clo.revues.org/2328>).
2017 Le désir de tuer. Musique et violence en Éthiopie du Nord.
Terrain (Anthropologie & sciences humaines) 68: 89-107
(<http://terrain.revues.org/16308>).
2018 Le mot 'juste': forme et canonicité dans la poésie chantée de langue amharique.
In: Sandra Bornand & Jean Derive, eds, *Les Canons du Discours et la Langue. Parler Juste*, pp. 25-42. Paris: Karthala.
2020 Rimes de guerre: chronique d'un coup d'état (Amhara, Éthiopie).
Cahiers d'Ethnomusicologie 33: 57-77.

Oden, Thomas C.

- 2017a Introduction: introducing the earliest Christian songs of Sub-Saharan Africa.
In: CV 19, pp. 1-10.
2017b The durability of the Canticles.
In: CV 19, pp. 57-72.

Shelemay, Kay Kaufman

- 2022 *Sing and Sing On: Sentinel Musicians and the Making of the Ethiopian American Diaspora*.
Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 432 p.

Stuckenbruck, Loren T.

- 2017 The use of the Psalms in Ethiopic Enoch.
In: CV 19, pp. 153-166.

The Ex (Terp Records)

- 2016 *Getatchew Mekuria (1935-2016) : a lifelong musical history in photos, from the Municipality Band to The Ex (= Gétāčaw Makuriyā (1935-2016) : mo'ā 'anbasā māstāwašā qers)*.
[Amsterdam]: Terp Records, 169 p.

Timkehet Teffera

- 2015 The *masinqo*: its meaning, role and its multi-functionality in song and dance. In: Gisela Jächichen, ed., *Studia Instrumentorum Musicae IV* (New Series), pp. 295-316. Berlin: Logos Verlag.
- 2017 Celebrating New Year: traditional practices and seasonal music. *Kuandu Music Journal* (Taipei) 25: 83-114.
- 2019 Perception, interpretation, and spirituality: the tranquilizing sound of the Ethiopian box lyre *bägäna* and its revival. In: Gisa Jähnichen, ed., *Studia Instrumentorum Musicae Popularis VI* (New Series (Series of the ICTM Study Group on Musical Instruments), pp. 301-346. Berlin: Logos Verlag.
- 2020 Kettledrums: the case of the Ethiopian *nägarit*, insignia of ancient royal power. *Música em Contexto* 13(2): 85-118.
- 2021a Exploring Ethiopian instrumental music and musicians. In: Gisa Jähnichen, ed., *Reinvention and Sustainability of Musical Instruments. Instrumental Music and Food*, pp. 251-272. Berlin: Logos Verlag.
- 2021b The *nägarit* in past and present day Ethiopia. In: Xiao Mai & Gisa Jähnichen, eds, *Drums and Drum Ensembles of the Silk Road*, pp. 39-56. Berlin: Logos Verlag.

38. Arts and Crafts

38.1 General

Bacci, Michele

- 2022 Mediterranean Entanglements as Reflected in 15th Century Ethiopian Images of the Virgin Mary. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 13-96.

Biasio, Elisabeth & Gerber, Peter R.

- 2017 The return of the crown of Kafa from Switzerland to Ethiopia: a case of restitution? *Annales d’Ethiopie* 31: 25-44.

Fee, Sarah; Gervers, Michael & Melis, Cartolina

- 2022 Uncovering history from textile pastedowns in Ethiopian manuscripts: a singular and complex research project. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 295-310.

Gnisci, Jacopo & Villa, Massimo

- 2022 Evidence for the history of early Solomonic Ethiopia. Part II: Abba Yoḥanni Däbrä ‘Aśa. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 97-128.

Itagaki, Jumpei

- 2013 Gender-based textile-weaving techniques of the Amhara in northern Ethiopia. *African Study Monographs* 46 (Supplementary Issue): 27–52.

Joannes, Pascal

- 2013 *Une Collection Particulière Éthiopienne - Hommage à Tekalegn Besepa, Marchand et Collectionneur.*
Loze (Fr.): Toguna, 203 p.

Kimani, Wanja

- 2015 Re-imagining Ethiopia: from campaign imagery to contemporary art.
In: Julia Gallagher, ed., *Images of Africa: Creation, Negotiation and Subversion*, pp. 167-187. Manchester: Manchester University Press.

Temesgen Burka

- 2016 Furnace fire and women: agents of iron production and social reproduction.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(1): 103-126.

Werts, Julia K.

- 2017 Fashioning modernity: dressing the body in Ethiopian portraiture.
Nka: Journal of Contemporary African Art 40: 56–67.

Wilcox, Hui N.

- 2019 Global and local media and the making of an Ethiopian national icon.
Journal of African Cultural Studies 31(3): 385–401.

38.2 Religious Art and Architecture

Ancel, Stéphane

- 2017 Les cathédrales comme nouvelle politique monumentale des chrétiens d'Éthiopie. De la valorisation d'une mémoire nationale à l'affirmation de la fierté communautaire locale (1930-2012).
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 57(227): 641-670.
2022 Architectural innovation of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
In: CV 48, pp. 495-503.

Balicka-Witakowska, Ewa

- 2010 Islamic elements in Ethiopian pictorial tradition. A preliminary survey.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17 109-132.
2015 Master Wäldä Giyorgis of Ḥamsen and his two painted panels.
In: CV 26, pp. 93-106.

Bausi, Alessandro

- 2020 “Däbrä Dammo”, not “Däbrä Damo”.
Géolinguistique 21: 1–10
(<https://journals.openedition.org/geolinguistique/1918>).

Bianchi, Massimo Alessandro

- 2019 Brancalone pittore in Etiopia fra XV e XVI secolo.
In: CV 28, pp. 1-46.

Bosc-Tiessé, Claire

- 2017 Art history of Ethiopia.
Oxford Bibliographies
(<https://www.oxfordbibliographies.com/view/document/obo-9780199920105/obo-9780199920105-0119.xml>).
2020 Christian visual culture in medieval Ethiopia: overview, trends and issues.
In: CV 25, pp. 322-364.

Breton, Jean-François

- 2016 The restoration of Kidane Mehret church in Sen'afe.
Sociology Study 6(11): 713-720.

Cutts, Heidi; Harrison, Lynne; Higgitt, Catherine & Cruickshank, Pippa

- 2010 The image revealed: study and conservation of a mid-nineteenth-century Ethiopian church painting.
The British Museum Technical Research Bulletin 4: 1-17.

De Ménonville, Siena-Antonia

- 2017a *Image in Decency: An Anthropology of Christian Orthodox Image Production in Ethiopia Today*.
Paris: Université Sorbonne Paris-Cité (PhD thesis).
2017b In search of the *debtara*: an intimate narrative on good and evil in Ethiopia today.
Journal of Religion in Africa 48(1-2): 105-144.
2019 *An Anthropology of Images in Contemporary Christian Orthodox Ethiopia*.
Paris - Toronto: L'Harmattan, 385 p.

Di Salvo, Mario

- 2015 Le rovine delle basiliche aksumite (IV/VII sec.). Un'analisi architettonica.
In: CV 26, pp. 181-202.
2016 *The Basilicas of Ethiopia. An Architectural History*.
London – New York: I.B. Tauris & Co., 145 p.
2019 Serial geometric decorations in the ancient Ethiopian basilicas.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici, 3rd series, vol. 3 (L): 65-86.

Faü, Jean-François

- 2015 De la sainteté de Kaleb Īlla Asbōha dans l'iconographie baroque portugaise.
Aethiopica 18: 7-21.

Fernández, Victor M., et al.

- 2015 Judith and the dragon: a Jesuit architectural relief from Gorgora Iyāsus Church, 1626-1632.
Aethiopica 18: 173-182.

Fiaccadori, Gianfranco

- 2014 An eighteenth-century gold processional cross from Ethiopia.
In: CV 14, pp. 343-396.

Gervers, Michael

- 2016 The decorative window inserts in the church of Yəmrəḥannä Krəstos.

Gnisci, Jacopo

- 2015 The liturgical character of Ethiopian Gospel illumination of the early Solomonic period: a brief note on the iconography of the washing of the feet in late thirteenth- to early fifteenth-century Ethiopian art.
In: CV 26, pp. 253-276.
- 2016 Christian Ethiopian art.
Smarthistory, December 22, 2016.
(<https://smarthistory.org/christian-ethiopian-art/>).
- 2017 Toward a comparative framework for research on the long cycle in Ethiopic Gospels: some preliminary observations.
Aethiopica 20: 70-105.
- 2018 Crosses from Ethiopia at the Dallas Museum of Art: an overview.
African Arts 51(4): 48–55.
- 2019 A fifteenth-century Ethiopian icon of the Virgin and child by the master of the amber-spotted tunic.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 3 (L): 87-100.

Gnisci, Jacopo & Zarzeczny, Rafał

- 2017 ‘They came with their troops following a star from the East’: a codicological and iconographic study of an illuminated Ethiopic Gospel Book.
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 83(1): 127-189.

Immerzeel, Mat

- 2016 Coptic-Ethiopian artistic interactions: the issues of the nursing virgin and St. George slaying the dragon.
Journal of the Canadian Society for Coptic Studies 8(1): 95-118.

Mazzei, Lorenza

- 2010 The monastery of ʾĒnda Abunä Täklä Haymanot in Wägäriqo. II. Aesthetic analysis of a hand cross.
Annali dell’Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 51-60.
- 2015 Un straniero alla corte del re. L’influsso della pittura veneziana in etiopia.
Studi e Riscoperti 1: 62-67.
- 2019 The artistic heritage of Christian-era Eritrea: the illustrated manuscripts.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series – vol. 3 (L): 101-112.

McEwan, Dorothea

- 2015 An Ethiopian crucifixion. A pictorial interpretation of the passion and crucifixion of Christ and the triumphs and tribulations of Metropolitan Abunä Sälama III.
In: CV 26, pp. 311-338.
- 2016 The wall paintings of Dārāsge Maryam Church, in Sämen mountains, Ethiopia, and in particular the painted procession on the east wall.
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 82(2): 421-450.
- 2017 The pictorial representation of equestrian saints and their victims: a case study of St. Claudius and Sebetat.

- In: Rainer Voigt, ed., *North East African Studies in honour of Enno Littmann – Akten der III. internationalen Enno-Littmann-Konferenz Berlin 2009*, Köln: Köppe (Studien zum Horn von Africa, vol. 4).
- 2018 Contacts and comparisons: the illuminations of the Gospel according to Luke in the tetraevangelium of Märtula Maryam. *Orientalia Christiana Periodica* 84(1): 167-209.
- 2019 Decorations at the base of Ethiopian crosses. On the design at the base of the vertical beam of Ethiopian processional crosses and its comparison to Armenian Khatchk'ars. *Orientalia Christiana Periodica* 85(2): 427-452.
- 2020 *Ethiopia Illustrated. Church Paintings, Maps and Drawings. An Anthology*. Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Academy Press.
- 2022 The painted church of Birbir Giyorgis. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 129-152.
- Rubinkowska-Anioł, Hanna
- 2018 *Antika* – Ethiopian airport art as a construction of tradition. In: Aneta Pawłowska, Adam Drozdowski & Agnieszka Kuczyńska, eds, *The Artistic Traditions of Non-European Cultures*, vol. 5, pp. 113-128. Warsaw.
- Sernicola, Luisa
- 2022 Su due oggetti etiopici da collezione private. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 331-340.
- Silverman, Raymond & Sobania, Neal
- 2022 *Ethiopian Church Art: Painters, Patrons, Purveyors*. Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers.
- Sohier, Estelle
- 2016 Hybrid images: from photography to church painting: iconographic narratives at the court of Ethiopian king of kings, Menelik II (1880s-1913). *African Arts* 49(1): 26-39.
- Surafel, Wondimu Abebe
- 2018 *Decolonial Embodied Historiography: Female Performing Bodies, Revolutions and Empires in Ethiopia*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota (PhD thesis), viii, 329 p.
- Windmuller-Luna, Kristen
- 2016 Giulio Romano's 'The Little Holy Family in Africa': identifying an 18th-century Ethiopian painting. *Journal 18: a Journal of Eighteenth-Century Art and Culture* (December 2016) (<http://www.journal18.org/nq/giulio-romanos-the-little-holy-family-in-africa-identifying-an-18th-century-ethiopian-painting-by-kristen-windmuller-luna/>).

38.3 Secular and Modern Art

Kaïtéris, Constantin

- 2018 *L'Éthiopie à Travers le Regard de ses Peintres: Histoire et Sujets de la Peinture Populaire Éthiopienne.*
Paris: Éditions Sépia, 172 p.

Wolde-Giorgis, Elizabeth

- 2019 *Modernist Art in Ethiopia.*
Athens, Oh.: Ohio University Press, 360 p.

38.4 Material culture and crafts

Abebe Zegeye

- 2017 The seemingly seamless subversion of Sime.
Eastern African Literary and Cultural Studies 3(1): 53-71.

Audouin, Odilon

- 2016 *Appuis-Nuque de la Corne de l'Afrique / Headrests from the Horn of Africa.*
Toulouse: Galerie Toguna, 256 p.

Salazar Bonet, Juan & Clack, Timothy

- 2018 Global artefacts: the pastoral past in museums.
In: CV 18: 47-54.

Salazar Bonet, Juan, Clack, Timothy & Brittain, Marcus

- 2019 Vasos cerámicos, mercados y la construcción de periferias en el curso bajo del río Omo (Etiopía).
Treballs d'Arqueologia 23: 155-180.

Zazzaro, Chiara

- 2019 Traditional ceramic manufacturing in the northern Horn of Africa: the case of a Tigre potter in the Foro-Wi'a sub-region (Eritrea).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 3rd series, vol. 3: 39-64.

38.5 Literature, Theatre, Cinematography

Aboneh Ashagrie

- 2018 Debebe Eshetu (Interview).
In: CV 17, pp. 227-238.

Agazit Abate & Wossen Ayele, eds

- 2019 *The Teshome Habte Gabriel Reader.*
Addis Ababa : Addis Ababa University Press, xxii, 299 p.

Bahrnegash Bellele

- 2010 Translating Amharic poems.
Callaloo 33(1): 58-63.

Banham, Martin J.; Gibbs, James L.; Hutchison, Yvette; Osofisan, Babafemi A. & Plastow, Jane T.

- 2015 *Contemporary Women* (Series: African Theatre, 14).
Woodbridge, Suffolk: James Currey, xii, 144 p.
- Belcher, Wendy Laura
2010 From Sheba they come: medieval Ethiopian myth, US newspapers, and a modern American narrative.
Callaloo 33(1): 239-257.
- Bergfelder, T.
2019 Abducted twice? Difret (2015) and Schoolgirl Killer (1999) [dir. Aberash Bekele].
In: M. Hjort & E. Jørholt, eds, *African Cinema and Human Rights*, pp. 183–200. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press.
- Bitania Tadesse
2018 The new frontiers of Ethiopian television industry: TV serials and sitcoms.
In: CV 17, pp. 141-160.
- Cantalupo, Charles
2016 Literature, translation, and national development in Eritrea.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 3-20.
- Dagmawi Woubshet
2010 An interview with Salem Mekuria.
Callaloo 33(1): 314-317.
- Eyerusalem Kassahun
2018 Women's participation in Ethiopian cinema.
In: CV 17, pp. 119-140.
- Gaffuri, Luigi
2018 *Racconto del Territorio Africano: Letterature per una Geografia*.
Milan: Lupetti, 318 p.
- Hamilton, Grant
2018 Aporia and diaspora: the unbelievable life in Dinaw Mengestu's *How To Read The Air*.
Journal of the African Literature Association 12(2): 153–165.
- Hamilton-Wray, Tama Lynne
2016 Haile Gerima's "Sankofa" experience: man, mission, movie, movement.
Journal of African Cinemas 8(3): 249-266.
- Jackson Jr., John L.
2010 Decolonizing the filmic mind: an interview with Haile Gerima.
Callaloo 33(1): 25-36.
- Jedlowski, Alessandro
2015a Screening Ethiopia: A preliminary study of the history and contemporary developments of film production in Ethiopia.

- Journal of African Cinemas* 7(2): 169-185.
- 2015b Avenues of participation and strategies of control: video film production and social mobility in Ethiopia and southern Nigeria.
In: Miranda Banks, ed., *Production Studies II, The Sequel*, pp. 175-186. New York – London: Routledge.
- 2018a African videoscapes: Southern Nigeria, Ethiopia and Côte d’Ivoire in comparative perspective.
In: Kenneth Harrow, ed., *Companion to African Cinema*. Oxford- New York: Blackwell - Wiley.
- 2018b Ethiopian cinema and the politics of migration, at home and abroad.
In: CV 17, pp. 161-180.
- 2018c Yidnekachew Shumete Desalegn.
In: CV 17, pp. 249-260.
- Kawase, Itsushi
2017 Ethnographic filmmaking in Ethiopia: the approach and the film reception.
In: CV 11, pp. 75-85.
- Ledent, Bénédicte
2015 Reconfiguring the African diaspora in Dinaw Mengestu's 'The beautiful things that heaven bears'.
Research in African Literatures 46(4): 107-118.
- Maaza Mengiste, ed.
2020 *Addis Ababa Noir*.
Brooklyn, New York: Akashic Books,
- Maimire Mennasemay
2016 *Fiqer eskä Mäqaber: a qiné hermeneutical reading*.
International Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1-2): 1-34.
- Majumder, Auritro
2018 Toward a materialist critique of the postnational: Haile Gerima's Lukácsian realism in *Harvest 3000 Years*
Research in African Literatures 49(1): 209-225.
- Massa, Aurora & Costantini, Osvaldo
2018 Hope, forced migration and desire of elsewhere in Eritrean diaspora films.
In: CV 17, pp. 207-226.
- Matzke, Christine
2016 Surviving (with) theatre: a history of the ELF and EPLF cultural troupes in the Eritrean war of independence.
In: Patrick Duggan & Lisa Pesche, eds., *Performing (for) Survival: Theatre, Crisis, Extremity*, 17-36. Berlin, etc.: Springer.
- Moges Gebremariam
2012 Deviation as a stylistic feature in *The Thirteenth Sun*.
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 8-22.

Netsanet, Gebremichael Weldesenbet

- 2020 Ambivalent memories of imperial legacies: Asmara as ‘beautiful’ and ‘segregationist’ from Ethiopia.
Cultural Studies 34(5): 730–746.

Plastow, Jane T.

- 2020 *A History of East African Theatre, Volume 1: Horn of Africa*.
London, etc.: Palgrave Macmillan, xvi, 305 p.

Qambela, Gcobani

- 2018 Living in constant anticipation of death: loss, grief and death as political instruments in Dagmawi Woubshet's ‘The Calendar of Loss’.
Journal of Contemporary African Studies 36(3): 401–408.

Rajadhyaksha, Ashish

- 2019 Haile Gerima’s *Harvest: 3000 Years* in the context of an evolving language of human rights.
In: M. Hjort & E. Jørholt, eds, *African Cinema and Human Rights*, pp. 163–82.
Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press.

Roba, Ayele Kebede

- 2022 *Against the ‘Great Tradition’: Marginalization and Resistance in Ethiopian Novels in Afan Oromo and Amharic*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis), 330 p.
(<https://doi.org/10.25501/SOAS.00037396>).

Teferi, Nigussie Tafa & Thomas, Steven W.

- 2018 A wide people with a small screen: Oromo cinema at home and in diaspora.
In: CV 17, pp. 181–206.

Tekletsadik Belachew

- 2018 “The dead speaking to the living”: religio-cultural symbolisms in the Amharic films of Haile Gerima.
In: CV 17, pp. 67–92.
2022 *Stories From the Fireplace: Theological Meditations on Haile Gerima's Cinema*.
Bamenda - Mangkon: Langaa RPCIG, xxii, 361 p.

Tewodros Gebre

- 2010 Myth and sexuality: a mythopoeic reading of *Létum Aynegalliñ*.
Callaloo 33(1): 136–145.

Thomas Belay

- 2010 A brief reflection on Ethiopian languages.
Callaloo 33(1): 110–101.

Thomas, Michael W.

- 2015a Ethiopia in transition at Film Africa 2015.
Africa in Words blog (<https://africainwords.com/2015/12/07/ethiopia-in-transition-at-film-africa-2015/>).

- 2015b The local film sensation in Ethiopia: aesthetic comparisons with African cinema and alternative experiences.
Black Camera 7(1): 17-41.
- 2018a From *Yeseytan bet* (Devil's house) to 7D : mapping cinema's multidimensional manifestations in Ethiopia from its inception to contemporary developments.
In: CV 17, pp. 1-26.
- 2018b Whether to laugh or to cry? Explorations of genre in Amharic fiction feature films.
In: CV 17, pp. 93-118.
- 2018 Behailu Wassie (Interview).
In: CV 17, pp. 239-248.
- 2019 The local film sensation in Ethiopia: aesthetic comparisons with African cinema and alternative experiences.
Black Camera (New Series) 7(1): 17-41.
- 2019 *Cinema in Ethiopia: Genre, Melodrama and the Commercial Amharic Film Industry*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis).
- 2020a 'Contesting visions of Ethiopia in two Amharic sports films.'
In: Seán Crosson, ed., *Between Film Festivals and Local Commercial Cinema*.
Sport, Film and National Culture, pp. 206-223. Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge.
- 2020b Toolkit: Ethiopia and Amharic Cinema.
In: *Proceedings, Decolonising Film and Screen Studies Nigeria Workshop, 16-18 March 2020*. Lagos: University of Lagos.

Thomas, Michael W. & Berry, Chris

- 2021 The new Americans? The Sino-African relationship on Chinese and Ethiopian screens.
Open Screens 4(1): 3, pp. 1–7 (<https://doi.org/10.16995/os.39>).

Yonas Admassu

- 2010 What were they writing about anyway?: tradition and modernization in Amharic literature.
Callaloo 33(1): 64-81.

38.6 *Novels, stories and poetry (foreign and Ethiopian) on Ethiopia and Ethiopians*

Beckett, Chris & Alemu Tebeje, eds

- 2020 *Songs We Learn from Trees. An Anthology of Ethiopian Amharic Poetry*.
Manchester: Carnacet Press, 304 p.

Dhar, Tej N.

- 2016 Beyene Haile's *Is He Mad?*: A critical study of its narrative style.
In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 21-39.

Ghermandi, Gabriella

- 2015 *Queen of Flowers and Pearls: a Novel* (Translated by Giovanna Bellesia Contuzzi & Victoria Offredi Poletto).
Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 270 p.
- Raju, Alexander
2015 *And Still Plays the Abyssinian Damsel on her Dulcimer. A Novel Based on Ethiopian History and Legends*.
Houston: Strategic Book Publishing and Rights Co.
- Sansalvadore, Giovanna
2016 The uses of 'orality' in an Italian post-colonial text: Gabriella Ghermandi's 'Queen of Flowers and Pearls' (2007).
English Academy Review 33(2): 17-28.
- Shimelis, Bonsa Gulema
2014 Love and politics in the time of revolution. Review article.
Africa Review of Books 10(2): 6-7.
- Steinman, David
2019 *Money, Blood and Conscience: A Novel of Ethiopia's Democracy Revolution*.
New York: Free Planet Publishing, 262 p.
- Tembo, Nick Mdika
2017 Unhomeliness, unending phobias and liminality in Senait Mehari's *Heart of Fire*.
Literator - Journal of Literary Criticism, Comparative Linguistics and Literary Studies (South Africa). (<https://doi:10.4102/lit.v38i1.1298>).

39. Sports and Games

- Bromber, Katrin
2016 'Ethiopian' wrestling between sportization of national heritage and dynamic youth culture.
Ityopis (Meqelle) 2: 23-40.
- 2017a Von „Neuen Zeiten“ und „Neuen Körpern“: Fitness im kaiserlichen Äthiopien (1940er-1970er).
Stichproben. Wiener Zeitschrift für Kritische Afrikastudien 32(17): 1-33.
- 2017b The stadium and the city: sports infrastructure in late imperial Ethiopia and beyond.
Cadernos de Estudos Africanos 32(1): 53–72.
- 2019a Make them better citizens. YMCA training in late imperial Ethiopia (1950s-1970s).
Annales d'Éthiopie 32: 19-40.
- 2019b Scouting: training the “new man” in post-liberation Ethiopia.
Comparativ. Zeitschrift für Globalgeschichte und vergleichende Gesellschaftsforschung 28(5): 22-37.
- 2020 Soldier-citizen training. The early Boy Scout Movement in Ethiopia.

- Northeast African Studies* 20 (N.S., 1-2): 91-116.
- 2022 *Sports & Modernity in Late Imperial Ethiopia*.
Woodbridge: James Currey (Eastern Africa Series), 240 p.
- Gaudin, B  no  t & Bezabih Wolde, eds
2017 *Kenyan and Ethiopian Athletics: Towards and Alternative Scientific Approach*.
Addis Ababa: IRD Editions – CFEE.
- Gaudin, B  no  t; Solomon Teka & Mwanga, Samuel Simyiu
2017 The sport migrations of East African athletics.
Annales d'  thiopie 31: 269-290.
- Volterra, Alessandro
2018 Eritreans at the 1924 Olympics.
In: *Proceedings International Conference of Eritrean Study 20–22 July 2016, Volume 1- Literature, Linguistics, Philology, History, Discourse Analysis, Education, Sociocultural Issues, Gender, Law, Regional Dynamics, and Tigrinya Literature*, pp. 159-175. Asmara: National Higher Education and Research Institute.

40. Hagiographies, Christian/Muslim Literature and Indigenous Religious Thought and Philosophy

- Adankpo, Olivia
2015   criture hagiographique et comm  moration des saints dans les monast  res eustath  ens du nord de l'  thiopie (XVe si  cle).
In: Marialuisa Bottazi, et al., ed., *La Societ   Monastica nei Secoli VII-XII. Sentieri di Ricerca*, pp. 321-334. Trieste:   cole fran  aise de Rome - CERM (Centre Europeo Ricerche Medievali) (Collection de l'  cole fran  aise de Rome, 515).
- 2016   criture et r  criture hagiographiques du gadla   wost  t  wos.
In: *M  langes de l'  cole fran  aise de Rome - Moyen   ge*, 127(2).
- 2017 *De la Pr  dication H  t  rodoxe d'  wost  t  wos    la Formation d'un Mouvement Monastique Puissant: Gen  ses du Monachisme Eustath  en au Nord du Royaume d'  thiopie (D  but du XIVe- Milieu du XVe Si  cle)*.
Paris: Universit   Paris I Panth  on Sorbonne (PhD thesis).
- Amsalu Tefera
2014 B  stawros: the man and his works.
In: CV 14, pp. 23-36.
- 2018 A fifteenth century Ethiopian homily on the archangel Uriel.
Aethiopica 21: 87-119.

Bekele Gutema

- 2019 Claude Sumner's "Oromo Wisdom Literature:" an attempt at understanding their philosophical content.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 15(1) (Special Issue): 25-40.
- Brita, Antonella
- 2010 *I Racconti Tradizionali sulla "Seconda Christianizzazione" dell'Etiopia: il Ciclo Agiografico dei Nove Santi*.
Napoli: Università degli Studi 'L'Orientale', xxxiii, 289 p.
- 2019 L'immagine trascendentale del santo come strumento di potere nell'agiografia etiopica.
In: CV 28, 83-110.
- 2020 Genres of Ethiopian-Eritrean Christian literature with a focus on hagiography.
In: CV 25, pp. 251-281.
- Bumazhnov, Dmitry
- 2015 Ascetic suicides in the *Vita* of St Paul of Tamma: an Egyptian drama and its Ethiopian continuation.
In: CV 12, pp. 1-14.
- Colin, Gérard
- 1987 *Vie de Georges de Sagla*. Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium, vol. 492-93, (Scriptores Æthiopici, t. 81-82). Louvain: Peeters.
- 2013 Iyosyās de Māḥbara Māryām, disciple de Madḥānina Egzi'.
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 79 (fasc. 1-2): 159-172.
- Colin, Gérard, ed., transl.
- 2013 *Vie et Miracles de Samuel de Waldebba*.
Turnhout (Be.): Brepols, iv, 296 p.
- Colin, Gérard; Robin, Christian & Derat, Marie-Laure, eds
- 2017 *Saints Fondateurs du Christianisme Éthiopien: Frumentius, Garimā, Takla-Hāymānot et Ēwostātēwos*.
Paris: Les Belles Lettres, lxxxix, 239 p.
- Fasil Merawi
- 2017 Zera Yacob's *Hatata* and the vitality of an indigenous Ethiopian philosophy.
Ethiopian Journal of Social Sciences 3(2): 1-10.
- 2019 Claude Sumner and the quest for an Ethiopian philosophy.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 15(1) (Special Issue): 11-24.
- Fasil Merawi & Setargew Kenaw
- 2019 Is there an Ethiopian philosophy? Rereading the *Hatetas* of Zara Yaacob and Walda Hewat in the context of knowledge production.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 15(1) (Special Issue): 59-75.
- Getatchew Haile

- 2015 A Miracle of the Holy Trinity on Honouring the Sabbaths and the End of the World (EMML 4769, ff. 130r-134r).
In: CV 26, pp. 235-252.
- 2016a One more archaic Amharic poem on Christian virtues and vices.
In: CV 14, pp. 445-476.
- 2016b Pages from the history of Patriarch Matewos (Matthew I, 1378–1408)
Journal of the Canadian Society for Coptic Studies 8(1): 49-65.
- 2017 *'Life' and 'Miracles' of Abinä Akalä Krastos*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, xii, 146 p.
- 2018 A short apocalyptic text based on the Prophecy of Ezra (Esdras Salathiel).
Aethiopica 21: 28-86.

Getachew Haile, ed.

- 2017 *Ethiopian Studies in Honour of Amha Asfaw*.
New York, NY: no publisher, xviii, 476 p.

Girma Mohammed

- 2011 Whose meaning? The wax and gold tradition as a philosophical foundation for an Ethiopian hermeneutic.
Sophia 50(1): 175-187.
- 2014 Negotiating indigenous metaphysics as educational philosophy in Ethiopia.
Sophia 53(1): 81-97.
- 2018 Religion, politics and the dilemma of modernising Ethiopia.
HTS Teologiese Studies / Theological Studies (Pretoria) 74(1).
(<https://doi.org/10.4102/hts.v74i1.4878>)
- 2021 The moral responsibility of story-telling in multiethnic Ethiopia.
In: Teklu, Theodoros A., ed., *Moral Pedagogies for Africa: From Ethnic Enmity to Responsible Cohabitation*, pp. 19-35. London - New York: Routledge
(https://books.google.nl/books?id=0-g3EAAQBAJ&pg=PT4&hl=nl&source=gbs_selected_pages&cad=2#v=onepage&q&f=false).

Krawczuk, Marcin K.

- 2014 Some remarks on the Ethiopic martyrdom of St. Hripsime.
In: Iwona Kraska & Beata Wójtowicz, eds, *Current Research in African Studies: Papers in Honour of Mwalimu Dr. Eugeniusz Rzewuski*, pp. 185-183.
Warsaw: Elipsa.
- 2017 The Ethiopic account of Anthony Rawḥ martyrdom and the perception of the Muslim Arab world in Christian Ethiopia.
Studies in African Languages and Cultures 51: 23-31.

Lombardi, Chiara

- 2009 *Il Libro etiopico dei Miracoli di Maria*.
Naples: Università degli Studi 'L'Orientale' (PhD thesis), 116 p.

Mersha Alehegne

- 2015 Regularity and uniformity in the Ethiopian hagiographical tradition: a particular focus on narrating the childhood of saints.
Aethiopica 18: 145-162.
- 2016 Orature on literature: the case of Abba Gärima and his Gospel.

Aethiopica 18: 52-60.

Mubangizi, Odomaro

- 2019 The intellectual legacy of Prof. Claude Sumner in Western, Ethiopian and African thought.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 15(1) (Special Issue): 2-9.

Nosnitsin, Denis

- 2007 The Ethiopic Synaxarion: text-critical observations on Täklä Haymanot's commemoration (24 *Nähase*).
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 73: 141-183.
2015 Vita and Miracles of the *Ṣadāqan* of 'Addiqāḥarsi P'äraqlitos: a preliminary study.
In: CV 12, pp. 137-160.
2020 Christian manuscript culture of the Ethiopian-Eritrean highlands: some analytical insights.
In: CV 25, 282-321.

Piovanelli, Pierluigi

- 2014 *The Story of the Passion of Christ* – a new Ethiopic apocryphon attributed to Salome, Elizabeth, and Mary of Magdala.
In: CV 14, pp. 607-628.
2004 Connaissance de Dieu et sagesse humaine en Éthiopie: le traité *Explication de la Trinité* aux hérétique 'mikaélites'.
Le Muséon 117(1-2): 193-227.

Simegne Tafesse

- 2008 The mathematical basis of the calendar used by the Ethiopian Orthodox Twahedo Church for fasting periods and religious holidays.
East African Journal of Sciences 2(1): 79-85.

Sisay, Megersa Dirirsa

- 2018 The concept of a nation and its problematic appeal to universality: a critique from an African (Oromo) vantage point.
African Philosophy 15 (Online).

Tedros Abraha, OFM Cap.

- 2010 Apocryphal Gospels in the Ethiopic tradition.
In: Jörg Frey; Jens Schröter & Jakob Spaeth, eds, *Jesus in Apokryphen Evangelienüberlieferungen. Beiträge zu außerkanonischen Jesusüberlieferungen aus verschiedenen Sprach- und Kulturtraditionen*, pp. 611-653. Tübingen: Mohr Siebeck.
2013 (Pseudo) Cyril's interpretation of Proverbs 9:1 in the *Confessio Patrum* and its influence on traditional Ethiopian hermeneutics.
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 79 (fasc. 1-2): 305-325.
2017 The biblical canon of the Orthodox Täwahədo Church of Ethiopia and Eritrea.
In: Edward G. Farrugia & Emidio Vergani, eds, *Il Canone Biblico nelle Chiese Orientali: Atti del Simposio, Pontificio Istituto Orientale, Roma 23 marzo 2010*, pp. 95-122. Rome: Pontificio Istituto Orientale.

- 2015 Jacob of Serug in the Ethiopic tradition under review and new clues about the background of the Gə'əz anaphora ascribed to Jacob of Serug.
In: CV 26, pp. 463-478.
- Teklu, Theodros Assefa
2019 Recasting the golden rule: Claude Sumner's philosophical contribution reconsidered.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 15(1) (Special Issue): 41-57.
- Teshome Abera
2016 Rationality and ethics in Zara Yacob's "Hatata".
Imperial Journal of Interdisciplinary Research 2(2): 431-439.
- Zanetti, Ugo
2015a The Ethiopian short life of John of Scetis (seventh century).
In: CV 12, pp. 221-231.
2015b *Saint Jean, Higoumène de Scété (VIIe Siècle). Vie Arabe et Épitomé Éthiopien*.
Brussels: Société des Bollandistes (Subsidia Hagiographica, 94), 288 p.
- Zarzeczny, Rafał, S.J.
2013 Some remarks concerning the Ethiopic recension of the "Life of Antony".
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 79 (fasc. 1-2): 37-60.

41. Religion and Missions

41.1 General

- Abbink, Jon
2018 The religious soundscape of Ethiopia: 'noise' production between sacred and secular spaces.
In: CV 30, pp. 251-269.
- Assefa Tolera
2017 Interrogating religious plurality and separation of state and religion in Ethiopia.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 33(1): 39-72.
- Boylston, Tom
2017 From sickness to history: evil spirits, memory and responsibility in an Ethiopian market village.
Africa 87(2): 387-406.
- Dege-Müller, Sophia
2015 Die Königin von Saba. Das äthiopische Nationalepos.
Welt und Umwelt der Bibel 3: 36-41.
2016 'Remapping paradise': manuscript evidences of Ethiopian cosmological models and of visualizations of the paradisiacal garden.

In: CV 6, pp. 103-116.

Dereje Feyissa

- 2017 *Mechachal or mechal?* The politics of representing Ethiopia's religious past. *Ethiopian Journal of Religious Studies* 1: 69-98.

Dulin, John Christopher

- 2016 *Intelligible Tolerance, Ambiguous Tensions, Antagonistic Revelations: Patterns of Muslim-Christian Coexistence in Orthodox Christian Majority Ethiopia*.
San Diego: University of California - San Diego (PhD thesis), 348 p.
- 2017 Transvaluing ISIS in Orthodox Christian-majority Ethiopia. On the inhibition of group violence.
Current Anthropology 58(6): 785-804.
- 2020a 'My fast is better than your fast': concealing interreligious evaluations and discerning respectful others in Gondar, Ethiopia.
Ethnos 85(3) (<https://doi.org/10.1080/00141844.2020.1725093>).
- 2020b Value-dense indexes and the escalation of a Muslim-Christian conflict.
History and Anthropology 31(4): 47-63.

Freytag, Justus

- 2017 *Homeland Origins of the Hermannsburg Oromo Mission*.
Berlin: Cord Heinrich Bahlburg.

Fusari, Valentina

- 2015 Comboni Missionary Sisters in Eritrea (1914-2014).
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 45-70.

Gemechu, Jemal Geda

- 2016 The Faraqqasaa pilgrimage center from Bourdieu's perspectives of field, habitus and capital.
In: Echtler, Magnus & Asonzeh F.-K. Ukah, eds, *Bourdieu in Africa: Exploring the Dynamics of Religious Fields*. Leiden – Boston: Brill.

Gerbi, Wake Jeo

- 2017 Introduction of evangelical Christianity in Oromia: the five major expeditions.
African Journal of History and Culture 9(4): 34-40
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/AJHC2015.0299>)

Girma Mohammed

- 2017 Living together: the implications of Muslims and Christian sharing territory.
Oxford: Center for Muslim-Christian Studies (CMCS Research Briefing no. 9), 4 p.

Kairedin Tezera

- 2017 The unexplored assets: religious approaches for peacemaking among the Siltie people of Ethiopia.
Journal for the Study of the Religions of Africa and its Diaspora 3(1): 139-154.

Kaplan, Steven

- 2018 Groundwork, fieldwork and transnational research: Christians and Jews in Ethiopia.
Entangled Religions 6: 346-357.
- Keon-Sang An
2015 *An Ethiopian Reading of the Bible. Biblical Interpretation of the Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahido Church.*
Eugene, Or.: Wipf & Stock/Pickwick Publications, 272 p.
- Lusini, Gianfrancesco
2015 Il 'paesaggio ecclesiastico' in Etiopia. Riflessioni intorno a un recente contributo.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli - Sez. Orientale 75: 193-206.
- Maimire Mennasemay
2022 *Qine Hermeneutics and Ethiopian Critical Theory.*
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, 532 p.
- Mohammed, Dejen Assen
2017 Religious tolerance in Ethiopia: rhetoric and reality.
In: M. Christian Green, Rosalind I.J. Hackett, Len Hansen & François Venter, eds, *Religious Pluralism, Heritage and Social Development in Africa*, pp. 3-21.
Stellenbosch: SUN MeDIA.
- Østebø, Terje
2020 Christianity and Islam in Ethiopia. Religious nationalism and the Muslim 'Other'.
In: Øivind Fuglerud, Kjersti Larsen, Marina Prusac-Lindhagen, eds, *Negotiating Memory from the Romans to the Twenty-First Century: Damnatio Memoriae*. Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge.
- Serawit, Bekele Debele
2015 *Managing Irreecha: Religion and Politics in Post-1991 Ethiopia.*
Bayreuth: University of Bayreuth (PhD dissertation).
2016 Ambiguities of 'insiderness' in the study of religions: reflecting on experiences from Ethiopia.
Journal of Fieldwork in Religion 11(2): 157-169.
2017 Contested heritage: The "cul-touristic" turn in the celebration of Irreecha ritual in Ethiopia.
In: M. Christian Green, Rosalind I.J. Hackett, Len Hansen & François Venter, eds, *Religious Pluralism, Heritage and Social Development in Africa*, pp. 21-32. Stellenbosch: SUN MeDIA.
2018a Religion and politics in post-1991 Ethiopia: making sense of Bryan S. Turner's 'Managing Religions'.
Religion, State & Society 46(1): 26-42.
2018b Reading prayers as political texts: reflections on *Irreecha* ritual in Ethiopia.
Politics, Religion & Ideology 19(3): 354-370.
2019 *Locating Politics in Ethiopia's Irreecha Ritual.*
Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers, xii, 209 p. (Series: Studies of Religion in Africa, Volume: 49).

- 2020 Ethiopia in transition: thinking with feminist notions of *Waloo*, *Tumsa* and *Wallala*.
Afriche e Orienti (special issue, ed. David Chinigò) 22(2): 146-162.
- 2021 The politics of “queer reading” - an Ethiopian saint and discovering precolonial queer Africans.
Journal of African Cultural Studies 34(1): 98-110).
- Setargew Kenaw
- 2011 *Knowledge Production and Spiritual Entrepreneurship in Zar: A Study of Spirit Mediumship in Northeastern Ethiopia*.
Saarbrücken: VDM Verlag Dr. Müller, 128 p.
- 2017 Spiritual entrepreneurship in zar: a study on spirit mediumship and religion.
Ethiopian Journal of Religious Studies 1: 99-129.
- Steen-Johnsen, Tale
- 2016 *State and Politics in Religious Peacebuilding*.
Basingstoke – New York: Palgrave Macmillan (pp. 57-74).
- Theodros Teklu
- 2017 Religious pluralism and cohabitation in Ethiopia: some critical notes.
In: M. Christian Green, Rosalind I.J. Hackett, Len Hansen & François Venter, eds, *Religious Pluralism, Heritage and Social Development in Africa*, pp. 33-49. Stellenbosch: SUN MeDIA.
- Tibebe Eshete
- 2018 Accommodating changes and alternative responses: a comparative assessment of the role of the SIM youth center in Ethiopia.
In: Barbara M. Cooper, et al., eds, *Transforming Africa's Religious Landscapes: The Sudan Interior Mission (SIM), Past and Present*, pp. 199–223., 2018. Lawrenceville, NJ: Africa World Press.
- Tilahun, Bejital Zellelew
- 2015 *Narratives beyond the Knife: Food Contexts as Converging and Diverging Zones in Christian-Muslim Encounters in Ethiopia*.
Tübingen: Eberhard Karls Universität (Doctoral Dissertation), ix, 202 p.
- Treiber, Magnus
- 2015 The false Messiah - Evangelicalism, youth and politics in Eritrea.
In: Echtler, Magnus & Asonzeh F.-K. Ukah, eds, *Bourdieu in Africa: Exploring the Dynamics of Religious Fields*. Leiden – Boston: Brill.
- Yonas, Tariku Metaferia & Alemu, Kassa Reta
- 2017 Interreligious conflicts in Ethiopia: the case of Jimma Zone.
Ethiopian Journal of Religious Studies 1: 39-68.
- Witakowski, Witold
- 2013 Solomon in Ethiopian tradition.
In: Joseph Verheyden, ed., *The Figure of Solomon in Jewish, Christian and Islamic Tradition: King, Sage and Architect* (Themes in Biblical Narrative: Jewish and Christian Traditions, volume 16), pp. 218-240. Leiden: Brill.

Wright, Marta Camilla

- 2017 *Yäsaw ጸጃ*. Aggressive magic in Addis Ababa; micro-conflicts in a changing society.
Journal for the Study of the Religions of Africa and its Diaspora 3(1): 78-90.

41.2 Christianity

Abbink, Jon

- 2016 The Cross in Ethiopian Christianity: ecclesial symbolism and religious experience.
In: Elias K. Bongmba, ed., *Routledge Companion to Christianity in Africa*, pp. 122-140. London - New York: Routledge.

Abraham, Buruk Woldegaber, Abba & Portella, Mario Alexis

- 2012 *Abyssinian Christianity: the First Christian Nation? The History and the Identity of the Ethiopian and Eritrean Christians*.
Pismo Beach, CA: BP Editing.

Antonios, Alberto, Abba, OFMCap.

- 2013 *A Modern and Contemporary History of the Catholic Church in Ethiopia: (16th-20th Centuries)*.
Addis Ababa: Capuchin Franciscan Institute of Philosophy and Theology, xiii, 549 p.

Asale, Bruk A.

- 2013 Mapping the reception, transmission, and translation of scriptural writings in the EOTC: ow and why some ‘Ppseudepigraphical’ works receive ‘canonical’ status in the Ethiopian Church.
Journal of Semitics 22(2): 358–75.
2016 The Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahedo Church anon of the scriptures: neither open nor closed.
The Bible Translator 67(2): 202–222.

Bausi, Alessandro

- 2019 Tempo e storia nella tradizione etiopica cristiana.
In: Alessandro Bausi, Alberto Camplani & Stephen Emmel, eds, *Tempo e Storia in Africa / Time and History in Africa* (Africana Ambrosiana 4), pp. 79–112. Milan: Accademia Ambrosiana.
2020 Ethiopia and the Christian ecumene: cultural transmission, translation, and reception.
In: CV 25, pp. 217-251.

Baynes, Leslie

- 2012 Enoch and Jubilees in the canon of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
In: Eric F. Mason, ed., *A Teacher for All Generations: Essays in Honor of James C. VanderKam*, vol. 2, pp. 799–818. Leiden - Boston: Brill.

Berga, Petros S.

- 2014s *What Happened to the Original Christian Unity in Ethiopia?: Towards the Restoration of Our Original Unity in Christ*. 2nd ed.
Addis Ababa: Master Printing Press, 202 p.
- 2014b *Ecumenical Dialogue in the Rapidly Changing Ethiopia: a Reappraisal in the Postmodern World*.
Addis Ababa: Master Printing Press (Dissertation presented in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Doctorate in Theology (S.T.D), Rome), 362 p.
- Binns, John
2016 *The Orthodox Church of Ethiopia: a History*.
London: I.B. Tauris, 320 p.
- Boylston, Tom
2017 Things not for themselves: idolatry and consecration in Orthodox Ethiopia.
In: Minna Opas & Anna Haapelainen, eds, *Christianity and the Limits of Materiality*. London: Bloomsbury.
- 2018a Sharing space: on the publicity of prayer, between an Ethiopian village and the rest of the world.
In: Sonja Luehrmann, ed., *Praying with the Senses: Contemporary Orthodox Christian Spirituality in Practice*, Bloomington: Indiana University Press.
- 2018 *The Stranger at the Feast: Prohibition and Mediation in an Ethiopian Orthodox Christian Community*.
Oakland: University of California Press, ix, 181 p.
(<https://doi.org/10.1525/luminos.44>).
- Esler, Philip F.
2019 *Ethiopian Christianity: History, Theology, Practice*.
Waco, TX: Baylor University Press, 362 p.
- Fantini, Emanuele
2016 Crafting Ethiopia's glorious destiny: Pentecostalism and economic transformation under a developmental state.
Archives de Sciences Sociales des Religion 175: 67-86.
- 2018 Pentecostals and developmental citizenship in Ethiopia.
In: Barbara Bompani & Caroline Valois, eds, *Christian Citizens and the Moral Regeneration of the African State*, pp.115-130. London – New York: Routledge.
- Faqāda Gurmésā Kuṣā & Gebissa, Ezekiel
2009 *Evangelical Faith Movement in Ethiopia: the Origins and Establishment of the Ethiopian Evangelical Church Mekane Yesus*.
Minneapolis, MN: Lutheran University Press, 296 p.
- Frantsouzoff, Serge A.
2019 *The Acts of Lalibāla*: a collection of fables or an underestimated historical source?
Scrinium 15: 335-339.
- Fritsch, Emmanuel & Habtemichael Kidane

- 2020 The medieval Ethiopian Orthodox Church and its liturgy.
In: CV 25, pp, 162-193.
- Getatchew Haile
2018 *The Ethiopian Orthodox Church's tradition on the Holy Cross*.
Leiden - Boston: Brill, viii, 285 p.
- Gnisci, Jacopo
2020 Review article: a contextual reading of Ethiopian crosses through form and ritual.
Aethiopica 23: 256-268.
- Grenstedt, Staffan
2000 *Ambaricho and Shonkola: From Local Independent Church to Evangelical Mainstream in Ethiopia. The Origins of the Mekane Yesus Church in Kambata Hadiya*.
Uppsala: Uppsala University, Faculty of Theology (PhD Dissertation), 316 p.
- Haustein, Joerg
2017 Pentecostalism in Ethiopia: a unique case in Africa.
In: *Global Renewal Christianity. Vol. 3: Africa*, pp. 128-146. Lake Mary, FL: Charisma House.
- Istratii, Romina
2019 *Gender and development through local epistemologies: understanding conjugal violence among orthodox Tawahedo Christians in northern Ethiopia and implications for changing attitudes and norms within local worldviews*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis).
2020 *Adapting Gender and Development to Local Religious Contexts: A Decolonial Approach to Domestic Violence in Ethiopia*.
Abingdon, Oxon. – New York: Routledge, 288 p.
2021a An ethnographic look into conjugal abuse in Ethiopia: a study from the Orthodox Täwahedo community of Aksum through the local religio-cultural framework.
Annales d'Ethiopie 33: 253-300.
2021b *Discourses and Practices of Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahido Clergy Regarding Faith, Marriage and Spousal Abuse: The Case of Aksum in Tigray Region (prior the war)*.
London: SOAS University of London, Working Paper 3 (English). (Project dldl/ጽጵጽ: Bridging religious studies, gender & development and public health to address domestic violence in religious communities), 45 p.
2021c Domestic violence, faith, and the Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahedo Church: 16 days of activism against gender-based violence.
Public Orthodoxy Blog, 30 Nov. 2021
(<https://publicorthodoxy.org/2021/11/30/domestic-violence-ethiopia/>).
- Kaplan, Steven
2015 Mary of Zion: Biblical antecedents, historical debates and ethnographic questions.
In: CV 26, pp. 287-298.
2017 The Ethiopian Orthodox Church in the Holy Land.

Keon-Sang, An

- 2016 Ethiopian contextualization: the tradition of the Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahido Church.
Mission Studies 33(2): 147–162.

Lapchik Minski, Maurizio

- 2016 The Kebra Nagast and the Syriac Apocalypse of Pseudo-Methodius: a Miaphysite eschatological tradition.
Jerusalem: Hebrew University of Jerusalem, Department of Comparative Religion, 17 p.
- 2015 Resurrection in Ethiopian Christianity: a comparative study of the characteristics and development of resurrection beliefs in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
Jerusalem: Hebrew University of Jerusalem, Department of Comparative Religion, 25 p.

Levene, Dan

- 2021 The Archangel Michael: an everyday popular saint in Ethiopia.
In: Ingvid Saelid Gilhus, Alexandros Tsakos & Marta Camilla Wright, eds, *The Archangel Michael in Africa: History, Cult and Persona*, pp. London, etc.: Bloomsbury.

Lusini, Gianfrancesco

- 2020 The ancient and medieval history of Eritrean and Ethiopian monasticism: an outline.
In: CV 25, pp. 194-216.

Malara, Diego Maria

- 2017 *Geometry of Blessing: Embodiment, Relatedness, and Exorcism amongst Ethiopian Orthodox Christians in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia*.
Edinburgh: Edinburgh University (PhD thesis in Social Anthropology), 267 p.

Malara, Diego Maria & Boylston, Tom

- 2016 Vertical love: forms of submission and top-down power in Orthodox Ethiopia.
Social Analysis 60(4): 40-57.

Mashas, Andrew

- 2017 Buried, we will grow: the story of Meserete Kristos Church.
Anabaptist Witness 4(1): 83–87.

Meron Zeleke & Kiya Gezahegne

- 2017 *Tāhadiso* movement, a myth or reality? Inter-Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahdo Church rivalries.
Journal for the Study of the Religions of Africa and its Diaspora 3(1): 36-45.

Nosnitsin, Denis

- 2014 New branches of the Stephanite monastic network? Cases of some under-explored sites in East Tegray.

In: D. Nosnitsin, ed., *Ecclesiastic Landscape of North Ethiopia: Proceedings of the International Workshop, Ecclesiastic Landscape of North Ethiopia: History, Change and Cultural Heritage Hamburg, July 15-16, 2011*, Supplement to *Aethiopica*, 2, pp. 61–88, 155–163. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.

Oden, Thomas C. & Niccum, Curt, eds

2017 *The Songs of Africa – The Ethiopian Canticles*. Foreword by Alessandro Bausi. New Haven, CT: ICCS Press, 214 p.

Paulau, Stanislau

2015a Auf der Suche nach dem Tabot. Zu einem vergessenen Kapitel in der Geschichte der Wechselbeziehungen zwischen deutscher Wissenschaft, Mission und äthiopischem Christentum.

In: Claudia Rammelt, Cornelia Sclarb & Egbert Schlarb, eds, *Begegnungen in Vergangenheit und Gegenwart: Beiträge dialogischer Existenz*, pp. 286–295. Berlin, etc.: Lit Verlag.

2015b Legitimation strategies in the encounters between missionary and indigenous Christianity: examining German Hermannsburg Mission's narratives on the Ethiopian Orthodox Tewahedo Church (1924–1927).

In: Claudia Hoffmann, Florian Tudor & Irena Zellner Pavlović, eds, *Ökumenische Begegnungen – Ecumenical Encounters*, pp. 170–179. Leipzig: Evangelische Verlagsanstalt.

2016a Between Islam and the Christian West": Paulos Mar Gregorios' historiography of Ethiopian Christianity.

The Harp: Journal of Syriac, Oriental, and Ecumenical Studies 31: 231–243.

2016b Encountering the Ethiopian Orthodox Church in the pre-ecumenical age: some remarks on the First Protestant missionaries in Ethiopia (1829–1843).

In: CV 6, vol. 1, pp. 175–184.

2018 Interconfessional dialogue and traditional litigation in the early 20th-century Eritrea: a historical witness of an unpublished manuscript.

In: CV 31, vol. 1, pp. 143–155.

Paulau, Stanislau & Tamcke, Martin, eds

2022 *Ethiopian Orthodox Christianity in a Global Context: Entanglements and Disconnections*.

Leiden - Boston: Brill.

Persoon, Joachim G.

2014 *Spirituality, Power and Revolution: Contemporary Monasticism in Communist Ethiopia. With an Overview of the Orthodox Church during Communism by Václav Ježek*.

Volos: Volos Academy for Theological Studies, 545 p.

Schirripa, Pino

2017 Where Christianity is ancient: Pentecostalism, evil in the world and the break with the past Ethiopia.

In: Pavanello, Mariano, ed., *Perspectives on African Witchcraft*. Abingdon, Oxon. - New York, NY: Routledge.

Shelemay, Kay Kaufman

- 2013 Ethiopian lives and liturgies.
Harvard Divinity Bulletin 41(3-4).
<http://bulletin.hds.harvard.edu/articles/summerautumn2013/ethiopian-lives-and-liturgies>).
- Spencer, Steffan A.
 2021 Matrifocal retentions in Ethiopian Orthodox traditions: the madonna as Ark & Queen Makeda as prefiguration of Mary; with Egyptian queen Tiye & Pharaoh Hatshepsut as reference.
African Identities 19 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2021.1995325>).
- al-Suryiany, Father Bigoul
 2016 The monastery of the Abyssinians and the Abyssinian treasures in the monasteries of Wādī n-Naṭrūn.
Journal of the Canadian Society for Coptic Studies 8(1): 119-134.
- Tsehai Berhane-Selassie & Müller, Angela M.
 2015 Women in the Ethiopian Orthodox *Täwahədo* Church: gender and irregularities at holy water sites.
Annales d'Éthiopie 30: 119-152.
- Wadt, A., O.F.M.
 2015 Giovanni (Yû'annis, Yoüannés), vescovo di Goggâm, passato poi al cattolicesimo.
 In: CV 26, pp. 493-500.
- Witakowski, Witold
 2015 Antony, the first monk in Ethiopian tradition.
 In: CV 12, pp. 201-220.
- Wright, Marta Camilla
 2021 Relationships with the Archangel Michael: materiality and healing among Ethiopian Orthodox Christians in contemporary Addis Ababa.
 In: Ingvild Saelid Gilhus, Alexandros Tsakos & Marta Camilla Wright, eds, *The Archangel Michael in Africa: History, Cult and Persona*, pp. 115-126. London, etc.: Bloomsbury.
- Yonatan Tewelde
 2019 The impact of European Christian imagery on contemporary Orthodox Tewahedo iconography in Eritrea.
Northeast African Studies 19(2): 91-110.
- Zanetti, Ugo
 2016 The Ethiopian Church, an adult daughter of the Coptic Church.
Journal of the Canadian Society for Coptic Studies 8(1): 11-31.
- Zelalem Getnet
 2017 Treasure of Hayq Estifanos communal monastery: potential and challenges for tourism development.

Journal of Tourism and Hospitality 6(5) (<https://doi.org/10.4172/2167-0269.1000313>).

- 2018 Assessing potentials and challenges of Haiq Estifanos Communal Monastery for cultural heritage tourism development.
African Journal of History and Culture 10(1): 15–24.

41.3 Islam

Amira Abdulkadir

- 2016 Tigrinya ‘Ajamī on Najāšī’.
In: CV 6, vol. 2, pp. 135-148.

Ancel, Stéphane

- 2015 A Muslim prophecy justifying the conversion of Ethiopian Muslims to Christianity during Yoḥannēs IV’s reign. A text found in a manuscript in eastern Tigray.
Annales d’Éthiopie 30: 31-34.

Berhanu Matthews

- 2016 Mānzuma of the gāriba.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 49: 57- 77.

Desplat, Patrick

- 2016 “Heard about the Good-Deed-Sayers?” Islam and everyday conversations on religious difference in Harar, Ethiopia.
Journal of Islamic Studies 35: 11-42.

Gori, Alessandro

- 2015 Languages and literatures of the Muslims of the Horn of Africa: some first general reflections.
In: CV 13, pp. 119-126.
2019 Literary manifestations of the cult of the Muslim saints in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 28, pp. 111-118.

Ishihara, Minako

- 2015 The role of women in *Tijāniya*: from three Oromo religious centers in Western Ethiopia.
Annales d’Éthiopie 30: 21-44.
2016 Change in the significance of affiliation to *Ṭarīqa*: the case of *Tiğāniyya* in and around Ġimma.
Aethiopica 19: 149-164.
2018 A Muslim holy woman in a Christian Empire: textual analysis of the hagiography of Sitti Mumina.
Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies 36 (Tokyo), Special issue on Women in Modern Ethiopia.

Kefyalew, Tessema Semu

- 2016 Dynamics of the cult of Sheik Hussein of Bale, Ethiopia: its course and curse of the extremists, a historical perspective.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(1): 63-101.
- Krawczuk, Marcin K.
2019 The images of Muslims and Islam in Ethiopian hagiographies in Gə'əz.
Studies in African Languages and Cultures 53: 91-115.
- Østebø, Terje
2009 Ethiopia – on the borders of Christianity.
In: S.J. Hansen, T. Karadas & A. Mesøy, eds, *The Borders of Islam. Exploring Samuel Huntington's Faultlines, from Al-Andalus to the Virtual Ummah*, pp. 139-155. London: C. Hurst & Co.
2016 Islamic reformism as networks of meaning: the Intellectualist Movement in Ethiopia.
Sociology of Islam 4(3): 189–214.
- Østebø, Terje & Wallelign Shemsedin
2017 Ethiopian Muslims and the discourse about moderation.
Journal of Modern African Studies 55(2): 225-249.
- Petrone, Michele
2017 Ethiopian *Tiğāniyya* in context.
Aethiopica 19: 165–187.
2018 Sufism and textual practices in 20th century Ethiopia.
In: Mena Lafkioui & Vermondo Brugnatelli, eds / a cura di, *Written Sources about Africa and Their Study / Le Fonti Scritte sull'Africa e i Loro Studi*, pp. 313-336. Milan: Biblioteca Ambrosiana – IITL.
- Temesgen, Gebeyehu Baye
2018 Muslims in Ethiopia: history and identity.
African Studies 77(3): 412–427.
- Vergari, Moreno
2016 The shrine of Naḡāšī Aṣḡam b. Abḡar and the tombs of the companions of Muḡammad (Nägaš, Ethiopia). Photos and notes.
Etnorema 12 (Open access: <https://doi.org/10.23814/ethn.12.16.ver>).

42. Ethnology and Anthropology

42.1 General studies on society and culture

- Abbink, Jon
2016 Rethinking the anthropology of Ethiopia through culture and ritual.
In: CV 6, vol. I, pp. 37-52.

- 2017 Traditional Ethiopian legal culture: Amharic proverbs and maxims on law and justice.
In: CV 9, pp. 3-20.
- Abdi Asefa
2022 An ethnoarchaeological study of styles of dental modification in the Karrayyu Oromo and the Issa Somali, Central Ethiopia.
African Identities 20 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2022.2054772>).
- Abrha, Tesfay Asmerom
2017 The value of indigenous social knowledge in managing intra and inter-group conflicts: experience from South East Tigray, Ethiopia.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(8): 220-233 (open access: <https://academicjournals.org/journal/AJPSIR/article-full-text/94A34D065495>).
- Amborn, Hermann
2016 *Recht als Hort der Anarchie: Gesellschaft ohne Herrschaft und Staat*. Berlin: Mattes & Seitz, 285 p.
2018 Continuity and change in the relationship between artisans and farmers in southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 10, pp. 121-136.
2019 *Law as Refuge of Anarchy: Societies without Hegemony or State*. Trans. A.N. West. Cambridge, Mass. - London: The MIT Press, 223 p.
- Appleyard, David & Orwin, Martin
2007 The Horn of Africa.
In: Andrew Simpson, ed., *Language and National Identity in Africa*, pp. 267–290. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Arthur, John W.
2003 Brewing beer: status, wealth and ceramic use alteration among the Gamo of south-western Ethiopia.
World Archaeology 34(3): 516-528.
2006 *Living with Pottery: Ethnoarchaeology among the Gamo of Southwest Ethiopia*. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, xvi, 154 p.
2013 Transforming clay: Gamo caste, gender and pottery of Southwestern Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs (Kyoto), Suppl. 46: 5–25.
2014 Pottery uniformity in a stratified society: An ethnoarchaeological perspective from the Gamo of southwest Ethiopia.
Journal of Anthropological Archaeology 35: 106-116.
- Bonacci, Giulia
2017 La terre promise des Rastafaris.
L'Histoire, «Les collections» 74: 68-71.
- Brüne, Stefan
2007 Äthopiens erprobte “Kultur des Versteckens”.

In: Dieter H. Kollmer & Mückusch, Andreas, eds, *Horn von Afrika*, pp. 190-197. Paderborn: Verlag Ferdinand Schöningh.

Buffavand, Lucie

- 2020 La représentation d'un idéal. Centralisation et distribution des attributs du pouvoir dans trois sociétés éthiopiennes.
In: Delorme, P.-A. & C. Poutot, eds, *Clastres. Une Politique de l'Anthropologie*, pp. 139-157. Lormont: Le Bord de l'Eau (Coll. "Anamnèse").

Bula Wayessa

- 2021 'No one remains living in the past': the dynamics of pottery technological styles in southwestern Ethiopia.
Azania: Archaeological Research in Africa 56(1): 115-139.

Cascadden, Zoe; Lyons, Diane & Paris, Elizabeth

- 2020 On the surface: an ethnoarchaeological study of marginalised pottery production and the social context of pottery surface treatments in Tigray Regional State, northern highland Ethiopia.
Azania: Archaeological Research in Africa 55: 69-96.

Cauliez, Jessie, *et al.*

- 2017 Technical traditions and pottery craftsmanship among the Wolayta and Oromo groups in Ethiopia. Actualist references for refining prehistoric ceramic analytical protocols.
In: Burnez-Lanotte, Laurence, ed., *Matières à Penser: Raw materials acquisition and processing in Early Neolithic pottery productions. Proceedings of the Workshop of Namur (Belgium), 29 and 30 May 2015*, pp. 29-58.
Paris: Société préhistorique française (Séances de la Société préhistorique française, 11).

Clack, Timothy & Brittain, Marcus, eds

- 2018 *The River: Peoples and Histories of the Omo-Turkana Area*.
Oxford: Archaeopress, xii, 186 p.

Clack, Timothy; Brittain, Marcus & Turton, David

- 2017 Oral histories and the impact of archaeological fieldwork encounters: meeting Socrates on the Omo.
Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute 23: 669-689.

Dejene, Gemechu Chala

- 2017 Blessing the route. Striving for peace and success. Borana-Arbore ritual gift exchange.
Anthropos 112(1): 154-166.

Deresse Ayenachew

- 2017 A historical overview of the Wärgəḥ Muslim community in the Christian highland of Šäwa.
Afriques (open access, <http://afriques.revues.org/1944>).

Desalegn Amsalu

- 2019 The influence of post-1991 federalism on vernacular literatures in Ethiopia.
In: Obala F. Musumba, Oduor Obura, James Ogone & Susanne Gehrman, eds, *Eastern African Literatures and Cultures: Emerging Trends*. Glienicke: Galda Verlag.

Dira, Samuel Jilo & Hewlett, Barry S.

- 2016 Learning to spear hunt among Ethiopian Chabu adolescent hunter-gatherers.
In: H. Terashima & B.S. Hewlett, eds, *Social Learning and Innovation in Contemporary Hunter-Gatherers*, pp. 71-81. Tokyo: Springer.
2018 Cultural resilience among the Chabu foragers in Southwestern Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs (Kyoto) 39(3): 97-120.

Epple, Susanne

- 2018 Craftworkers, hunters and slave descendants in Ethiopia: new perspectives on the dynamics of social categories.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 27-49.
2020a Introduction.
In: CV 27, pp. 11-41.
2020b Local strategies to maintain cultural integrity: the vernacularization of state law among the Bashada and Hamar of southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 27, pp. 187-212.
2020c Combatting infanticide in Bashada and Hamar: the complexities behind a 'harmful traditional practice' in southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 27, pp. 339-369.
2022 Unprotected rights. Exploring hereditary status groups' access to law in Ethiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 257-285.

Epple, Susanne, ed.

- 2018 *The State of Status Groups in Ethiopia. Minorities between Marginalization and Integration*.
Wiesbaden: F. Steiner Verlag, 250 p.

Eskindir, Getachew Fentie; Shimelis, Admassu Emire; Hundessa, Dessalegn Demsash; Debebe, Worku Dadi & Jae-Ho Shin

- 2020 Cereal- and fruit-based Ethiopian traditional fermented alcoholic beverages.
Foods 9, 1781 (<https://doi:10.3390/foods9121781>).

Feleke Woldeyes & Shigeta, Masayoshi

- 2020 Local worldview linked resource perception and conservation behavior: evidence from Basketo and Kafa (Southwestern Ethiopia).
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue, 59: 83-103.

Fesseha Berhe

- 2018 The Dob'a in light of oral traditions from eastern and southern Tigray.
In: CV 15, pp. 163-184.

Gebre Yntiso

- 2016 Borderland conflicts in East Africa: the unnoticed wars in the Ethiopia-Kenya border.

- Ethiopian Journal of Development Research* 38(1): 31-54.
- 2020 Understanding customary laws in the context of legal pluralism.
In: CV 27, pp. 71-95.
- Gebreslassie, Kiros Hailu
- 2016 Social stratification and marginalization in the Southern Nations Nationalities and People Region of Ethiopia: the case of Manja minority groups.
Global Journal of Human Social Science: Sociology & Culture 16(6): 68-74
(<https://globaljournals.org/item/6643-social-stratification-and-marginalization-in-the-southern-nations-nationalities-and-people-region-of-ethiopia-the-case-of-manja-minority-groups>).
- Gebre Yntiso, Fekade Azeze & Assefa Fiseha, eds
- 2011-12 *Customary Dispute Resolution Mechanisms in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Arbitration and Reconciliation Centre, 2 volumes (in Amharic).
- Geleta, Esayas B.
- 2014 The politics of identity and methodology in African development ethnography.
Qualitative Research 14(1): 131–146.
- Getachew Assefa
- 2018 The constitutional right to self-determination as a response to the “question of nationalities” in Ethiopia.
International Journal on Minority and Group Rights 25(1): 1–50.
- 2020 Towards widening the constitutional space for customary justice systems in Ethiopia.
In: CV 27, pp. 43-62.
- Muauz, Gidey Alemu & Abebe Zegeye
- 2017 Neither tolerance nor forbearance: the social dynamics in the face of the new religiosity in Wollo society.
Journal of Developing Societies 33(3): 329–351.
- Girke, Felix
- 2018 The triangle of orality. On language, culture, and fieldwork in South Omo.
In: CV 15, pp. 267-292.
- Hailemariam Debena
- 2019 *Social Networks as Means of Coping in Environment of Social Exclusion. Evidences from Manja Community in Southwestern Ethiopia*. (sic)
Saarbrücken: VDM Verlag Dr. Müller, 112 p.
- Hernandoa, Almudena; González-Ruibal, Alfredo & Worku, Derara-Megenassa
- 2019 The Dats’in: historical experience and cultural identity of an undocumented indigenous group of the Sudanese-Ethiopian borderland.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 13(3): 504–524.
- Hinika, Mohammed Hassen & Julla, Desta Roba

- 2021 Life trajectories and changing patterns of marginalization among the smiths of Hararge, Ethiopia.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 56(4): 836-850.
- Kahsu, Abrha Belew
2021 The virtue and limits of *gereb* as an aboriginal conflict reconciliation device among the Wejerat people: the case of Hintalo-Wejerat *wereda*, Southeastern Tigray.
Society 58(2) (Springer Open: <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12115-021-00589-5>).
- Kamimura, Chiharu
2020 Eating as food or medicine: local food and health in a rural village in Amhara Region, Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue, 59: 123-141.
- Lee, Mooha; Meron Regu & Semeneh Seleshe
2015 Uniqueness of Ethiopian traditional alcoholic beverage of plant origin, *tella*.
Journal of Ethnic Foods 2: 110-114.
- Lesur, Joséphine & Planel, Sabine
2016 L'environnement, une construction dans le temps long: le Gamo et le Wolaita.
Études Rurales 197: 25-48.
- Liendl, Rafaela & Leithner, Jutta
2013 Anthropological contemplations on Ethiopia. Politics, religion, economy, social structure, education.
In: Andrea Rieger-Jandl, ed., *Tradition in Transition. Reflections on the Architecture in Ethiopia; with a Special Focus on the Afar Region*, pp. 113-148. Vienna: Institut für Vergleichende Architekturforschung.
- Lydall, Jean
2010 The paternalistic neighbor. A tale of the demise of cherished traditions.
In: CV 5, pp. 314-334.
- Lyons, Diane; Ferguson, Jeffrey; Harlow, Diana & Casey, Joanna
2018 Marginalized potters and ceramic compositional groups: neutron activation analysis of contemporary pottery from Tigray, northern highland Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 35(4): 567–595.
- Mains, Daniel & Eshetayehu Kinfu
2016 Making the city of nations and nationalities: the politics of ethnicity and roads in Hawassa, Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 54(4): 645-669.
2017 Governing the Bajaj: technology, markets, and the state in urban Ethiopia.
American Ethnologist 44(2): 263-274.
- Meckelburg, Alexander
2017 *From "Subject to Citizen"? History, Identity and Minority Citizenship: The Case of the Mao and Komo of Western Ethiopia*.

- Hamburg: University of Hamburg, Institut für Afrikanistik und Äthiopistik (PhD thesis), 273 p.
- 2018 Minority integration and citizenship expansion. Observations from the Mao and Komo groups in western Ethiopia.
In: CV 10, pp. 173-192.
- Meron Eresso
- 2015 Sacralizing religious space: online religious activism in Ethiopia.
Modern Africa 3(2): 127-154.
- Micheli, Ilaria
- 2020 Considering the gender narrative in the mirror of reality. How women consider and manage their right to health in some pastoralist tribes of South Omo Zone (Ethiopia).
La Ricerca Folklorica 74: 229–243.
- Miyawaki, Yukio
- 2018a Development of community-based organization by agro-pastoral women: a case in Southwestern Ethiopia.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 23: 1-14.
- 2018b How did the discourses of globalized eradication campaign reach grassroots communities? Female genital cutting and its eradication activities among the Yellow Bull in Ethiopia.
Sophia Journal of Asian, African and Middle Eastern Studies 36 (Tokyo), Special issue on Women in Modern Ethiopia.
- Nicolas, Andrea
- 2020 A matter perspective: of transfers, switching, and cross-cutting legal procedures: juridical processes among Oromo and Amhara, East Shewa.
In: CV 27, pp. 283-309.
- Peveri, Valentina & Drucza, Kristie
- 2016 *Ethiopian Country Study of Anthropological Gender and (Wheat-Based) Livelihood Literature*.
Addis Ababa: CIMMYT-Ethiopia, 69 p.
- Régi, Tamás
- 2013 The concept of the primitive in text and images. From colonial travelogues to tourist blogs in Southwestern Ethiopia.
Journeys 14(1): 40-67.
- Salamon, Hagar
- 2017 Spices for thought: salt, chili pepper, and slaves in Ethiopian Amharic proverbs.
Northeast African Studies 17(2): 101-130.
- Saleh, Mahmud Idris
- 2015 Code-switching and code-mixing among multilingual Eritrean communities: examples and motivations.

Etnorema 11: 56-66 (open access:
www.ethnorema.it/pdf/numero%2011/06%20Saleh.pdf).

Semeneh Seleshe, Cheorun Jo & Lee, Mooha

- 2014 Meat consumption culture in Ethiopia.
Korean Journal of Food Science and Animal Resources 34(1): 7-13.

Taddese, Jalata Jireta

- 2019 Contesting images of womanhood: the narrative construction of gender relations in Ethiopia.
African Studies Quarterly 18(3): 1–14.

Thubauville, Sophia

- 2010 Amity through intermarriage. Some outcomes of a workshop on inter-marriage between the Maale, Aari and Banna people of southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 5, pp. 252-267.

Uggla, Caroline; Eshetu Gurmu & Gibson, Mhairi A.

- 2018 Are wives and daughters disadvantaged in polygynous households? A case study of the Arsi Oromo of Ethiopia.
Evolution and Human Behavior 39:160–165.

Watson, Elizabeth E.

- 2004 ‘What a dolt one is’: language learning and fieldwork in geography.
Area 36(1): 59-68.

Wolde Gossa, Taddese & Guichard, Martine

- 2014 Friendship networks in Southwestern Ethiopia.
In: M. Guichard, T. Grätz & Y. Diallo, eds, *Friendship, Descent and Alliance in Africa*, pp. 57-73. Oxford – New York: Berghahn.

Wuhibegezer Ferede & Aklilu Kahsay

- 2020 Marginalization of artisans and its sequels on the endogenous development in central Tigray. [sic]
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 36(1): 19–36.

Zealelem Leyew

- 2016 The description of colour terms in Ethiopian languages.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 32(2): 53-86.

Zerihun Doda

- 2018 Indigenous religions, identity and biodiversity in Southwest Ethiopia. Lessons from Council of Nationalities-SNNPRS commissioned studies.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 111-127.

Zigale, Tamir Tenaw

- 2016 Indigenous institutions as an alternative conflict resolution mechanism in eastern Ethiopia: the case of the Ittu Oromo and Issa Somali clans.
African Journal on Conflict Resolution 16(2): 85-109.

42.2 Various ethno-cultural groups

Aari

Gebre Yntiso

- 2010 Language contact and its consequences in Aari.
In: CV 5, pp. 269-287.

Kaneko, Morie

- 2013 Transmigration among Aari woman potters in southwestern Ethiopia and the accumulation of experience in pottery-making techniques.
African Study Monographs, 46, 81-96.
- 2016 Variations in shape, local classification, and the establishment of a chaîne opératoire for pot making among female potters in southwestern Ethiopia.
In: H. Terashima & B.S. Hewlett, eds, *Social Learning and Innovation in Contemporary Hunter-Gatherers*. Tokio: Springer.

Noguchi, Mariko

- 2018 Social relationships of the elderly that support their daily lives: the case in Aari, Southwestern Ethiopia
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 23: 23-37

Shigeta, Masayoshi & Kaneko, Morie

- 2017 *Zairaichi* (local knowledge) as the manners of co-existence: encounters between the Aari farmers in Southwestern Ethiopia and the 'Other'.
In: Yntiso, Gebre; Ohta, Iharu & Matsuda, Motoji, eds, *African Virtues in the Pursuit of Conviviality: Exploring Local Solutions in Light of Global Prescriptions*, pp. 311-338. Bamenda (Cam.): Langaa.

Sommerschuh, Julian

- 2020a Legal pluralism and Protestant Christianity: from fine to forgiveness in an Aari community.
In: CV 27, pp. 213-234.
- 2020b Questioning growth: Christianity, development, and the perils of wealth in Southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Religion in Africa 50(1): 32-53.

Afar

Abeshu, Gemechu Adimassu

- 2019 The rise of new forms of power in Africa: the emergence of big men in the Afar Region of Ethiopia.
Modern Africa: Politics, History and Society 7(2): 5-29.

Alemu, Mu'uz Gidey & Mohamed, Hassan Saleh

- 2017 On the poetics and politics of the Afar Kassow.
Eastern African Literary and Cultural Studies 3(1): 19-39.

A-Shami, Gamal A-Din Ibrahim Khalil

- 2018 *Al Manhal: the Source in the History and Narratives of the Afar (Danakil)*.
Cairo: Harmony Press, 734 p.

Ashami, Maknun Gamaledin

- 2018 *The Political Economy of the Afar Region of Ethiopia: A Dynamic Periphery*.
Halle (Saale): Max Planck Institute for Social Anthropology (Series: Field
Notes and Research Projects, vol. 22).

Ayele Gebre-Mariam

- 1994 The alienation of land rights among the Afar in Ethiopia.
Nomadic Peoples 34-35: 137-146.

Flood, Glynn

- 2018 *In Pursuit of Afar Nomads: Glynn Flood's Work Journal and Letters from the
Field, 1973 – 1975*. Edited by Maknun Ashami, Jean Lydall and Michèle
Flood.
Halle (Saale): Max Planck Institute for Social Anthropology, vi, 211p.

Gouéry, Franck & Vielmer, Jean-Baptiste Jeangène

- 2011 *Les Afars d'Éthiopie. Dans l'Enfer du Danakil*.
Paris: Éditions Non Lieu.

Morin, Didier

- 2015 *Dictionnaire Historique Afar (1288-1982)*. Nouvelle édition.
Paris: Karthala (Série: Hommes et Sociétés), 470 p.

Trojer, Till J.F.

- 2021 *Landscapes, Salt and Ethics: a Visual Ethnography of the 'Afar Caravan Trade
in North-eastern Ethiopia*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis), xvi, 257 p.
(<https://eprints.soas.ac.uk/35510/>).

Agäw groups

Abraham Genet

- 2019 Vendetta case and oath-based indigenous conflict management in Jawi district,
Northwest Ethiopia: a symbolic ritual perspective.
Journal of African Studies and Development 11(3): 21-27.
2021 Traditional conflict resolution in Awi society, Northwest Ethiopia: practices
and challenges in the contemporary world.
African Identities 19 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2021.1974340>).

Desalegn Amsalu

- 2016a *History, Memory and Victimhood among the Kumpal-Agaw*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (PhD thesis).
2016b An ethnographic introduction to the Kumpal Agaw.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 49: 35-56.

- 2018 The social reproduction of marginalization among the Kumpal-Agaw of northwest Ethiopia.
In: CV 10, pp. 139-156.
- 2020 The impact of large-scale development projects on the Kumpal Agaw minority.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 76-96.

Takele Merid

- 2014 Change in the society-environment interaction and the challenge of livelihood strategies: the case of communities in Jawi *woreda* (district), north-western Ethiopia.
In: *Proceedings of the Second Annual Workshop of the Institute of Ethiopian Studies*, pp. 33-57. Addis Ababa: IES.

Alaba

Abeba Amare, Desta Amare, Firehiwot Bayu & Teferi Getahun

- 2014 Documentation of Halaba oral narratives.
In: CV 2, pp. 151-233.

Alle

Bosha Bombe & Temechehn Gutu

- 2018 Persistence of polygamy among the Alle of Southern Ethiopia.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 75-84.

Amhara

Desalegn Amsalu

- 2020 Use and abuse of ‘the right to consent’: forum shopping between *shimgilinna* and state courts among the Amhara of Ankober, north-central Ethiopia.
In: CV 27, pp. 163-185.

Gubaye, Assaye Alamineh; Abebe, Dires Dinberu; Mohammed, Seid Ali & Kumilachew, Siferaw Anteneh

- 2021 Impacts of blood feud in Amhara National Regional State, Ethiopia.
African Identities 19 (<https://doi.org/10.1080/14725843.2021.1876634>).

Kiya Gezahegne

- 2018 Living on the margins in the Rayya Qobbo highlands. Slave descendants in contemporary North Wollo, Amhara Region.
In: CV 10, pp. 157-172.

Kumilachew, Siferaw Anteneh; Gubaye, Assaye Alamineh; Mohammed, Seid Ali & Abebe, Dires Dinberu

- 2021 The causes of blood feud in Amhara Regional State, Ethiopia.
African Studies 80(3-4): 357-375
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/00020184.2021.1953373>).

Mezgebu Belay

- 2018 Feuding and the ‘myth of masculinity’ as expressed through the traditional verbal arts in Easten Goğğam, Amhara Region.
In: CV 15, pp. 293-306.

Anywa

Bishop, Sarah J.

- 2021 Song and the production of Anywa ethnicity in Gambella, Ethiopia.
Africa Today 68(2): 3-28.

Dereje Feyissa

- 2015 Power and its discontents: Anywaa’s reactions to the expansion of the Ethiopian state, 1950-1991.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 48(1): 31–48.

Perner, Conradin

- 1994-2016 *Living on Earth in the Sky: the Anyuak. An Analytic Account of the History and the Culture of a Nilotic People*. 8 Volumes.
Basel: Helbing und Lichtenhahn (volumes 1-2) and Basel: Schwabe Verlag (volumes 3-8).

Tasew Tafese

- 2016 Conflict management through African indigenous institutions: a study of the Anyuua community.
World Journal of Social Science 3(1): 22-31.

Arbore (‘Hor’)

Miyawaki, Yukio

- 2010 The interethnic relationship between the Hor and the Ts’amakko.
In: CV 5, pp. 186-212.

Banna

Epple, Susanne

- 2005 Missionierung und kultureller Wandel. Die Christianisierung der Banna in Südäthiopien.
In: Walter Bisang, Thomas Bierschenk & U. Verhoeven, eds, *Kulturelle und sprachliche Kontakte: Prozesse des Wandels in historischen Spannungsfeldern Nordostafrikas/Westasiens. Akten zum 2. Symposium des SFB 295 Mainz*, 15.-17.10.2001, pp. 383-406. Mainz: Gutenberg Universität Mainz.

Fitsum Bekele; Tariku Belay; Ahmed Zeynudin & Asrat Hailu

- 2018 Visceral leishmaniasis in selected communities of Hamar and Banna-Tsamai districts in Lower Omo Valley, South West Ethiopia: sero-epidemiological and Leishmanin skin test surveys.
PLoS ONE 13(5) (<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0197430>)

Bashada

Epple, Susanne

- 2010 Culture, contact, and identity. The multiethnic composition of the Bashada of Southern Ethiopia.
 In: CV 5, pp. 47-67.
- 2020 Contested customs and normative pluralism: forced marriage and abduction in Bashada.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 4 (3rd series, LI): 107-146.

Beta Israel ('Falasha')

Dege-Müller, Sophia

- 2018 Between heretics and Jews: inventing Jewish identities in Ethiopia.
Entangled Religions 6: 246-308
 (<https://doaj.org/article/0fc2aeee6d2f4450af478ddd97e2e512>).
- 2020 The monastic genealogy of Hoḥwārwa monastery: a unique witness of Betä ʾĪsraʾel historiography.
Aethiopica 23: 57-86.

Dege-Müller, Sophia & Kribus, Bar

- 2021 The veneration of St. Yared: a multireligious landscape shared by Ethiopian Orthodox Christians and the Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jews).
 In: Marian Burchardt & Maria Chiara Giorda, eds, *Geographies of Encounter. The Making and Unmaking of Multi-Religious Spaces*, pp. 255-280. Cham: Palgrave Macmillan.

Kribus, Bar

- 2018 Shedding light on medieval Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jewish) monasticism: an examination of sources and suggestions for future study.
Africana (<http://africana.hypothesis.org/619>).
- 2019a *The Monasteries of the Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jews)*.
 Jerusalem: Hebrew University (PhD thesis).
- 2019b Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jewish) monasticism and Ethiopian Orthodox monasticism in Ethiopia: a comparison.
 In: Orit Peleg-Barkat, Jacob Ashkenazi, Uzi Leibner, Mordechai Aviam & Rina Talgam, eds, *Between Sea and Desert: On Kings, Nomads, Cities and Monks. Essays in Honor of Joseph Patrich*, 253–263. Tzemaḥ: Kinneret Academic College, Institute for Galilean Archaeology.
- 2021 The battlefields of the 'Ten Lost Tribes' in Ethiopia. Tracing the geographical and material culture aspects of the wars between the Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jews) and the Christian Solomonic kingdom." In: Adam Knobler, Alexandra

- Cuffel & Daniel Stein Kokin, eds, *Proceedings of the Workshop “The Ten Lost Tribes: Cross-Cultural Perspective*. Bochum: Center for Religious Studies.
- 2022 *Ethiopian Jewish Ascetic Religious Communities: Built Environment and Way of Life of the Betä ʾĪsraʾel*.
York (UK): ARC Humanities, 248 p.

Kribus, Bar and Dege-Müller, Sophia

- 2021 Investigating the material culture of Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jewish) monasticism: the case of the Betä ʾĪsraʾel monastery of Qolqwalocč (Šowada) in the Səmen mountains.
In: Kathryn A. Bard, Andrea Manzo, Luisa Sernicola, Federica Sulas & Chiara Zazzaro, eds, *Volume in Memory of Rodolfo Fattovich*. Oxford: Archaeopress.
- 2022 St. Yared in the Səmen mountains of Northern Ethiopia: the Ethiopian Orthodox and Betä ʾĪsraʾel (Ethiopian Jewish) religious sites.
Afriques 13 (<https://journals.openedition.org/afriques/>).

Kribus, Bar & Krebs, Verena

- 2018 Beta Israel (Ethiopian Jewish) monastic sites north of Lake Tana. Preliminary results of an exploratory field trip to Ethiopia in December 2015.
Entangled Religions 6: 309-344
(<https://er.ceres.rub.de/index.php/ER/article/view/866>).

Quirin, James

- 2017 Beta Israel convert biographies, 1837-1931.
Ethiopian Journal of Religious Studies 1: 1-24.

Waldman, Menachem

- 2015 *A Journey to the Remnant of Ethiopian Jews*.
Jerusalem: Ben Zvi Institute (in Hebrew).

Weil, Shalva

- 2018 Ermias Essayas: a ‘forgotten’ Ethiopian Jew in Jerusalem.
In: Dario Miccoli, Marcella Simoni & Giorgia Foscari, eds, *Homelands and Diasporas: Perspectives on Jewish Culture in the Mediterranean and Beyond. A Festschrift for Emanuela Trevisan Semi*, pp. 14-25.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing.

Burji

Abdulfatah Abdāllāh

- 2015 *Chemuntanta Sera. Customary Law Procedures of the Burji Nationality*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Legal Procedures Centre and Burji Woreda Administration (in Amharic), 214 p.

Dassanech

Houtteman, Yvan

- 2004 Rituals and identity among the Daasanech.

- In: S. van Wolputte & G. Verswijver, eds., *African Pastoralists Studies II. At the Fringes of Modernity*. Tervuren, KMMA: 81-117.
- 2010 Murder as a marker of ethnicity: ideas and practices concerning homicide among the Daasanech.
In: CV 5, pp. 128-156.
- 2011 *Living in the Navel of Waag. Ritual Traditions among the Daasanech of South West Ethiopia*.
Ghent: University of Ghent (PhD dissertation), 300 p.
- 2014 Daasanech notions on social causation of well-being and misfortune.
In: Susanne Epple, ed., *Creating and Crossing Boundaries in Ethiopia: Dynamics of Social Categorization and Differentiation*, pp. 127-146. Münster : Lit Verlag.

Sagawa, Toru

- 2009 Why do people 'renounce war'? The war experiences of the Daasanech in the conflict-ridden area of Northeast Africa.
Kyoto: Ryokoku University, Afrasian Center for Peace and Development Studies (*Working Paper Series*, no. 42).
- 2010a War experiences and self-determination of the Daasanach in the conflict-ridden area of Northeastern Africa.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 14: 19-37.
- 2010b Local potential for peace. Trans-ethnic cross-cutting ties among the Daasanech and their neighbours.
In: CV 5, pp. 99-127.
- 2019 Waiting on a friend: hospitality and gifts to the "enemy" in the Daasanach.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 24: 1-16.

Dawro

Admasu Abebe

- 2015 *Dinka. Dauro's Traditional Musical Instruments*.
Addis Ababa: Berhanenna Selam Printing Press, x, 213 p. (in Amharic).

Admasu Abebe & Zelalem Tesfaye

- 2015 Defensive walls under threat: examining the status of the great medieval defensive walls of Dawuro People in Southern Ethiopia.
Journal for Studies in Management and Planning 1(9): 61-82 .

Dubale Gebeyehu

- 2012 *Social Hierarchy, Status, and Life of the Manas in Dawuro, South-West Ethiopia*.
Hawassa: Association for Research and Conservation of Indigenous Knowledge and Cultural Landscape, xi, 168 p.

Dizi

Ayele Tariku

- 2017 Marriage and values of virginity in rural Dizi people, Southwest Ethiopia.

- The Internet Journal Language, Culture and Society* 41: 8-14.
- 2018 Inter-group conflicts in the Horn of Africa: the case of the Diz and Suri people, Ethiopia [sic].
Human Affairs 28: 130-140.

Dorze

Getaneh Mehari

- 2006 *The Role of Women in the Household Economy, The Dorze Case*.
Addis Ababa: Department of Sociology and Social Anthropology, xiv, 98 p.

Gamo groups

Bosha Bombe

- 2014 Reclaiming lost identity: redemption of slave descendants among the Ganta.
In: S. Epple, ed., *Creating and Crossing Boundaries in Ethiopia: Dynamics of Social Categorization and Differentiation*, pp. 73-99. Münster: Lit Verlag.
- 2018 Heritages of slavery and status transformation. Evidence from Ganta, Gamo highlands of southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 10, pp. 65-78.

Temechegn Gutu

- 2010 The handling of homicide in the context of legal pluralism: cooperation between government and customary institutions in the Gamo highlands.
In: CV 27, pp. 97-114.

Gedeo

Abiyot Legesse

- 2014 *The Dynamics of Gedeo Agroforestry and its Implications to Sustainability*.
Cape Town: University of South Africa (PhD thesis).

Asebe Regassa Debelo, Abiyot Legesse, Milstein, Tema & Ongaye, Oda Orkaydo

- 2017 “Tree is life”: the rising of dualism and the declining of mutualism among the Gedeo of Southern Ethiopia.
Frontiers in Communication 2(7) (open access:
<https://www.frontiersin.org/articles/10.3389/fcomm.2017.00007/full>), 13 p.

Berhanu, Tesfaye-Aragaw

- 2009 *Contested Land: Land and Tenancy Disputes in Gedeo, Southern Ethiopia (1941-1974)*.
London: SOAS, University of London (PhD thesis).

Fekadu, Israel Alambo & Hawlti Abera

- 2019 Elderly care and social support systems among the Gedeo of southern Ethiopia: socio-cultural contexts, forms, dynamics and challenges.

Getachew Senishaw

- 2014 *The Nexus of Indigenous Ecological Knowledge, Livelihood Strategies and Social Institutions in Midland Gedeo Human-Environment Relations*. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (PhD dissertation in Social Anthropology), 267 p.
- 2018 The Gedeo after Jensen's ethnographic fieldwork: changes and continuities in religion and the *baalle* system. *Ityopis*, extra issue 3: 18-26.

Nigussie Meshesha

- 2018 Folk media as a platform for conflict resolution: the case of Gedeo, Ethiopia. *Ityopis*, extra issue 3: 95-109.

Talemos Seta; Abreham Assefa; Fisseha Mesfin & Alemayehu Balcha

- 2013 Distribution status and the impact of parthenium weed (*Parthenium hysterophorus* L.) at Gedeo Zone (Southern Ethiopia). *African Journal of Agricultural Research* 8(4): 386-397.

Gofa

Belayneh, Asgu Mukule

- 2016 *Gofa: History and Culture*. Addis Ababa: Illeni Printing, iv, 286 p. (in Amharic).

Yetebarek Hizekeal Zekareas

- 2019 The advent of "modern state" in Ethiopia and the dynamics of personal names and naming practices among the Gofa of Southwest Ethiopia. *Nordic Journal of African Studies* 28(1): 25-43.

'Gumuz'

Molla Gedefaw, Dawit Muluneh & Mekonen Aychiluhem

- 2014 Current status and correlates of modern family planning utilization in hard to reach ethnic minorities: the case of Gumuz, Northwest Ethiopia. *Open Journal of Epidemiology* 4(4): 188-198 (<https://www.scirp.org/journal/PaperInformation.aspx?PaperID=50785>).

Roro, Ameyu Godesso

- 2018 *The Representation of the Periphery as 'Unoccupied' Land in Ethiopia: The Case of the Western Oromo and the Gumuz. Text and Photo Essays*. Halle (Saale): Max Planck Institute for Social Anthropology, 59 p.

Wohabie Birhan & Teka Zewdie

- 2018 Marriage practices and gender role socialization among the Gumuz of Ethiopia. *African Journal of History and Culture* 10(4): 51–56.

Gurage

Bustorf, Dirk

- 2018 Religious identity claims and historical consciousness in myths of origin among the Gurage, Ethiopia.
In: CV 15, pp. 139-162.

Tigist, Shewarega Hussen

- 2009 Empowering the nation, disempowering women: the case of *kitcha* customary law in Ethiopia.
Agenda: Empowering Women for Gender Equity 23(82): 94-99.

Walelign Tadesse

- 2015 Continuity and change in traditional local governance: reflections from *Ye-Gordana Sera* of Kistane Gurage.
In: CV 4, pp. 193-228.

Wubyid Kumel

- 2011 Indigenous conflict resolution mechanisms: the case of the Ennor Gurage.
In: CV 22, pp. 224-269.

Zerihun Yemataw; Awole Zeberga; Sadik Muzemil; Fikre Handoro & Mikias Yeshitla

- 2016 Community mobilization and awareness creation for the management of Enset *Xanthomonas Wilt* (EXW): the case of Gerino Enset Tekil *kebele* administration, Gurage Zone, Southern Ethiopia.
American Journal of Plant Sciences 7(13): 1765-1781.

Hadiyya

Braukämper, Ulrich

- 2016 Hadiyya.
Encyclopaedia of Islam, vol. 3. Leiden: Brill (open access:
http://referenceworks.brillonline.com/entries/encyclopaedia-of-islam-3/hadiyya-ethiopia-COM_30169).

Dereje Feyissa

- 2019 Beyond economics: the role of socio-political factors in Hadiya migration to South Africa.
Zanj: The Journal of Critical Global South Studies 5(1-2): 35-58.

Peveri, Valentina

- 2007a *Pratiche di Genere: Forme di Socialità e Riproduzione fra le Donne Hadiya (Etiopia Centro-meridionale)*.
Bologna: Università di Bologna (PhD Dissertation).
2007b *Voci di Donne: Essere e Divenire in un Villaggio Hadiya, Etiopia Centro-meridionale*.
Bologna: Baiesi, 277 p.
2012a *L'Albero delle Donne. Etnografia nelle Piantagioni e Cucine d'Etiopia*.
Bologna: I Libri di Emil, 336 p.

- 2012b Il ratto delle donne. Amore e violenza in un villaggio d'Etiopia.
Antropologia 14: 229-257
<http://www.ledijournals.com/ojs/index.php/antropologia/article/view/178>).
- 2014 Approaching abduction through narratives: love and violence in a Hadiya village, southwestern Ethiopia.
Paideuma 60: 205-226.
- 2015 The exquisite political fragrance of enset. Silent protest in Southern Ethiopia through culinary themes and variations.
PACO (PARtecipazione e CONflitto - The Open Journal of Sociopolitical Studies 8(2): 555-584.
- 2016a Land and love calculations in Hadiya.
 In CV 6, vol. 2, pp. 247-258.
- 2016b Ghosts of hunger: An anthropological view of agricultural intensification in Southwestern Ethiopia.
 Boston: African Studies Center, Boston University (PSAE Research Series 13).
- 2016c La lunga marcia del mais. Piante coraggiose, contadini resilienti e OGM nel sud dell'Etiopia.
 In: F. Cuturi, ed., *Cibo e Potere*. Pisa: ETS.
- 2018 Seeing like a woman farmer: the diverse and 'illegible' life of perennial crop agriculture.
 In Jennifer Brady, Barbara Parker, Susan Belyea & Elaine Power, eds, *Feminist Food Studies: Exploring Intersectionality*. Montreal: McGill-Queens University Press.
- 2021 Flavouring the nation: the rhetoric of nutrition policies in Ethiopia.
 In: CV 40, pp. 253-282.
- Tsegaye, D., Muroki, N.M. & Kogi-Makau, Wambui
 1998 Food taboos among pregnant women In Hadiya Zone, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Health Development 12(1): 45-49.
- Zenebe, Yohanis Candido; Kasahun, Desyalew Mekonen & Mulugeta, Berihun Asfaw
 2016 The migrant hero: culture of migration and its implication on mate selection among Hadiya society, Southern Ethiopia.
Global Journal of Human-Social Science, Sociology and Culture 16(4): 55-63
- Hamar*
- Brüderlin, Tina
 2012 *The Incorporation of Children into the Society: Pre- and Postnatal Rituals among the Hamar of Southern Ethiopia*.
 Mainz: Department of Anthropology and African Studies, Johannes Gutenberg-Universität Mainz (Working Paper 135), 123 p.
- Dubosson, Jérôme
 2018 The Hamar: living by, for and with the cattle.
 In: CV 49, pp. 125-132.
- Lydall, Jean
 2021 Kinship: mother and child of rhetoric.

In: CV 40, pp. 57-79.

Samuel Tefera

- 2016 Development, trends and management of rangeland enclosures among the Hamar in southwest Ethiopia: prospects and challenges.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 38(2).
- 2017 *Livestock Mobility, Rangeland Use and Sedentarization among the Hamar in Southwest Ethiopia*.
Kyoto: Shokado Book Sellers.

Samuel Tefera & Kaneko, Morie

- 2020 Sustaining life amid growing uncertainties: Hamer womens' engagement in land management.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue 59: 69-82.

Strecker, Ivo

- 2010 Modalities of cultural neighborhood. A view from Hamar.
In: CV 5, pp. 29-46.
- 2021 Enculturation as rhetorical practice.
In: CV 40, pp. 182-204.

Yohannes Yitbarek

- 2020 Clashing values: the 2015 conflict in Hamar district of South Omo Zone, southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 27, pp. 371-397.

Harari

Banti, Giorgio

- 2010 The literature of Harar until the end of the 19th century.
Civiltà del Mediterraneo 16-17: 149-182.

Baynes-Rock, Marcus

- 2016 The ontogeny of hyena representations among the Harari people of Ethiopia.
Africa (International African Institute) 86(2): 288-304.

Käficho

Desta, Geneme Gebre; Solomon, Areaya Kassa & Kassa, Michael Wodeyesus

- 2021 Ethnomathematics in Kafa, Ethiopia: number sense and its level of inclusion in school curriculum.
Mediterranean Journal of Social & Behavioral Research 5(3): 41-50.

Jackson, Ruth

- 2016 Changing the place of birth from home to health facilities in Kafa Zone, Ethiopia.
Journal of Development Effectiveness 8(3): 423-435.

Melkenh Seid & Yonas Adigeh

- 2015 Exploring the status of language planning in Kafa Zone.
In: CV 3, pp. 118-176.

Taddese Berisso

- 2020 Social exclusion of marginalized minorities in Kaffa, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 97-123.

Yoshida, Sayuri

- 2021 The transition of the belief in Ego from a traditional 'religion' to a 'culture': historical changes and the roles of the *alamos* in Kafa Zone, southwest Ethiopia.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 26: 1-19.

Zegeye Wolde-Mariam

- 2016 Change and continuity in the indigenous institution of *Qoollee deejjoo* ritual practice and its role in forest resource management among the Kafecho: the case of Gimbo *woreda*.
African Journal of History and Culture 9(3): 15-26.
- 2021 A historical glimpse of *Hiriyoo*: rethinking the indigenous defense system and military mobilization of the kingdom of Kafa prior to 1897, Southwest Ethiopia.
African Journal of History and Culture 13(1): 56-71.

Kara

Girke, Felix

- 2015 The uncertainty of power and the certainty of irony.
In: R. Hariman, ed., *Culture, Catastrophe + Rhetoric. The Texture of Political Action*, pp. 168-193. Oxford – New York: Berghahn Books.
- 2018 *The Wheel of Autonomy. Rhetoric and Ethnicity in the Omo Valley*.
Oxford – New York: Berghahn Books, 308 p.
- 2021 Establishing ethos: the rhetorical work of bondfriendship.
In: CV 40, pp. 116-141.

Girke, Felix & Dunga, Nauma Batum

- 2021 Bittamo: authority, legitimacy, and duty in Kara, southern Ethiopia.
In: Steinforth, Arne S. & Klocke-Daffa, Sabine, eds, *Challenging Authorities: Ethnographies of Legitimacy and Power in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 121-146. Cham: Palgrave Macmillan -Springer.

Konso

Arthur, John W.

- 2021 Beer, ritual, and identity: ethnoarchaeological and archaeological study in Konso, southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Anthropological Archaeology 64
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S0278416521000830>).

Demeulenaere, Elise

- 2002 Le Moringa stenopetata est-il l'arbre des Konso?

In: M-C. Cormier-Salem; D. Juhé-Beaulaton; J. Boutrais & B. Roussel, eds,
Patrimonialiser la Nature Tropicale: Dynamiques Locales, Enjeux Internationaux,
pp. 371-402. Paris: Institut de Recherche pour le Développement (IRD).
(http://horizon.documentation.ird.fr/exl-doc/pleins_textes/divers09-03/010028405.pdf).

Kansite Gellebo

- 2018 Contemporary contexts of memorial emblems for Konso heroes.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 51-62.
- 2019 *Dhina*: a multi-purpose communal tree-and-shrub belt around the nucleated settlements of the Konso.
International Journal of Anthropology 35(3-4): 189-197.
(<https://doi.org/10.14673/IJA2020341063>)

Metasebia Bekele

- 2017 The memory of heroes: the Konso experience.
Annales d’Ethiopie 31: 161-177.

Poissonnier, Nicole

- 2010 Favourite enemies. The case of the Konso.
In: CV 5, pp. 236-251.

Sibilo Gashure & Desalegn Wana

- 2021 Spatiotemporal climate variability and trends in UNESCO designated cultural landscapes of Konso, Ethiopia.
African Geographical Review 41
(<https://doi.org/10.1080/19376812.2021.1997611>).

Yonas Begele

- 2014 Konso oral narratives.
In: CV 2, pp. 235-280

Koré (‘Amarro’)

Fisseha Mesfin; Talemossa Seta & Abreham Assefa

- 2018 An ethnobotanical study of medicinal plants in Amaro Woreda, Ethiopia.
Ethnobotany Research and Applications 12: 341-354.

Kuch’a

Ayzza, Haylegorgisa Hawtaamo

- 2015 *History and Culture of the Kuč’a*.
Addis Ababa: n.p., xii, 255 p.

Kwegu

Buffavand, Lucie

- 2018 Kwegu: hunters of the river.
In: Clack, T. and M. Brittain (eds.), *The River: Peoples and Histories of the Omo-Turkana Area*, pp. 140–145. Oxford: BAR.

Maale

Arii, Haruka

- 2016 How women choose their schooling in their life course: the case of Maale, Southwestern Ethiopia.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 21: 1-28.
- 2018a The maternity home: delivery services in health facilities in Maale, southwestern Ethiopia.
Journal of African Studies (Kyoto) 93: 1-8 (in Japanese).
- 2018b "A woman like a man" and "a stupid woman": the narrative of gendered value and the expansion of school education in Maale, Southwestern Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs. Supplementary issue 54: 101-114.

Hanna Getachew

- 2018 How do Maale women respond and adapt to contact with ‘outsiders’.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 63-74.

Majangir

Bayleyegn Tasew

- 2018 The mythically modelled human-environment tradition of the Majangir society, South-western Ethiopia.
In: CV 15, pp 307-326.

Mao

Meckelburg, Alexander

- 2015 Slavery, emancipation, and memory: exploratory notes on western Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 48(2): 345-362.
- 2016 Borders and boundaries within western Ethiopia: dilemmas of group identity, representation and agency.
In: Toyin Falola & Emmanuel M. Mbah, eds, *Protest, Dissent and Internal Boundary Disputes in Africa*, pp. 171-190. Abingdon, Oxon. - New York: Routledge.

Mareqo

Yohannes, Tesfaye Getachew & Buruk, Wolde-Michael Jima

- 2021 A history of reaction of the Mareko people against the Italian invasion and the five year Italian rule in south central Ethiopia.
Historical Research Letter 53
(<https://iiste.org/Journals/index.php/HRL/article/view/56052>).

- 2022 The resistance movement of the Mareko people against the Fascist aggression and occupation in south-central Ethiopia.
Ufahamu. A Journal of African Studies 43(1): 71-86.

Me'en ('Tishana', 'Bodi')

Buffavand, Lucie

- 2016a 'The land does not like them': contesting dispossession in cosmological terms in Mela, south-west Ethiopia.
Journal of Eastern African Studies 10(3): 476-493.
- 2016b From clanship and rituals to maize fields and markets: exploring the transformations of the Bodi-Dime relationship.
 In: CV 6, pp. 51–68.
- 2016c Exploring the transformations of the Bodi – Dime relationship.
 In: CV 6, vol. 2, pp. 51-68.
- 2017 *Vanishing Stones and the Hovering Giraffe: Identity, Land and the Divine in Mela, South-West Ethiopia*. Halle (Saale): Martin-Luther-Universität Halle-Wittenberg (PhD thesis).
- 2021a Seeing a feathered serpent in a dust devil. Connecting extraordinary animals with natural phenomena among the Mela (Ethiopia).
Annales de la Fondation Fyssen (2019) 34: 11-29.
- 2021b State-building in the Ethiopian South-western lowlands: experiencing the brunt of state power in Mela.
 In: CV 38, pp. 249-267.

Clack, Timothy & Buffavand, Lucie

- 2018 Sacrifice and platforms in Bodi.
 In: CV 18, pp. 117–124.

Fana Gebresenbet

- 2018 Transforming the Bodi from pastoralists to outgrowers: land and state capitalism in South Omo, southwest Ethiopia.
 In: Akinola, A. & Wissink, H., eds, *Trajectory of Land Reform in Post-Colonial African States*, pp. 43-55. Cham: Springer.
- 2021 Sugar industrialization and distress selling of livestock among the Bodi pastoralists in Ethiopia's lower Omo valley.
Pastoralism: Research, Policy and Practice (2021) 11:22
<https://doi.org/10.1186/s13570-020-00180-3>.

Mursi

Azeb Girmai

- 2020 Cultural capital as access to livelihood opportunities for local people at destinations, and effect of changes in cultural practice: a case study in South Omo Zone, Ethiopia.
African Study Monographs, Supplementary issue, 59: 105-122.

Demerew Danye & Novichkhina, Anastasia

- 2018 Local economics: cattle and crops.
In: CV 18, pp. 97-103.

Drapeau, Michelle

- 2018 Early prehistory of fauna and environment in Mursiland.
In: CV 18, pp.11-15.

Eczet, Jean-Baptiste

- 2014 Reveal and remove. Uses of the body and its ornaments in Mursiland.
Annales d'Éthiopie 29: 279-283.
- 2015 Humans and cattle in the Mursi country: sensitive registry and process of socialisation.
Anthropozoologica 50(1): 49-53.
- 2016 Perception et relation: l'expression du *cattle complex* par les Mursi.
In: C. Fausto & C. Severi, eds, *Paroles en Images: Écriture, Corps et Mémoires*, pp. 35-58. Collection du Programme Saint Hilaire, Open Edition Press.
- 2018 Colour, metaphor and persons.
In: CV 18, 65-70.
- 2019 *Amour Vache: Esthétique Sociale en Pays Mursi (Éthiopie)*.
Sesto San Giovanni. It.: Éditions Mimésis ("Ethnologiques" n. 2), 370 p.
- 2022 *Cattle Poetics. How Aesthetics Shapes Politics in Mursiland, Ethiopia*.
Oxford – New York: Berghahn, 346 p.

Eczet, Jean-Baptiste, with Poissonnier, Bertrand

- 2012 Décors mobiliers médiévaux et décors corporels actuels: exercice comparatif ethnoarchéologique Shay/Mursi.
In: F.-X. Fauvelle-Aymar & B. Poissonnier, eds, *La Culture Shay d'Éthiopie (VIIIe-XIIIe siècles)*, *Annales d'Éthiopie*, hors-série n° 3, pp. 175-190. Paris: De Boccard - Addis Ababa: Centre Français des Études Éthiopiennes.

Fayers-Kerr, Kate Nialla

- 2015 The healing arts of body painting: lessons learnt from medical anthropology.
Oxford: ISCA (paper).
- 2018 Clay, cosmology and healing.
In: CV 18, pp. 71-75.
- 2019 Becoming a community of substance: the Mun, the mud and the therapeutic art of body painting.
In: L. Attala, L. Steel & K. Zinn, eds, *Body Matters: Exploring the Materiality of the Human Body*, pp. 109-133. Bangor: University of Wales Press.

Insoll, Timothy & Clack, Timothy

- 2018 Nomadic traditions of cattle beautification: the Mursi example.
In: CV 18, pp. 76-80.

LaTosky, Shauna

- 2015 Lip plates, "harm" debates and the cultural rights of Mursi (Mun) women.
In: C. Longman & T. Bradley, eds, *Interrogating Harmful Cultural Practices. Gender, Culture and Coercion*, 169-192. Farnham, Surrey - Burlington, VT: Ashgate.

- 2018 Lip plates.
In: CV 18, pp. 87-91.
- 2021a Customary land use and local consent practices in Mun (Mursi): a new call for meaningful FPIC standards in Southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 38, pp. 268-291.
- 2021b The rhetorics of purging among the Mun (Mursi) of southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 40, pp. 143-167.
- 2022 «When the milk containers are empty, the children ‘milk’ *marula!*». The role of wild food plants among Mun (Mursi).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 6 (3rd series), no. 51: 233-256.
- Régi, Tamás
- 2015 The magic of things: an anthropological perspective on material exchange in a southwestern Ethiopian tourist area.
African Study Monographs 36(2): 101-115.
- 2018 Identity ceremony: the duel.
In: CV 18, pp. 92-96.
- Salazar Bonet, Juan; Robitaille, Jerome & Diez, Augustin
- 2012 La industria lítica mursi en el valle del Mago (Etiopía).
Archivo de Prehistoria Levantina (Valencia) 29: 379-396.
- Salazar Bonet, Juan
- 2011 Cultura material y etnografía en el valle del Omo (Etiopía) entrevista con David Turton.
Revista Valenciana d’Etnologia 6: 28-44.
- Salazar Bonet, Juan
- 2018a Material culture.
In: CV 18, 81-86.
- 2018b *Cultura Material e Identidad de un Grupo Agrícola-Ganadero del Sudoeste Etíope: los Mursi*.
Barcelona: SERP, Societat Catalana d’Arqueologia, 403 p.
- Salazar Bonet, Juan; Brittain, Marcus & Clack, Timothy
- 2017 Una perspectiva desde la cotidianidad sobre la cultura material mursi (SW Etiopía).
Complutum 28(2): 431-443 (<https://doi.org/10.5209/CMPL.58439>).
- Turton, David & Lugulointheno Jordomo
- 2018 Who are the Mursi?
In: CV 18, pp. 55-64.
- Nyangatom*
- Carr, Claudia
- 2017 Nyangatom livelihood and the Omo riverine forest.
In: C.J. Carr, ed., *River Basin Development and Human Rights in Eastern Africa — A Policy Crossroads*, pp. 145-156. London: Springer.

Elias Alemu

- 2018 Border narratives and ethnogenesis along the Southwestern Ethiopian frontier. The experience of Nyangatom.
Ityopis, extra issue 3: 85-93.

Gebre Yntiso

- 2016 Ethnic boundary making in East Africa: rigidity and flexibility among the Nyangatom people.
African Study Monographs 37(4): 143-160.

LaTosky, Shauna & Louren Nakali

- 2010 The realities of reality TV in a Nyangatom village.
In: CV 5, pp. 288-313.

Mercy, Fekadu Mulugeta

- 2016a The future of small arms in pastoral lowlands of the Horn of Africa: a case of the Nyangatom people in southwest Ethiopia.
In: CV 34, pp. 143-155.
2016b Statehood, small arms and security governance in Southwest Ethiopia: the need for an African-centred perspective.
In: S. Okello & M. Gebremichael, eds, *African-Centred Solutions: Building Peace and Security in Africa*, Addis Ababa: Institute for Peace and Security Studies.

Tornay, Serge A.

- 2017 *Ethnographie des Fusils Jaunes, Éthiopie I. 1970-1971.*
Paris: Éditions Sépia, 226 p.
2018a *Ethnographie des Fusils Jaunes, Éthiopie II. 1972-1973.*
Paris: Éditions Sépia, 236 p.
2018b *Ethnographie des Fusils Jaunes, Éthiopie III. Mars-Juillet 1973.*
Paris: Éditions Sépia, 314 p.
2018c *Ethnographie des Fusils Jaunes, Éthiopie IV. Août-Novembre 1973.*
Paris: Éditions Sépia, 354 p.

Nuer

Carver, Freddie, et al.

- 2020 “No one can stay without someone”: Transnational networks amongst the Nuerspeaking peoples of Gambella and South Sudan.
London - Nairobi: Rift Valley Institute, 51 p.

Seide, Wondwosen Michago

- 2017 *The Nuer pastoralists: between large scale agriculture and villagization: a case study of the Lare District in the Gambella Region of Ethiopia.*
Uppsala: Nordiska Afrikainstitutet, 58 p.

Ongota

Savá, Graziano & Thubauville, Sophia

- 2010 The Ongota. A branch of the Maale? Ethnographic, historic and linguistic traces of contact of the Ongota people.
In: CV 5, pp. 213-235.

Savá, Graziano & Tosco, Mauro

- 2015 The Ongota language – and two ways of looking at the history of the marginal and hunting-gathering peoples of East Africa.
Ethnorema 11: 1-17
(<https://doaj.org/article/144e85826854439ea0b8acd898a13cd0>).

Oromo

Aberra Degefa

- 2020 When parallel justice systems lack mutual recognition: negative impacts on the resolution of criminal cases among the Borana Oromo.
In: CV 27, pp. 311-338.

Abiyot, Eliyas Anbacha & Kjosavik, Darley J.

- 2019 Gendered perspectives of climatic and non-climatic stressors in Borana, southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Arid Environments 166: 28–36
(<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jaridenv.2019.02.012>).
2021 Pastoral livelihood diversification and gender in Borana, southern Ethiopia.
Rangeland Ecology & Management 79: 1-12
(<https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/abs/pii/S1550742421000750>).

Addisu Asefa & Habte, Jebessa Debella

- 2021 Oromo folklore manifested through features of the northern ground-hornbill in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 17(2): 2-24.

Asebe Regassa Debelo

- 2017 Competing epistemologies: conservationist discourses and Guji Oromo's sacred cosmologies.
Journal for the Study of Religion, Nature and Culture 11(2): 249–246.
(<https://journals.equinoxpub.com/OLDJSRNC/article/viewArticle/20055>).
2019 Living with conflict: Borana's resilience in southern Ethiopia.
African Conflict & Peacebuilding Review 9(2): 75–97/

Asebe Regassa Debelo & Tadesse, Jaleta Jirata

- 2018 "Peace is not a free gift": indigenous conceptions of peace among the Guji-Oromo in southern Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 18(1–2): 201–230.

Assefa, T.D.

- 2020 Oromo orature: An ecopoetic approach, theory and practice (Oromia/Ethiopia, Northeast Africa).
Humanities 9(2), 28 (<https://doi10.3390/h9020028>).

- Boru, Shana Gufu
 2016 Sustainable pastoral livelihoods at a cross-roads. Broken system resilience and institutional disenfranchisement among the Borana Oromo of Southern Ethiopia. In: M. Muchie, *et al.*, eds, *Regenerating Africa. Bringing African Solutions to African Problems*, pp. 266-286. Pretoria: Africa Institute of South Africa.
- Ayehu Bacha; Kamil Mohammed; Lenin Kuto & Dereje Fufa
 2019 Coffee ceremony of the Macha Oromo in Jimma Zone, Ethiopia. *International Journal of Humanities and Cultural Studies* 6(1): 14–28.
- Chala, Dejene Gemechu & Gutama, Workineh Diribsa
 2019 The politics of personal name: naming and self-renaming among the Oromo of Ethiopia. *Nordic Journal of African Studies* 28(4): 1-21.
- Degefa Tolossa
 2018 Pathways of livelihood transformation among Borana of southern Ethiopia. *Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review* 34(1): 137–69.
- Demichelis, Marco
 2016 The Oromo and the historical process of Islamization in Ethiopia. In: Andrew P. Peacock, ed., *Islamisation: a Comparative Prospective from History*, pp. 223-243. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press.
- Edossa, Desalegn Chemed; Awulachew, Seleshi Bekele; Namara, Regassa Ensermu & Mukand Singh
 2007 Indigenous systems of conflict resolution in Oromia, Ethiopia. In: B. van Koppen, M. Giordano & J. Butterworth, eds, *Community-based Water Law and Water Resource Management Reform in Developing Countries*, pp. 146-157. Wallingford: CAB International.
- Galgalo Dika; Degefa Tolossa & Shiferaw, Muleta Eyana
 2022 Understanding poverty and survival strategy among Ethiopian pastoralists: the Boorana pastoralists' perspectives. *International Journal of Rural Management* 18 (<https://doi.org/10.1177/09730052211073197>).
- Gemetchu Megerssa & Kassam, Aneesa
 2019 *Sacred Knowledge Traditions of the Oromo of the Horn of Africa*. N.p.: Fifth World Publications (Authors' press), 348 p.
- Geremew C.T. & Hunduma D.R.
 2018 Oromo oral literature for environmental conservation: a study of selected folksongs in East and West Hararghe Zones. *Humanities* 7(94) (doi:10.3390/h7040094).
- Glar, Wilfried
 2014 *Die Materialisierte Kultur der Oromo*. Eschweiler [Eigenverlag], 104 p.

Gofie, Solomon M.

- 2015 Peacebuilding or ‘development’? The dynamics of conflict and NGOs’ role in Borana, Oromia Region, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 9(1): 103-126.

Hassen, Mohammed

- 2022 Genocidal conquest, plunder of resources and dehumanization of the Oromo in Ethiopia.
Journal of Genocide Research 24(1): 109-118.

Ibrahim, Mohammed Ali

- 2013 *Oromo Politics: Reflections and Statements*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian International Institute for Peace and Development, xiv, 191 p.

Klemm, Peri

- 2022 *Dressing Modern Like our Mothers. Dress, Identity and Cultural Praxis in Oromia*.
Trenton, NJ: Africa World Press, 206 p.

Megersa R.

- 2017 Females’ voice through oral poetry among Limmuu Oromo, Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethnic and Cultural Studies 4(2): 28–40.

Melaku Abera

- 2020 The interplay of customary and formal legal systems among the Tulama Oromo: cooperation and competition.
In: CV 27, pp. 115-138.

Nicolas, Andrea

- 2018 Religious transcendence in Oromo women’s rituals: *Ateetee* and the spirits’ practice.
History of Religions 58(2): 165-201.
- 2021 In search of democracy: gadaa as a political ideal, or the legitimacy of traditional authority in times of turmoil and unease.
In: Steinforth, Arne S. & Klocke-Daffa, Sabine eds, *Challenging Authorities: Ethnographies of Legitimacy and Power in Eastern and Southern Africa*, pp. 147-184. Cham: Palgrave Macmillan – Springer.
- 2022 To whom to pray? The Booranticha offering and competitive religious premising (Oromo/Ethiopia)
Numen 69(2-3): 287-325.

Oba-Smidt, Chikage

- 2016 *The Oral Chronicle of the Boorana in Southern Ethiopia. Modes of Construction and Preservation of History among People without Writing*.
Münster: Lit Verlag, 600 p. (Series: *Northeast African History, Orality and Heritage*, vol. 4).

Park, Young Su

- 2020 Re-membering dismemberment: haunting images of amputation at Aanolee and Oromo political subjectivities in Ethiopia.
Ethos 48(4): 477-497.
- Shell, Sandra Rowoldt
2018 *Children of Hope. The Odyssey of the Oromo Slaves from Ethiopia to South Africa*.
Athens, GA.: Ohio University Press, 352 p.
- Sileshi, Bedasie Hirko
2019 The disputed constitutionality of the precedential practice of the Federal Supreme Court and its implications for Oromia family law: the case of bigamous marriage in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Law 63(2): 193-223.
- Tagawa, Gen
2017 The logic of a generation-set system and age-set system: reconsidering the structural problem of the 'Gadaa' system of the Borana-Oromo.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 22: 15-25.
- Tesema Ta'a
2016 The *Gadaa* system and some of its institutions among the Booranaa: a historical perspective.
Ethiopian Journal of the Social Sciences and Humanities 12(2): 81-97.
- Workineh, Diribsa Gutema & Dejene, Gemechu Chala
2016 Investigating the hidden: the 'lukaa-lukee' system among the Kuttaayee Oromo, Ethiopia.
Journal of Legal Pluralism and Unofficial Law 48(1): 110-126.
- Yates, Brian J.
2009 *Invisible Actors: The Oromo and the Creation of Modern Ethiopia (1855-1913)*.
Champaign, IL: University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign (Unpublished PhD dissertation).
2016 From hated to *Habäsha*: Oromo identity shifts in Wällo and Shäwa during the late nineteenth century.
African Identities 14(3): 194-208.
2020 *The Other Abyssinians. The Northern Oromo and the Creation of Modern Ethiopia, 1855-1913*.
Rochester, NY: University of Rochester Press, ix, 236 p.
- Záhořík, Jan
2014 Colonial perspective and nationalism(s) in Ethiopia in the context of African decolonization.
West Bohemian Historical Review 4(1): 149-174.
- Zelalem Teferra
2017 Shifting trajectories of inter-ethnic relations in Western Ethiopia: a case study from Gidda and Kiremu districts in East Wollega.

Journal of Eastern African Studies 11(4): 609-627.

Zerihun Abebe

- 2018 Introducing the Jaarsa Biyyaa customary dispute settlement institution among the Horroo society of Ethiopia.
Journal of African Studies and Development 10(1): 1-7.
(<https://doi.org/10.5897/JASD2017.0470>).

Oyda

Azeb Amha; Slotta, James & Sarvasy, Hannah S.

- 2021 Singing the individual: name tunes in Oyda and Yopno.
Frontiers in Psychology, 11 August 2021
(<https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2021.667599>), 7 p.

Qämant

Belay, Yeshiwas Degu

- 2014 Kemant(ness): the quest for identity and autonomy in Ethiopian federal polity.
Developing Country Studies 4(18): 157-167.

Dawit Yosef & Fekadu Adugna

- 2020 The Qemant ethnicity: identity contestations, negotiations, and conflicts.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 124-146.

Rashaida

Humphris, Rachel

- 2013 *Refugees and the Rashaida: human smuggling and trafficking from Eritrea to Sudan and Egypt*.
Geneva; UNHCR, Policy Development and Evaluation Service (Research Paper No. 254), 23 p.

Saho

Abdulkader, Saleh Mohammad and Hirt, Nicole

- 2015 Conflict resolution and customary law in contemporary Eritrea: case studies of the Saho community.
In: CV 42, pp. 153- 168.

Banti, Giorgio & Vergari, Moreno

- 2010 The Saho of Eritrea and the documentation of their language and cultural heritage.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 83-108.

Dore, Gianni & Vergari, Moreno

- 2018 Gendered spaces, grindstones and baking among the Saho-speaking communities.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 2 (3rd series): 41-82.

Sheko

Yilma Miressa

- 2012 *The Significance of the Cultural Laws of the Sheko Nationality for Environmental Protection*.
 Hawasa: n.p.

Sidama

Anata, Ambaye Ogato

- 2019 *Synergy of Descent, History and Tradition: Sidama Ethnic Identification*.
 Cologne: Rüdiger Köppe Verlag, xvii, 219 p.

Egeland, Erik

- 2016 *Christianity, Generation and Narrative: Religious Conversion and Change in Sidama, Ethiopia, 1974-2012*.
 Uppsala: Swedish Institute of Missionary Research, 278 p.

Kia, Tsegaye Tuke

- 2017 Governing principles of indigenous institutions and their role in natural resource management and local resource mobilization: the case of Sidaama, Southern Ethiopia.
Indilinga. African Journal of Indigenous Knowledge Systems 16(2): 312-328.

Lackovich-Van Gorp, Ashley N.

- 2014 *Positive Deviance and Child Marriage by Abduction in the Sidama Zone of Ethiopia*.
 Yellow Springs, Oh.: Antioch University (PhD thesis), ix, 148 p.
<http://aura.antioch.edu/etds/150>.

Muradu Abdo

- 2020 Kontract: A hybrid form of law among the Sidama.
 In: CV 27, pp. 235-262.

Quinlan, Robert J.; Samuel, Jilo Dira; Caudell, Mark & Quinlan, Marsha B.

- 2016 Culture and psychological responses to environmental shocks: cultural ecology of Sidama impulsivity and niche construction in Southwest Ethiopia.
Current Anthropology 57(5): 632-655.

Silt'e

Abeba Amare, Desta Amare & Firehiwot Bayu

- 2015 Life cycle and cultural performance procedures in Silt'e.
 In: CV 3, pp. 2-117 (in Amharic).

Kairedin Tezera

- 2018 *Dynamics of Identity Formation and Legal Pluralism: the Case of Customary, State and Religious Dispute Resolutions among the Siltie People, Southern Ethiopia*. Bayreuth: Universität Bayreuth, International Graduate School of African Studies – BIGSAS (PhD dissertation), xxiv, 376 p. (Also: Addis Ababa: Eclipse Printers).
- 2020 Legal pluralism and emerging legal hybridity: interactions between the customary, state and religious law among the Siltie of southern Ethiopia. In: CV 27, pp. 263-282.

Somali

Abdusalam, Abdulahi Mohamed

- 2018 Assessment of conflict dynamics in Somali National Regional State of Ethiopia *Journal of Public Policy and Administration* 2(4): 40-48.

Jeylan, Wolyie Hussein

- 2016 Frame analysis of the politics of identity and conflict at territorial frontiers: the case of Jarso-Girhi in Eastern Ethiopia. *African Identities* 15(1): 79-99.

Jeylan, Wolyie Hussein; Fekadu Beyene & Wentzell, Richard

- 2015 Sociocognitive processes in the construction of identity and conflict between the Jarso and Girhi in eastern Ethiopia. *African Conflict & Peacebuilding Review* 5(2): 89-112.

Suri ('Surma')

Abbink, Jon

- 2017 Insecure food: diet, eating and identity among the Ethiopian Suri people in the age of development. *African Study Monographs* 38(3): 119–146.
- 2018a Losing the plot: environmental problems and livelihood strife in developing rural Ethiopia—Suri agropastoralism vs. state resource use. In: J. Abbink, ed., *The Environmental Crunch in Africa. Growth Narratives vs. Local Realities*. New York – Basingstoke: Palgrave-Macmillan, pp. 137-178.
- 2018b The Suri. In: CV 18, pp. 133-139.
- 2021 Power relations in Suri: rhetoric in public speech and action. In: CV 41, pp. 283-309.

Getahun Kassa; Dessalegn Anshiso & Tegegn Fantahun

- 2017 Livestock price formation in Suri pastoral communities in Bench Maji Zone, Southwest Ethiopia: hedonic property value approach. *International Journal of Agricultural Economics* 2(4): 90-95.

Tigré

Elliesie, Hatem

- 2015 Social construct and system in Tigre tradition: a contribution to Eritrean customary law.
In: CV 42, pp. 163-180.

Idris, Saleh Mahmud

- 2010 Outline of analysis of the kinship terms of the Tigre language.
Annali dell'Istituto Orientale di Napoli 70(1-4): 125-134.
2015 *A Comparative Study of the Tigre Dialects* (Semitica et Semito-hamitica Berolinensia, 18).
Aachen: Shaker Verlag.

Mohammed-Ali Ibrahim

- 2015 Rab'at: the Tigre traditional youth organization.
In: CV 42, pp. 181-214.

Saleh, Mahmud Idris

- 2015 The Tigre and their traditional beliefs and superstitions: a socio-linguistic survey.
In: CV 42, pp. 215-233.

Tigray (Tigrinya, Tegarū)

Gaudiello, Michela

- 2020 The disappearing pottery tradition in the environs of the Menebeyti area (Tigray, Ethiopia).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 4 (3rd series, LI): 11-42.

Ghirmai Negash

- 2017 Before colonialism: oral and written textualities in the polyglot zone of the Horn of Africa: the case of Tigrinya.
Eastern African Literary and Cultural Studies 3(1): 5-18.

Shimizu, Nobuhiro; Ephrem Telele; Tesfay Alula & Miyake, Riichi

- 2019 Fundamentals of *hüdmo* in Īnderta: a traditional house type in Tigray Region, Ethiopia.
Nilo-Ethiopian Studies 24: 17-30.

Smidt, Wolbert

- 2019 A short history and ethnography of the Tembien Tigrayans.
In: J. Nyssen, M. Jacob & A. Frankl, eds, *Geo-Trekking in Ethiopia's Tropical Mountain. The Dogu'a Tembien District*, pp. 63-78. Cham: Springer.

Naudts, Jozef & Lanckriet, Sil

- 2019 Political ecology of land degradation in the Tembien highlands.
In: J. Nyssen, M. Jacob & A. Frankl, eds, *Geo-Trekking in Ethiopia's Tropical Mountain. The Dogu'a Tembien District*, pp. 79-87. Cham: Springer.
- Tsega, Anwar Hassen
2018 The Tigray identity and the paradox in the securitization of the Oromo and Amhara identities in Ethiopia.
International Journal of African Development 5(1): 5-12.
- Wuhibegezer Ferede & Aklilu Kahsay
2020 Marginalization of artisans and its sequels on the endogenous development in central Tigray.
Eastern Africa Social Science Research Review 36(1): 19-36.
- Wolaitta*
- Abbink, Jon
2015 "A river bursting its banks": livelihood pressure and identity in Wolaita, Ethiopia.
In CV 4, pp. 1-24.
- Abel, Wudenah Abamagal
2020 Impact of small-scale irrigation on smallholder farmers' livelihood improvement: in case of Damota Gale district, Wolaita Zone, SNNPR.
Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development 11(5): 23-32.
- Abesha, Shirko Lambebo
2016 A study of reconstructing the historical link between Wolaitta and Damot kingdom of Wolaitta in Ethiopia
International Journal of English Language & Literature 4(4): 269-284.
- Adimasu, Aweke Mota; Senbetie, Toma Lachore & Yoseph, Halala Handiso
2019 Assessment of food insecurity and its determinants in the rural households in Damot Gale Woreda, Wolaita zone, southern Ethiopia.
Agriculture and Food Security 8:11
(<https://agricultureandfoodsecurity.biomedcentral.com/articles/10.1186/s40066-019-0254-0>).
- Bagnara, Gian Luca
2017 *Agricultural Production and Market of Wolaita Rural Area (Ethiopia)*.
Bologna: Comitato Europeo per la Formazione e l'Agricoltura (Report for the Italian Ministry of the Interior), 87 p.
- Bereket Tsegay
2021 Land, Climate Change and Internal Migration among the Wolayta Youth of Southwest Ethiopia.
London: EU Trust Fund for Africa (Horn of Africa Window) Research and Evidence Facility, 29 p.

- Dunnavant, Justin P.
 2017 *Representation, Heritage, and Archaeology Among the Wolaita of Ethiopia*. Gainesville, FL.: University of Florida (PhD thesis), 288 p.
- Guidi, Pierre
 2020 *Éduquer la Nation en Ethiopie: École, Etat et Identités dans le Wolaita, 1941-1991*. Rennes: Presses Universitaires de Rennes - Marseille: Institut du Recherche pour le Développement, 350 p.
- Mamo Hädebo
 2015 *The Wolaitta Time Reckoning and New Year Counting System*. Hawasa: n.p., 193 p.
- Negewo, Elmi Nure; Zeleke Ewnetu & Yemiru Tesfaye
 2016 Economic valuation of forest conserved by local community for carbon sequestration: the case of Humbo community-assisted natural regeneration afforestation/reforestation (A/R) carbon sequestration project; SNNPRS, Ethiopia.
Low Carbon Economy 7(2): 88-105.
- Solomon, Berhe Tedla
 2018 *History of Wolayta Resistance and Reaction to Domination: from Conquest to the Ealy Years of the Revolution, 1894-1975*. Visakhapatnam (India): Andhra University (PhD thesis), 324 p. + appendices.
- Solomon, Berhe Tedla & Reddy, B. Sudhakara
 2018 The kingdom of Wolaita (Ethiopia): military organization and war, to 1894.
Galore International Journal of Applied Sciences and Humanities 2(2): 9-18.
- Tamirat, Gibon Ginja
 2020 *Actions Speak Louder Than Words – Identity of Wolaita People as Reflected in Their Proverbs*. Saarbrücken: Lambert Academic Publishing, 112 p.
- Talemos Seta; Sebsebe Demissew & Zemedede Asfaw
 2013 Home gardens of Wolayta, Southern Ethiopia: An ethnobotanical profile.
Academia Journal of Medicinal Plants 1(1): 14-30.
- Temesgen, Magule Olango, *et al.*
 2014 Indigenous knowledge, use and on-farm management of enset (*ensete ventricosum* (Welw.) Cheesman) diversity in Wolaita, Southern Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethnobiology and Ethnomedicine 10:41
[\(https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/24885715/\)](https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/24885715/)
- Yacob Hidoto
 2015 Cattle counting ceremony among the Wolaita (Ethiopia): exploring socio-economic and environmental roles.
Open Journal of Ecology 5(5): 159-173 (https://file.scirp.org/Html/1-1380373_56236.htm).

Wäyt'o

Ajala, Olayinka A.

- 2008 Livelihoods pattern of “Negede Weyto” community in Lake Tana shore, Bahir Dar, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Environmental Studies and Management 1(1): 19-30.

Binayew Tamrat

- 2020 A historical analysis of minority rights in Ethiopia: the case of Negede Woyto community.
Ethiopian Journal of Human Rights 5: 147-164.

Yem

Tamiru Berafe

- 2017 Assessing the causes and effects of social exclusion: the case of ‘pot makers’ in Yem Special Woreda in Southern Nations, Nationalities and Peoples Regional State in Ethiopia.
African Journal of Political Science and International Relations 11(4): 68–83.

List of collective volumes

CV 1

Paulos Milkias and Messay Kebede, eds

- 2010 *Education, Politics and Social Change in Ethiopia*.
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers, xii, 216 p.

CV 2

Melkenesh Seid, *et al.*

- 2014 *Some Features of Diversity: the Aari, Halaba and Konso Languages and Cultures in Southern Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: AAU, Academy of Ethiopian Languages and Cultures, vii, 280 p.

CV 3

Melkenesh Seid & Yohannes Adigeh

- 2015 *Some Features of Diversity, vol. II: the Silt'e Culture and Kafi Noonoo in Southern Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: AAU, Academy of Ethiopian Languages and Cultures, iv, 176 p.

CV 4

Aklilu Yilma & Ahmed Hassen, eds.

- 2015 *Ethiopian Studies at the Brink of its 50th Anniversary. Proceedings of the XVIIth International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, November 2-5, 2009, Addis Ababa*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, viii, 641 p.

CV 5

Gabbert, Echi Christina & Thubauville, Sophia, eds

- 2010 *To Live with Others: Essays on Cultural Neighborhood in Southern Ethiopia* (with a preface by Günther Schlee).
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, 355 p.

CV 6

Ficquet, Éloi, Ahmed Hassen & Osmond, Thomas, eds.

- 2016 *Movements in Ethiopia: Ethiopia in Movement*, 2 volumes.
Los Angeles: Tsehai Publishers - Addis Ababa: Centre Français d'Études Éthiopiennes and AAU Institute of Ethiopian Studies.

CV 7

Breton, Jean-François, ed.

- 2017 *Éthiopie, un Patrimoine Exceptionnel*.
Dossiers d'Archéologie no. 379 (Special issue).

CV 8

Fauvelle-Aymar, François-Xavier, ed.

- 2017 *L'Éthiopie. De la reine de Saba à Hailé Sélassié*.
Special issue of *Les Collections de l'Histoire* 74 (janvier-mars 2017).

CV 9

McCollum, Adam C., ed.

- 2017 *Studies in Ethiopian Languages, Literature, and History. Festschrift for Getachew Haile.*
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Publishers.

CV 10

Epple, Susanne, ed.

- 2018 *The State of Status Groups in Ethiopia. Minorities between Marginalization and Integration.*
Wiesbaden: F. Steiner Verlag, 250 p.

CV 11

Dinslage, Sabine & Thubauville, Sophia, eds,

- 2017 *Seeking Out Wise Old Men: Six Decades of Ethiopian Studies at the Frobenius Institute Revisited.* Berlin: D. Reimer Verlag.

CV 12

Nosnitsin, Denis, ed.

- 2015 *Veneration of Saints in Christian Ethiopia. Proceedings of the International Workshop 'Saints in Ethiopia: Literary Sources and Veneration', Hamburg, April 28-29, 2012.* Supplement to *Aethiopica* 3 (Hamburg).

CV 13

Nicelli, Paolo, ed.

- 2015 *L'Africa, l'Oriente Mediterraneo e l'Europa. Tradizioni e Culture a Confronto.* Milan – Rome: Biblioteca Ambrosiana – Bulzoni Editore, 206 p.

CV 14

Bausi, Alessandro; Gori, Alessandro & Lusini, Gianfrancesco, eds

- 2014 *Linguistic, Oriental and Ethiopian Studies in Memory of Paolo Marrassini.*
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz Verlag, xlvii, 741 p.

CV 15

Bustorf, Dirk; Meckelburg, Alexander & Dege-Müller, Sophia

- 2018 *Oral Traditions in Ethiopian Studies.*
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 344 p.

CV 16

Meron Zelleke & Bruzzi, Silvia, eds

- 2016 *Women, Gender and Religions in Ethiopia.*
Special issue of *Annales d'Éthiopie*, vol. 30.

CV 17

Thomas, Michael W.; Jedlowski, Alessandro & Ashagrie, Aboneh, eds

- 2018 *Cine-Ethiopia: the History and Politics of Film in the Horn of Africa.*
East Lansing: Michigan State University Press, xx, 295 p.

CV 18

Clack, Timothy & Brittain, Marcus, eds

- 2018 *The River: Peoples and Histories of the Omo-Turkana Area*.
Oxford: Archaeopress, xii, 186 p.
- CV 19
Oden, Thomas C., with Niccum, Curt, eds
2017 *The Songs of Africa – The Ethiopian Canticles*. Foreword by Alessandro Bausi.
New Haven, CT: ICCS Press, 230 p.
- CV 20
Gil, Luis; Wubalem Tadesse; Tolosana, Eduardo & López, Rosana, eds
2010 *Eucalyptus Species Management, History, Status and Trends in Ethiopia. Proceedings from the Congress held in Addis Ababa, September 15th-17th, 2010*.
Madrid: Universidad Politecnica Madrid & Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Institute of Agricultural Research.
- CV 21
Regourd, Anne & Um, Nancy, guest eds
2017-18 *From Mountain to Mountain: Exchange between Yemen and Ethiopia, Medieval to Modern*. Special issue/Numéro spécial 1 of *Chroniques du Manuscrit au Yémen*.
- CV 22
Institute for Peace and Security Studies, Addis Ababa University
2011 *An Anthology of Peace and Security Research*, vol. 2.
Addis Ababa: Institute for Peace and Security Studies, in collab. with the Friedrich Ebert Stiftung, 269 p.
- CV 23
Fantu Cheru; Cramer, Christopher & Arkebe Oqubay, eds
2019 *The Oxford Handbook of the Ethiopian Economy*.
Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1008 p.
- CV 24
Cochrane, Logan, ed.
2019 *Ethiopia: Social and Political Issues*.
New York: Nova Science Publishers, viii, 305 p.
- CV 25
Kelly, Samantha, ed.
2020 *A Companion to Medieval Ethiopia and Eritrea*.
Leiden – Boston: Brill Academic Publishers, xxv, 580 p.
- CV 26
Zarzeczny, Rafał, ed.
2015 *Aethiopia Fortitudo Ejus. Studi in Onore di Monsignor Osvaldo Raineri in Occasione del Suo 80° Compleanno*, pp. 163-180.
Roma: Pontificio Istituto Orientale (Orientalia Christiana Analecta 298).

CV 27

Epple, Susanne & Getachew Assefa, eds

2020 *Legal Pluralism in Ethiopia. Actors, Challenges and Solutions.*
Bielefeld: transkript-Verlag, 413 p.

CV 28

Valsecchi, P., ed.

2019 *Persona, Trascendenza e Poteri in Africa - Person, Transcendence, Powers in Africa. In Memoria di Gianfranco Fiaccadori*, pp. xvii–xxvi.
Milan: Accademia Ambrosiana (Africana Ambrosiana, 2).

CV 29

2015 *Cultural Research in Northeastern Africa German Histories and Stories. Ityopis – Northeast African Journal of Social Sciences and Humanities* (Meqele), Extra Issue I.

CV 30

Girke, Felix; Thubauville, Sophia & Smidt, Wolbert G.C., eds

2018 *Anthropology as Homage. Festschrift for Ivo Strecker.*
Cologne: R. Koeppe Verlag.

CV 31

Zemenfes Tsige, et al., eds,

2016 *Proceedings of the International Conference on Eritrean Studies, 20–22 July 2016.* 2 volumes. Asmara: National Higher Education and Research Institute.

CV 32

Carbone, Giovanni, ed.

2020 *Africa's Thorny Horn. Searching for a New Balance in the Age of Pandemic.*
Milan: ISPI, 161 p.

CV 33

Carbone, Giovanni, ed.

2020 *The World in 2021.*
Milan: ISPI, 59 p.

CV 34

IPSS

2016 *Peace, Federalism and Human Rights. Papers Presented at the First Annual Graduate Conference on Peace, Federalism and Human Rights, August 12-13, 2015.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute for Peace and Security Studies, 196 p.

CV 35

Zeray Yihdego, et al., eds.

2018 *Ethiopian Yearbook of International Law 2017.*
Cham (Switz.): Springer.

CV 36

Zeray Yihdego, et al., eds.

- 2019 *Ethiopian Yearbook of International Law 2018. In Pursuit of Peace and Prosperity.*
Cham (Switz.): Springer.

CV 37

Zeray Yihdego, Melaku Desta & Hailu, Martha Belete, eds

- 2020 *Ethiopian Yearbook of International Law 2019. Towards a Global Order based on Principles of Fairness, Solidarity, and Humanity.*
Cham (Switz.): Springer.

CV 38

Gabbert, Echi Christina; Fana Gebresenbet; Galaty, John W. & Schlee, Günther, eds

- 2021 *Lands of the Future. Anthropological Perspectives on Pastoralism, Land Deals and Tropes of Modernity in Eastern Africa.*
Oxford – New York: Berghahn Books.

CV 39

John, Sonja; Dagnachew Assefa & Busha Taa

- 2017 *Cultures of Democracy in Ethiopia - From Theory to Lived Experiences. (Conference Volume).*
Addis Ababa: Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung Ethiopia, 168 p.

CV 40

Abbink, Jon & LaTosky, Shauna, eds

- 2021 *Rhetoric and Social Relations: Dialectics of Bonding and Contestation.*
Oxford - New York: Berghahn Books, 341 p.

CV 41

De Guttry, Andrea; Post, Harry H.G. & Venturini, Gabriella, eds

- 2021 *The 1998–2000 Eritrea-Ethiopia War and Its Aftermath in International Legal Perspective. From the 2000 Algiers Agreements to the 2018 Peace Agreement.*
Cham: Springer - T.M.C. Asser Press (also as E-book).

CV 42

Voigt, Rainer, ed.

- 2015 *Tigre Studies in the 21st Century / Tigre-Studien im 21. Jahrhundert.*
Cologne: R. Köppe Verlag, xii, 243 p.

CV 43

Blum, Françoise, et al., eds

- 2021 *Socialismes en Afrique / Socialism in Africa.*
Paris: Éditions de la Maison des Sciences de l’Homme, 550 p.

CV 44

Bacha, Kebede Debela; Bouckaert, Geert; Mehret Ayenew Warota & Dereje & Terefe Geme, eds

- 2020 *Public Administration in Ethiopia. Case Studies and Lessons for Sustainable Development.*

Louvain/Leuven: Louvain University Press, 699 p.

CV 45

Worku, Negash Motbainor, ed.

2018 *Leveraging Electoral Governance in Africa: a Normative Discourse*.
Addis Ababa: Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung, 179 p.

CV 46

Teklemariam Wolde-Mikael, et al., eds

2018 *Post-Liberation Eritrea*.
Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 392 p.

CV 47

Bach, Jean-Nicolas, et al., eds

2022 *The Routledge Handbook of the Horn of Africa*.
London – New York: Routledge, 747 p.

CV 48

Kiros, Meles Hadgu; Badege Bishaw; Iiyama, Miyuki; Emiru Birhane; Aklilu Negussie;
Davis, Caryn M. & Bernart, Bryan, eds

2019 *Climate-Smart Agriculture: Enhancing Resilient Agricultural Systems, Landscapes, and Livelihoods in Ethiopia and Beyond*. Nairobi: World Agroforestry - ICRAF, xvii, 251 p.

CV 49

Clack, Timothy & Brittain, Marcus, eds

2018 *The River: Peoples and Histories of the Omo-Turkana Area*.
Oxford: Archaeopress, xii, 186 p.

CV 50

L. Manger, Fekadu Adugna, Assal, M. & Olowo Onyango, E., eds,

2019 *Borderland Dynamics in East Africa. Cases from Ethiopia, Sudan and Uganda*.
Addis Ababa: OSSREA, xiii, 304 p.

CV 51

Fransen, Jan; Samson Kassahun & Van Dijk, Meine Pieter, eds.

2010 *Formalization and Informalization Processes in Urban Ethiopia: Incorporating Informality*.
Maastricht: Shaker Publishing, xiv, 219 p.

CV 52

Ege, Svein, ed.

2019 *Land Tenure Security. State-Peasant Relations in the Amhara Highlands, Ethiopia*.
Woodbridge, Suffolk: James Currey, 207 p.

CV 53

Heshmati, Almas & Yoon, Haeyeon, eds

- 2018 *Economic Growth and Development in Ethiopia. Perspectives on Development in the Middle East and North Africa (MENA) Region.*
Singapore: Springer, xlvii, 276 p.

CV 54

Alemayehu, Elias Yitbarek & Stark, Laura, eds

- 2018 *The Transformation of Addis Ababa: a Multiform African City.*
Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 220 p.

INDEX of AUTHORS

A

- Aalen, Lovise, 161, 294
 Aanestad, Margunn, 352
 Abafita, J., 141
 Abate, Gashaw T., 125, 127
 Abay, Kassa Tekile, 88, 295
 Abay, Kibrom A., 138, 262
 Abayneh Wubetu, 125
 Abbadi Girmay, 104
 Abbink, Jon, 1, 2, 28, 161, 173, 180, 184, 214, 238, 387, 391, 398, 431, 433, 440
 Abdalla, Amr, 73
 Abdel Aziz, Sherien, 209
 Abdel Karim, ElAmin Abdel Karim Ahmed, 58
 Abdelazim, Nourhan, 209
 Abdelhady, D., 200
 Abd-Elhamid, Hany, 209
 Abdelmoneim, Yousra, 262
 Abdi Asefa, 399
 Abdi Kumera, 348
 Abdi, Ali Issa, 262
 Abdi, Ali Sheikh Ahmed, 180
 Abdi, Etafa Regassa, 237
 Abdillahi, Aden Omar, 164
 Abdisa, Olkeba Jima, 180
 Abdissa Abirham, 134
 Abdul Dire, 24
 Abduletif Kedir, 188
 Abdulfatah Abdallah, 411
 Abdulkader, Saleh Mohammad, 73, 77, 429
 Abduselam, Abdulahi Mohamed, 312, 431
 Abeba Amare, 408, 430
 Abeba, Mitiku Asfaw, 187
 Abebaw Abebe, 282
 Abebaw Fekadu, 333, 347, 351
 Abebaw Ferede, 343
 Abebaw Shimelis, 312
 Abebaw, Addis Gelagay, 333, 354
 Abebaw, D., 227, 366
 Abebaw, M., 81
 Abebaw, Yirga Adamu, 295
 Abebe Animut, 366
 Abebe Armaw, 225
 Abebe Astella, Bethlehem, 90
 Abebe Beyene, 279
 Abebe Fentahun, 318
 Abebe Haile, 310
 Abebe Kirub, 141
 Abebe Mulatu, 237
 Abebe Shimeles, 126
 Abebe Zegeye, 187, 377, 402
 Abebe, Adem Kassie, 188
 Abebe, Danny Adeno, 73
 Abebe, Dires Dinberu, 408
 Abebe, Ejigu Alemu, 125
 Abebe, Fentahun Addis, 282
 Abebe, G. Mariam, 333
 Abebe, Mengaw Wubie, 91
 Abebe, R.T., 318
 Abebe, Tesfaye Abate, 189
 Abegaz, A., 126
 Abegaz, Solomon Tekle, 333
 Abeje Berhanu, 240
 Abel Fekadu, 340
 Abel, Abate Demissie, 205
 Abel, Wudenah Abamagal, 433
 Abera Berhe, 282
 Abera Kachi, 294
 Abera Kumie, 288, 333
 Abera Tilahun, 238
 Abera Yemane-ab, 28
 Abera, Fetien Abay, 147
 Abera, Uncha Utallo, 126
 Abere, Kasahun, 136
 Aberham Megaze, 157
 Aberra Degefa, 251, 425
 Aberra, Worku, 263
 Abesha, Shirko Lambebo, 433
 Abeshu, Gemechu Adimassu, 406
 Abeyo, Bekele G., 134
 Abeyou Wale, 210
 Abigail Mariam, 73
 Abinet Shiferaw, 295
 Abiy Ahmed, 180, 182, 295
 Abiyot Legesse, 107, 413
 Abiyot, Abeje Molla, 333
 Abiyot, Eliyas Anbacha, 425
 Abiyot, Wolie Asres, 333
 Abnet Gezahegn, 258
 Aboneh Ashagrie, 377
 Abraha Weldu, 295
 Abraha, Halefom H., 188
 Abraham Endeshaw, 350
 Abraham Genet, 407
 Abraham, Buruk Woldegaber, *Abba*, 391
 Abraraw Tesfaye, 157
 Abreham Assefa, 414, 419
 Abreham Berta, 91, 96
 Abreham, B, 91
 Abrha, Tesfay Asmerom, 399
 Abrham Seyoum, 99
 Abrham, Seyoum Tsehay, 268
 Abriham Zegeye, 335

Abshare, Muluneh W., 117
 Abteuold, Moges Bayu, 182
 Abule, Ebro Geda, 116
 Abyot, Bekele Woyessa, 334
 Achamyeleh Tamiru, 71
 Achamyeleh, G. Adam, 225
 Acheampong, Emmanuel, 154
 Achterbosch, Thom J., 360
 Adam, Abdulfatah, 311
 Adam, Yahia O., 295
 Adamek, Margaret E., 73
 Adamnesh Atnafu, 73, 84
 Adamopoulos, Tasso, 282
 Adams, Oshobugie Ojor, 247
 Adamu, Abebaw Yirga, 318
 Adane Nigusie, 346
 Adane, Alemayehu Tadesse, 219
 Adane, Kebede Gebeyehu, 238
 Adane, T.B., 318
 Adankpo, Olivia, 383
 Adankpo-Labadie, Olivia, 8, 51
 Adar, Korwa G., 200
 Adaugo Amobi, 307
 Addis, Amsalu K., 214
 Addis, Hailu Kendie, 214
 Addisalem Mesfin, 362
 Addisalem, Gebrekidan Desta, 319
 Addisu Asefa, 157, 425
 Addisu, Alehegn Alemu, 334
 Addisu, Shunu Beyene, 334
 Addo, Michael K., 215
 Adekunle, Adeyemi O., 305
 Adem Feto, 263
 Adem, Anwar A., 93
 Adem, Borri Ondakie, 251
 Adem, Kedir Geleto, 319
 Adera Wassie, 91
 Adesina, Jimi, 126, 161
 Adesina, Jimi O., 125
 Adesola, Olaleye O., 91
 Adetula, Victor Adebola O., 208
 Adey, Nigatu Mersha, 91
 Adiku, Geraldine Asiwome, 204
 Adimassu, Yonas Girma, 162
 Adimasu, Aweke Mota, 433
 Adina, Demissie Bogale, 353
 Admasie, Samuel Andreas, 28, 161
 Admassu Addi, 91
 Admassu Kebede, 162
 Admasu Abebe, 412
 Admasu Shiferaw, 273, 291
 Adnan, Muhammed, 258
 Adorjan, Kristina, 350, 365
 Adugna Barkessa, 180
 Adugna, Eneyew Bekele, 226, 238
 Adugnaw Berhane, 334
 Adyam Adnew, 188
 Afework Bekele, 159
 Afework Hailu, 123
 Afifi, Tamer, 316
 Agamile, Peter, 247
 Agardh, Anette, 305
 Agazi Negash, 41
 Agazit Abate, 377
 Agbahey, Johanes, 126
 Agegnehu, Getachew, 126
 Agegnehu, Sayeh K., 226
 Aggestam, K., 200
 Agide, Feleke Ayore, 334
 Agosti, Gianfranco, 8
 Ahmed Ali, 363
 Ahmed Aliye, 244
 Ahmed Hassen, 8, 57, 62, 436
 Ahmed Mustefa, 295
 Ahmed Zeynudin, 409
 Ahmed, A.A., 209
 Ahmed, Ahmed Y., 319
 Ahmed, Kedir Y., 334
 Ahmed, Yara Yehia, 204
 Aida Edemariam, 24
 Aissergue, Jeanne, 180
 Ajala, Olayinka A., 435
 Akalu Mesfin, 366
 Akalu Teshome, 91
 Akalu, A.G., 319
 Aklilu Ajigo, 106
 Aklilu Amsalu, 154, 230, 235
 Aklilu Bajigo, 91, 95, 112, 242
 Aklilu Bogale, 144
 Aklilu Endalamaw, 334
 Aklilu Kahsay, 405, 433
 Aklilu Negussie, 93, 111, 116, 118, 441
 Aklilu Yilma, 436
 Aklilu, Dalelo Wamisho, 319
 Akola, Juliet, 92, 262
 Akpo, Oluwaseyi A., 364
 Akresh, Richard, 215
 Akyol, Seyma, 209
 al Marashi, Ibrahim, 195
 Alabi, Reuben Adeolu, 247
 Alade, Taslim, 282
 Alagaw Ababu, 224
 Alamerew B., 121
 Alamgir Khalil, 214
 Alamin, Hamid Alamin, 295
 Aldrich, G.H., 215
 Aldridge, Sam, 370
 Alebachew Belay, 41
 Alefe, Abeje Belay, 263
 Alelegn, Wenedem Agegnehu, 226

Alealign Ademe, 280
 Alealign Tesew, 338
 Alem Berhie, 350
 Alem Gebremariam, 364
 Alem Girmay, 295, 335
 Alem Mehari, 91
 Alem, Mezgebo Hailu, 318
 Alemante Gebre-Selassie, 162
 Alemaw Wolelie, 335
 Alemayehu Acha, 158
 Alemayehu Balcha, 414
 Alemayehu Erkihun, 200
 Alemayehu Gebre-Mariam, 162
 Alemayehu Gebru, 335
 Alemayehu M., 338
 Alemayehu Muluneh, 92
 Alemayehu Taffesse, 129
 Alemayehu Teklemariam, 319
 Alemayehu Wassie, 98, 106, 123
 Alemayehu Worku, 303
 Alemayehu, Abera Shumi, 126
 Alemayehu, Asfaw Amamo, 126
 Alemayehu, Diro Lalise, 348
 Alemayehu, Elias Yitbarek, 251, 442
 Alemayehu, Hailemichael Mezgebe, 92
 Alemayehu, Seyoum Taffesse, 126, 139, 155, 274, 280
 Aleme Asresie, 246
 Alemenesh Hailu, 226
 Aleminew, Asabu Sewenet, 181
 Alemjoy, Kristen, 335
 Alemmaya Mulugeta, 238
 Alemneh Amare, 92
 Alemneh Dejene, 141
 Alemneh Tadele, 246
 Alemnesh Hailemariam, 351
 Alemnesh Teka, 335
 Alem-Seged Beldados, 46
 Alemtsehay Mekonen, 299
 Alemu Abtew, Asmamaw, 94
 Alemu Azmerawu, 347
 Alemu Gebrie, 335
 Alemu Haile, 8
 Alemu Mekonnen, 113, 119, 156, 237, 279, 282
 Alemu Tebeje, 381
 Alemu Tolemariam, 296
 Alemu, Abebe Ejigu, 126
 Alemu, Aviva, 76
 Alemu, Binyam, 92
 Alemu, Eshetu Fentaw, 83
 Alemu, Getnet, 304, 350, 358
 Alemu, Kassa Reta, 390
 Alemu, Kassa Teshager, 251
 Alemu, Mu'uz Gidey, 223, 406

Alemu, Tamir Anteneh, 8
 Alene Agegnehu, 162
 Alene, Arega D., 127
 Alene, Kefyalew Addis, 335
 Alfnes, Frode, 359
 Ali Mohammed, 251
 Ali, Nasir M., 200
 Ali, Omar H., 51
 Aliye, Abdurahman Abdulahi, 366
 Allam, Mohamed Nasr, 209
 Allen, Mary, 306, 356
 Allo, Awol, 68, 188
 Almas Heshmati, 144, 265
 Almaz Deche, 226
 Almaz Mamaru, 365
 Almedom, Astier M., 65
 Almekinders, Conny, 132, 142, 156
 Almekinders, Conny J.M., 142, 229
 Alok Tiwari, 260
 al-Suryiany, *Father* Bigoul, 396
 Altaf, Anika, 296
 Altamura, Flavio, 41
 Alubel Workie, 92
 Alula Nerea, 263
 Alula Tesfay, 259
 Aluri, Jacob Solomon Raju, 92
 Alwang, Jeffrey, 156, 157
 Alyou, Ebrahim Damtew, 369
 Amanuel Gessesew, 296, 356, 363
 Amanuel Kussia, 226
 Amanuel Raga, 319
 Amanuel Tesfaye, 291
 Amanuel Weldegebriel, 251
 Amanuel, Alemu Abajobir, 343
 Amanuel, Gebru Woldaregay, 113
 Amanuel, Gebru Woldearegay, 288
 Amare Bantider, 111
 Amare Fentie, 93
 Amare Getahun, 93
 Amare Hailelassie, 103
 Amare Sahile, 323
 Amare Tariku, 343
 Amare Tesfaye, 162
 Amare, A., 319
 Amarech Obse, 336
 Ambachew Demissie, 367
 Ambaye, Daniel W., 126
 Amborn, Hermann, 399
 Ambrosetti, David, 296
 Amede, Tewodros, 132
 Ameha Wondirad, 188
 Amekawa, Yuichiro, 137, 302
 Amene, Afework Jenberu, 251, 260
 Ametaj, Amantia A., 336
 Ameyu, Godesso Roro, 82

Amha Worku, 345
 Amin Abdella, 263
 Amira Abdulkadir, 397
 Amlaku Mulat, 336
 Amleset Haile, 103
 Amoako, Kwame Y., 247
 Amos, Samira, 238
 Amouzou, Agbessi, 364
 Amsale Cherie, 336, 344
 Amsalu Aklilu, 20
 Amsalu Feleke, 343, 361
 Amsalu Mitiku, 312
 Amsalu Tefera, 8, 9, 21, 383
 Amsalu Yalew, 127
 Amsalu, Woldie Yalew, 93
 Anannia Admassu, 285
 Anata, Ambaye Ogato, 430
 Anawgaw Mebratie, 357, 366
 Ancel, Stéphane, 9, 57, 373, 397
 Anchinesh, Shiferaw Mulu, 188
 Andargatchew Tiruneh, 28
 Ande, Meseret Kifle, 336
 Andemariam, Senai W., 9, 215
 Andersson, D-E., 200
 Andersson, Lisa, 86
 Andinet Woldemichael, 336
 Andreas Eshete, 185
 Andualem Henok, 336, 337
 Andualem, Zewdie Belaineh, 201
 Anebo, Lantera Nadew, 215
 Anfray, Francis, 41
 Angelil, Marc M., 257
 Ango, Tola Gemechu Ango, 93
 Animut Alebel, 335
 Anis, Katy, 302
 Anissa, Banawe P., 127
 Anmut, Enawgaw Kassie, 93, 126
 Anteby-Yemini, Lisa, 76
 Anteneh Roba, 361
 Anteneh, Abebe Girma, 119
 Anteneh, Tesfaye Tola, 261
 Antonios, Alberto, *Abba*, 391
 Anwar, Hassan Tsega, 84
 Anzi, Menashe, 73
 Appleyard, David, 2, 38, 399
 Aradom, Gebrekidan Abbay, 93
 Aragie, Emerta, 262, 263
 Aramde Fetene, 108, 252
 Araya Tesfamariam, 24
 Araya, A., 93
 Araya, Mesele W., 152, 329
 Arbach, Mounir, 48
 Arban, Erika, 162
 Arbo Feyisa, 134
 Arega Bazezew, 312
 Arega Gashaw, 154
 Aregawi Gebremedhin, 329
 Årethun, Torbjørn, 283
 Argaw Ambelu, 93, 157
 Aarii, Haruka, 420
 Arimide, Dawit Assefa, 337
 Arindam Laha, 302
 Ariti, Adenew Taffa, 226
 Arkebe Oqubay, 202, 268, 283, 291, 438
 Armstrong, William H., 368
 Arndt, Channing, 305
 Arnold, Alexander, 353
 Arnone, Anna, 73
 Arora, Payal, 162
 Arowojolu, Ayodele O., 305
 Arragaw Alemayehu, 127
 Arriola, Leonardo, 163
 Arthur, John, 418
 Arthur, John W., 41, 47, 399, 418
 Asabeneh, Alemayehu Munuyee, 94
 Asale, Bruk A., 391
 Asayeberhan Kastro, 296
 Asayehgn Desta, 163
 Aschalew Abeje, 83, 296
 Asebe Regassa, 94, 111, 163, 223, 238, 239, 263, 413, 425
 Asefach, Haileselassie Reda, 296
 Asefaw Getachew, 355
 Aseffa Molla, 288
 Aseffa Seyoum, 103
 Asemahagn Aseres, 328
 Asenso-Okyerere, Kwadwo, 312
 Asfaha, Yonas Mesfun, 320
 Asfaw Bekele, 356
 Asfaw Takele, 252
 Asfawossen Asrat, 44
 Asfa-Wossen Asserate, 27, 28, 36, 65
 Asgedom, Akeza Awealom, 337
 Ashagrie, Aboneh, 38, 437
 A-Shami, Gamal A-Din Ibrahim Khalil, 407
 Ashami, Maknun Gamaledin, 407
 Ashcroft, K., 320
 Ashebir Demeke, 181
 Ashebir, Mengistu Mitiku, 336
 Ashenafi Adug, 321
 Ashenafi Damte, 301
 Ashenafi Tafesse, 94
 Ashenafi Taffesse, 102
 Ashenafi Wossen, 138
 Ashenafi, Abate Woya, 88, 295
 Ashenafi, Argaw Yirga, 309
 Ashenafi, Assefa Abate, 263
 Ashenafi, Girma Zena, 28
 Asmamaw Atafu, 337
 Asmamaw Eshete, 337

Asmamaw Ketemaw, 337
 Asmamaw Zeleke, 336
 Asnake Kefale, 71, 73, 83, 94, 198
 Asnake Menbere, 223
 Aspen, Harald, 127, 227
 Asrat Ayalew, 345
 Asrat Gella, 127
 Asrat Hailu, 409
 Asrat, Atsedeweyn Andargie, 337, 350
 Asrat, Ayalew Gella, 136
 Asres Elias, 127
 Asresu Yitayew, 127
 Assefa Abegaz, 132
 Assefa Abelieneh, 106
 Assefa Admassie, 94, 313
 Assefa Balcha, 296, 327
 Assefa Fiseha, 1, 163, 174, 181, 188, 198, 402
 Assefa Hailemariam, 88, 90, 333
 Assefa L., 338
 Assefa Mehretu, 163
 Assefa Mulu, 339
 Assefa Tolera, 387
 Assefa, Banchayehu T., 127
 Assefa, Leake Gebru, 201
 Assefa, T.D, 425
 Assefa, Thomas Woldu, 264
 Assefaw Bariagaber, 316
 Assemu Tesfa, 227
 Aßmann, Christian, 354
 Aster Denekew, 105
 Aster Gebrekirstos, 116
 Aster, Denekew Yilma, 209
 Atakilte Beyene, 127, 128, 208, 210, 227
 Ataklti Gebreyesus, 83
 Ataklti, Techane Teame, 128
 Atalay Alem, 316, 333, 354
 Atesmachew Hailegiorgis, 94
 Athukorala, Premachandra, 283
 Atinafu, Wondatir, 264
 Atkinson, J.S., 141
 Atnafu, Desta Debalke, 359
 Atsbha, Gebreigziabher Asmelash, 252
 Atsede Fantahun, 301
 Aubert, Pierre-Marie, 247
 Auch, Eckhard, 94
 Audouin, Odilon, 377
 Aura, Ruth, 94
 Auricht, Christopher, 154
 Aurino, Elisabetta, 309
 Avery, Sean, 94, 119
 Awdenegest Moges, 110
 Aweke Kebede, 338
 Awoke, Habtamu Mekonnen, 128
 Awole Zeberga, 368, 415
 Awrajaw Dessie, 342
 Awraris Hailu, 338
 Awulachew, S.B., 95, 128, 134, 209, 211
 Awulachew, Seleshi Bekele, 426
 Ayaleneh Bogale, 312
 Ayalew Astatkie, 346, 357
 Ayalew Gebre, 222
 Ayalew Moges, 347
 Ayalew Yimam (Mukhtar), 160
 Ayalew, S., 320
 Ayalew, Yohannes Eneyew, 188
 Ayalneh Bogale, 228
 Ayalsew Dessye, 163
 Ayana Angassa, 124, 239
 Ayana, Alemayehu N., 95
 Ayana, Mekonen, 106, 132
 Ayehu Bacha, 426
 Ayele G., 124
 Ayele Gebre-Mariam, 407
 Ayele Kebede, 60
 Ayele Tariku, 57, 244, 412
 Ayele, Almaw Fenta, 95
 Ayele, Mintewab Bezabih, 270
 Ayele, Semachew Kasa, 338
 Ayele, Shenkut, 136
 Ayele, Zemelak Ayitenew, 163, 188
 Ayelech, Tiruwha Melese, 128
 Ayenew, Zemeni Y., 164
 Ayichiluhm, M., 355
 Aynalem Adugna, 137, 264
 Aynalem Shita, 128
 Ayoade, Johnson O., 125
 Ayoagi, Chie, 296
 Ayzza, Haylegorgisa Hawtaamo, 419
 Azadi, Hossein, 93
 Azage Tegegne, 128, 152
 Azage, Tegegne Wolde, 116
 Azeb Amha, 429
 Azeb Gebresilassie, 282
 Azeb Girmai, 2, 421
 Azeb Madebo, 289
 Azeb Tewolde, 2
 Azeb, Assefa Mersha, 95
 Azene, Girma, 361
 Azim, Tariq, 341
 Azime, A. Hassen, 274

B
 Baba, Tamon, 51
 Bacci, Michele, 372
 Bach, Ashley, 338
 Bach, Jean-Nicholas, 28
 Bach, Jean-Nicolas, 164, 180, 441
 Bacha Gebissa, 264
 Bacha, Kebede Debela, 440

Bachewe, Fantu Nisrane, 313
 Badassa, Wolteji Chala, 338
 Badege Bishaw, 111, 441
 Badesso, Barana, 112
 Badstue, Lone, 128, 134
 Badwaza, Yoseph, 186
 Baez, Mabel, 123
 Bagnara, Gian Luca, 433
 Bahir, Asmamaw Legass, 151
 Bahne, Jonse, 156
 Bahrnegash Bellete, 377
 Bahru Zewde, 3, 29, 57, 72, 164, 215
 Bailey, DeeVon, 242
 Baird, Sarah, 303
 Bairu Tafla, 3
 Baker, Bruce, 164
 Baker, Jonathan, 252
 Bakewell, Oliver, 83
 Balakrishnan, Mundanthra, 157
 Balashova, Galina Aleksandrovna, 9
 Balcha Abera, 367
 Balicka-Witakowska, Ewa, 22, 373
 Balsvik, Randi Rønning, 295
 Baltenweck, I, 141
 Bamlaku Alamirew, 148
 Bamlaku Tadesse, 239
 Bane, Jonse, 264
 Bangali, Solomo, 91, 141
 Banham, Martin J., 377
 Banks, Kathleen P., 338
 Bantanyehu, Shiferaw Chanie, 181
 Bantayehu, Ayalew Workineh, 252
 Banti, Giorgio, 3, 417, 429
 Baral, Kedar, 310
 Barana, Babiso Badesso, 91
 Barata, Data Dea, 164
 Bard, Kathryn A., 41
 Barnett, Tertia, 29
 Barnidge, Robert P., Jr., 215
 Barreiro, Pablo, 338
 Barret, Christopher B., 243
 Barreteau, Olivier, 139
 Barrett, Christopher B., 239, 277
 Barrow, Ondine, 248
 Barsbai, Toman, 128
 Bashar, K.E., 209
 Basheer, Mohammed, 210, 211, 212
 Basnet, Post, 182
 Bassi, Marco, 164, 189
 Bastiaensen, Johan, 233
 Bastyan, Ianet, 25
 Bat, Jean-Pierre, 66
 Bauden, Frédéric, 9
 Baudron, Frédéric, 111, 151
 Bauer, Dana M., 234
 Bauer, Hans, 103, 158, 159
 Baumgartner, P., 227
 Bausi, Alessandro, 3, 8, 9, 10, 29, 30, 38, 373, 391, 437
 Baye Yimam, 369
 Baye, Kaleab, 313
 Bayisa Abdisa, 338
 Bayissa, Fitsum W., 264, 297
 Bayleyegn Tasew, 420
 Baynes, Leslie, 391
 Baynes-Rock, Marcus, 158, 417
 Bayou, Negalign Berhanu, 339
 Bayram, Mürsel, 201
 Bayu, Takele Bekele, 189
 Bebe, Bockline Omedo, 279
 Beck, Dana C., 83
 Beckett, Chris, 381
 Beckman, O., 200
 Beckmann, Gabriele, 245
 Bedane, Kiflu, 136
 Bedaso Taye, 264
 Bedemariam Woldeyesus, 127
 Bedi, Arjun S., 282, 288, 304, 350, 351, 357, 358, 366
 Befekadu, U.W., 245
 Befikadu Urga, 345
 Begna, Fufa Dugassa, 339
 Behailu, Habte Endalew, 41
 Behnke, Roy, 243
 Behrman, Jere R., 309
 Behrmann, J.R., 320
 Beirne, Jonny, 95
 Beka Keno, 227
 Beka, Melkamu Tesgera, 189
 Bekabil Fufa, 312
 Bekalu, Atnafu Taye, 165
 Bekele Belayihun, 339
 Bekele Gutema, 383
 Bekele Lemma, 91, 112
 Bekele Megersa, 239, 310
 Bekele Sharew, 339
 Bekele Shiferaw, 156, 157
 Bekele T., 95
 Bekele Tefera, 85
 Bekele Tesfaye, 335
 Bekele, Adugna Eneyew, 227
 Bekele, Alemayehu Dekeba, 310
 Bekhit, Hesham, 209
 Bel, José-Marie, 57
 Belachew, Mekuria Fikre, 194
 Belaineh Legesse, 157, 242
 Belainew Belete, 310
 Belay File, 264
 Belay Kassa, 267
 Belay Mohammed, 274

Belay Simane, 96
 Belay Teferra, 74
 Belay Zerga, 96, 239
 Belay, Dagim G., 128
 Belay, Sitotaw Goshu, 252
 Belay, Tizazu Mengistie, 129
 Belay, Yeshiwas Degu, 429
 Belayneh Girma, 201, 297
 Belayneh Leta, 201
 Belayneh, Asgu Mukule, 414
 Belaynesh Tefera, 297, 320
 Belaynew Wassie, 337
 Belcher, Wendy L., 11, 57
 Belcher, Wendy Laura, 378
 Belcore, Elena, 96
 Belete Biadgo, 358
 Belete Bizuneh, 1
 Belete Debebe, 313
 Belete, Belachew Yihun, 200, 215
 Belete, Jember Bobe, 264
 Belew Bekele, 107
 Belissa, Temesgen Keno, 264
 Belkis Wolde, 357
 Bell, Suzanne, 356, 363
 Belloni, Milena, 74, 79
 Bellucci, Stefano, 165
 Beltman, Jogchum J., 343, 353
 Benazzi, Stefano, 50
 Benedek, Wolfgang, 189
 Ben-Ezer, Gadi, 74
 Bennett, Rachel, 309
 Bénoist, Anne, 29
 Benyam Tadesse, 129
 Berck, Peter, 101
 Bereket Mathewos, 339
 Bereket Robaa, 129
 Bereket Tesfagergis, 247
 Bereket Tsegay, 247, 316, 433
 Beresa, Abera Jebena, 165
 Berga, Petros S., 391
 Bergen, Nicole, 339
 Bergsten, Arvid, 110
 Berhan Gessesse, 96
 Berhane Demoz, 320
 Berhane Kidane, 366
 Berhane, Hailu Gebrezgi, 297
 Berhanie Getnet, 316
 Berhanu Abegaz, 165
 Berhanu Adenew, 94
 Berhanu Belay, 128
 Berhanu Fentaw, 102
 Berhanu Feysia, 339
 Berhanu Gebremedhin, 128, 144, 152
 Berhanu Lemma, 96
 Berhanu Matthews, 397
 Berhanu Mosissa, 194
 Berhanu Shano, 138
 Berhanu, Fikadie Endehabtu, 348, 353
 Berhanu, Tesfaye-Aragaw, 413
 Berhe, Isaias T., 215
 Berihe Gebremikael, 114
 Berihu, Assefa Gebrehiwot, 265
 Berihun Megabiaw, 298
 Berihun, Assefa Dachew, 340
 Berisso, Oumer, 265
 Berlanda, Toma, 257
 Bermúdez Forn, Esteban, 271
 Bernal, Victoria, 74, 297
 Bernard, Tanguy, 127, 129
 Bernart, Bryan, 441
 Berndtsson, R., 200
 Berouk Mesfin, 160, 176, 178
 Berrisford, Stephen, 253
 Berry, Chris, 381
 Berry, LaVerle, 3
 Berta, Whitney, 356
 Beshir, Habtamu A., 297
 Bessac, Jena-Claude, 41
 Betelhem Ephrem, 297
 Bethelhem Koru, 262
 Bethelhem, Legesse Debela, 129
 Beuving, Joost, 148, 310
 Bevan, George, 29
 Beyene Chekol, 227
 Beyene Negatu, 129
 Beyene Sileshi, 297
 Beyene Tadese, 312
 Beyene Teklu, 96, 238
 Beyene, Abebe D., 93
 Beyene, Melkamu B., 346
 Beyene, Tariku Jibat, 340
 Beylot, Robert, 51
 Beza Dessalegn, 165
 Beza Tesfaye, 188
 Bezabeh, Samson A., 74
 Bezabih Emana, 98, 138, 229, 319
 Bezabih Wolde, 383
 Bezawit Bekele, 303
 Bezaye Abebe, 347
 Bezunesh Tamru, 75, 252
 Bhan, Nandita, 297
 Bhatta, Bharat P., 283
 Bhattacharyya, Sanghita, 340
 Bhattacharyya, Subhes, 367
 Bianchi, Felix J.J.A., 111
 Bianchi, Massimo Alessandro, 373
 Biasio, Elisabeth, 372
 Biazen Molla, 225, 227
 Biazin, B., 116
 Biemans, Harm, 100, 152, 321

Bienen, Derk, 283
 Biggeri, Mario, 130, 248
 Bigsten, Arne, 283
 Bijman, Jos, 153, 277, 287
 Bikamo, Demisse S., 345
 Bikila Warkineh, 239
 Bikila Workineh, 96
 Bikila, Hurissa Wolde, 340
 Bilal, S. Endris, 362
 Billa, S.S., 102
 Billene, Seyoum Woldeyes, 298
 Billi, Paolo, 96
 Binala, Joseph, 92
 Binayew Tamrat, 435
 Biniam Abebaw, 87
 Biniam Getachew, 340
 Binns, John, 392
 Binyam Alemu, 227
 Binyam Tilahun, 353
 Binyam Yitay, 223
 Binyam, Alemu Yosef, 96
 Binyam, Chakilu Tilahun, 348
 Birara Endalew, 313
 Bird, Michael I., 126
 Bireda, Asamenew D., 320
 Birhan Meshesha, 343
 Birhane, E., 96
 Birhanu Belay, 102
 Birhanu Biazin, 111
 Birhanu Bitew, 165, 181
 Birhanu Zemadim, 210
 Birhanu, Betel Bekele, 189
 Birhanu, Megersa Lenjiso, 130
 Birhanu, Sileshi Watol, 316
 Birru Yitaferu, 100, 115
 Birru, Worku Tuffa, 265
 Biruk Terrefe, 181, 252
 Biseswar, Indrawatie, 298
 Biset, Ayalew Nigatu, 290
 Bishop, Sarah J, 409
 Bishu, Kinfe G, 130
 Bishwajit, Ghose, 364
 Bisrat Gebremichael, 130
 Bisrat Kifle, 257
 Bisrat, Woldemichael Handiso, 165
 Bisschops, Iemke, 349
 Bitania Tadesse, 29, 378
 Biyan, G. Okubagherghis, 68
 Bizuayhu Shimekaw, 298
 Bjerkli, Camilla Louise, 252
 Bjune, Gunnar A., 344
 Blackhurst, Hector, 3
 Blade Engda, 46
 Blanc, Ann K., 88
 Blanc, Guillaume, 97
 Blignaut, Renette, 349
 Bliss, John C., 138
 Blitz, Brad K., 84
 Block, Paul, 214
 Blomme, Guy, 368
 Bluffstone, Randall, 273, 279
 Blum, Françoise, 440
 Blystad, Astrid, 189, 191, 346, 350
 Bödeker, Oliver, 45
 Bodnar, Ferko, 265
 Boelee, E., 95
 Boer, Henk, 340
 Boffa, Jean-Marc, 154
 Bogale, Adamnesh, 324
 Bogale, Gebeyehu W., 340
 Boisserie, Jean-Renaud, 4, 29
 Boku Tache, 239
 Bolding, Alex, 132
 Böll, Verena, 11, 370
 Bollig, Michael, 242
 Bon, François, 29
 Bonacci, Giulia, 30, 74, 399
 Bonfiglio, Ayla, 83
 Bongers, Frans, 98, 116
 Bongwa, A., 253
 Bongwa, Aloysius, 265
 Bonnefille, Raymonde, 30
 Borchgrevink, Axel, 223, 225
 Borde, Moges, 340
 Borisova, Ivelina, 320
 Borman, Gareth, 147
 Borrell, James S., 98
 Boru, Did, 240
 Boru, Shana Gufu, 425
 Borzaga, Carlo, 125
 Bos, Henny, 325
 Bosch, Diane, 153
 Bosc-Tiessé, Claire, 11
 Bosc-Tiessé, Claire, 51, 53, 374
 Bosha Bombe, 408, 413
 Bossio, Deborah, 248
 Bossuyt, Anne, 139
 Bothe, Michael, 216
 Bouanga, Ayda, 30, 51
 Boucher, François, 166
 Bouckaert, Geert, 189, 440
 Bouwknecht, Thijs B., 66
 Bowers, Keith, 62
 Bowersock, Glenn W., 42
 Boyden, Jo, 83, 298, 299, 305
 Boylston, Tom, 387, 392, 394
 Bozzini, David, 165
 Braa, Jørn, 352
 Bradley, Elizabeth H., 350
 Branch, Adam, 165

Brandt, Cyril Owen, 331
 Brandt, Steven A, 42
 Brandt, Theresa, 340
 Bråtveit, Magne, 337
 Braukämper, Ulrich, 3, 415
 Braun, David R., 51
 Bräuning, Achim, 116
 Brautigam, Deborah, 248, 283
 Brechenmacher, Saskia, 166
 Breines, Marcus Roos, 166
 Brems, Eva, 189
 Breton, Jean-François, 30, 42, 58, 374, 436
 Breuning, Marijke, 181, 184
 Brhane Baraki, 158
 Brhanu Teka, 339
 Bridonneau, Marie, 97, 98, 175, 253, 259
 Brightman Gebremichael, 228
 Briquel-Chatonnet, Françoise, 30
 Brita, Antonella, 11, 384
 Brittain, Marcus, 42, 377, 400, 423, 437, 441
 Bromber, Katrin, 65, 382
 Brook Lemma, 108
 Broussard, Nzinga H., 265
 Brouwer, Inge D., 311, 360
 Brouwer, Roy, 120
 Brown, David R., 42
 Brown, Jeremy R., 11, 13, 370
 Brown, M.E., 98
 Brown, Petra, 274
 Brown, Stephen, 166, 181
 Brüderlin, Tina, 416
 Brugnach, Marcela, 139
 Bruk Degie, 298
 Bruktawit, Ejigu Kassa, 289
 Brun, Matthieu, 247
 Brüne, Stefan, 208, 399
 Bruno, Karl, 199
 Bruzzi, Silvia, 58, 62, 305, 437
 Bryan, Elizabeth, 149, 266
 Bubenzer, Olaf, 45, 46
 Budds, Jessica, 113, 155
 Buffavand, Lucie, 235, 359, 400, 419, 421
 Buizer, N.N., 250
 Bula Wayessa, 400
 Bulakh, Maria, 1, 11, 12, 19
 Bulcha Demeksa, 24
 Bulte, Erwin, 110, 127, 140, 145, 277, 303
 Bum, Tsering, 358
 Bumazhnov, Dmitry, 384
 Buondonno, Fabio, 253
 Burchi, Francesco, 130, 288
 Burgess, Gemma, 298
 Burtea, Bogdan, 13, 366
 Buruk, Wolde-Michael Jima, 420
 Busau, Filip, 368

Büscher, Karen, 177
 Busha Taa, 74, 171, 440
 Busha Teshome, 98, 99
 Busmann, Hermann, 340
 Bustorf, Dirk, 369, 415, 437
 Busza, Joanna, 84
 Butts, Aaron, 12, 13
 Buysse, Jeroen, 149
 Buzi, Paola, 30
 Byass, Peter, 353
 Byiers, Bruce, 201

C

Cabestan, Jean-Pierre, 201
 Cabot Venton, Courtenay, 250
 Caire-Jabinet, Marie-Paule, 52
 Caix De Saint-Aymour, Amédée, 30
 Calchi Novati, Giampaolo, 30, 216
 Callo-Concha, Daniel, 109, 140
 Calvo, Angela, 96
 Camilleri, Nicola, 4, 63, 181
 Campbell, Bruce, 110
 Campbell, Ian, 63
 Campbell, John R., 30, 74, 216
 Campbell, Patricia J., 216
 Campbell, Tom, 240
 Camplani, Alberto, 10, 30
 Cañete, Carlos, 54
 Cannon, Brendon J., 201
 Cantalupo, Charles, 378
 Capone, Francesca, 216
 Capra, Diego, 42
 Carannante, Alfredo, 42
 Carbone, Giovanni, 208, 439
 Carcangiu, Bianca Maria, 31
 Cardelus, Catherine L., 99, 123
 Cardini, Franco, 12, 52
 Cardoso, Nilton C.F., 201
 Carr, Claudia, 99, 423
 Carruth, Lauren, 341
 Carter, Becky, 84
 Carver, Freddie, 248, 317, 424
 Cascadden, Zoe, 400
 Cascão, Ana Elisa, 210, 214
 Casey, Joanna, 403
 Cassannelli, Lee V., 4
 Castagnetti, Luisa, 216
 Castro, A. Peter, 76
 Cataldo, Janine K., 306
 Caudell, Mark, 430
 Cauliez, Jessie, 400
 CCRDA, 248
 Ceccarelli Morolli, D., 12
 Cecchi, Francesco, 145, 277

- Cecere, Giuseppe, 52
 Centre for Development Innovation, 130
 Cerdà, Artemi, 115
 Chacko, Elizabeth, 75
 Chadwick, Michael A., 119
 Chagwiza, Clarietta, 130, 265
 Chaillot, Christine, 321
 Chakravarti, Ananya, 52
 Chala, Dejene Gemechu, 426
 Chalachew, Getahun Desta, 130, 253
 Chamberlin, Jordan, 127
 Chan, Kristofer, 109
 Chandrakanth, M.G., 149
 Chaponnière, Jean-Raphaël, 265
 Chaudhury, Suman Kalyan, 276
 Check, Nicasius A., 200
 Chekroun, Amélie, 4, 12, 32, 52
 Chelati Dirar, Uoldelul, 216
 Chemedda Fininsa, 107
 Chemere Zewdie, 104
 Chen, Weiwei, 283
 Chen, Yanning, 283
 Cheng, Yuhan, 336
 Cheorun Jo, 405
 Cherinet Abuye, 341
 Chewicha, Kare, 341
 Chiarissi, Paolo Lucci, 240
 Chiesa, Paolo, 10
 Chilot Yirga, 124, 156, 157
 Chinigò, Davide, 253, 292
 Chinowsky, Paul, 151
 Chiré, Amina Saïd, 75
 Chisholm, Dan, 347
 Chisholm, Nick, 148, 310
 Chiweshe, Malvern Tatenda, 298
 Choi, Eunji, 253
 Choi, Jean, 303
 Choi, Kristen R., 83
 Chojenta, Catherine, 334
 Chulda, Kanko C., 147
 Church, Andrew, 285
 Ciampi, Gabriele, 12
 Ciani, Federico, 130, 248
 Cicourel, Inbal, 75
 Cilliers, Jakkie, 72
 Cioffi-Revilla, Claudio, 94
 Cirillo, Silvia, 298
 Cirolia, Liza Rose, 253
 Ciuriak, Dan, 283, 284
 Clack, Timothy, 42, 377, 400, 421, 422, 423, 437, 441
 Clapham, Christopher, 31, 68, 71, 216
 Clements, Archie, 335
 Closser, Svea, 341
 Coast, Ernestina, 298, 341
 Coates, Jennifer, 310
 Cochrane, Logan, 71, 72, 130, 131, 145, 181, 182, 184, 189, 228, 233, 237, 265, 298, 309, 313, 438
 Cogburn, Megan D., 355
 Cohen, Leonardo, 57
 Cohen, Marc J., 131
 Cohn, Ravit Talmi, 75
 Cole, Georgia, 166, 190
 Colin, Gérard, 384
 Colletta, Nat J., 317
 Collier, Neil F., 110
 Colón-Ramos, Uriyoán, 365
 Comissiong, David, 75
 Conley, Bridget, 67
 Connell, Dan, 317
 Conteh, David, 350
 Contini, Riccardo, 4
 Converse, Paul J, 1
 Conzo, Pierluigi, 88
 Cooper, Tom, 217
 Coppock, D. Layne, 112, 242
 Corbet, Alice, 84
 Cordon, Marisa, 299
 Cornu de Lenclos, Jean-Michel, 25
 Cossor, Elizabeth, 299
 Costantini, Osvaldo, 75, 379
 Costantinos Berhutesfa, 177
 Coutts, Ken, 266
 Cowcher, Kate E, 160
 Cramer, Christopher, 266, 268, 307, 438
 Cramer, Laura, 94
 Crawford, Lee, 321
 Crawley, Heaven, 84
 Crewett, Wibke, 228
 Crivello, Gina, 299
 Cronin, M., 117
 Crook, Jonathan, 258
 Crooks, Andrew, 94
 Cros, Jean-Paul, 46
 Cruickshank, Pippa, 374
 Crummey, Donald C., 31, 99
 Cullen, Beth, 139
 Curtis, Mark, 131
 Curtis, Matthew C., 49
 Cutts, Heidi, 374
 Czajkowski, Mikołaj, 158
 Czekaj, Tomasz G., 146
- D**
- D'Alessandro, Michele, 72
 D'Argent, Pierre, 217
 D'Aspremont, Jean, 217
 D'Haene, Eline, 267

D'Haese, Marijke, 267, 278
 Da Conceição, Guilherme Geremias, 201
 Dabissa, Adane, 145
 Dade Desta, 224
 Dadi, Elizabeth Demissie, 284
 Dadi, Gezahegn Bekele, 306
 Daeun Jeong, 359
 Dafuleya, Gift, 262, 266
 Dagerskog, Linus, 109
 Dagmawi Woubshet, 24, 31, 378
 Dagmawit, Girefe Sahile, 300
 Dagnachew Assefa, 171, 440
 Dagnachew, Leta Senbeto, 266
 Dagne Mojo, 131
 Dagne, Getachew Woldemedhin, 99
 Dagnew, Tigabu, 140
 Dahir, Abdinor Hassan, 201
 Dahre, Ulf Johansson, 216
 Damen Haile-Mariam, 1, 363, 364
 Damena Edae, 120
 Damestoy, Jean-Baptiste, 292
 Dammert, Ana C., 301
 Damon-Guillot, Anne, 39
 Damot Walelign, 299
 Damtew, Zufan Aberra, 341
 D'Andrea, A.C., 35
 Dangisso, Mesay Hailu, 341
 Daniel Abebe, 210
 Daniel Assefa, 12
 Daniel Ayana, 52
 Daniel Belay, 131
 Daniel Dana, 359
 Daniel Erena, 321
 Daniel Jaleta, 99
 Daniel Mekonnen, 216
 Daniel Mulugeta, 132, 166
 Daniel, Ayalew Ali, 228
 Daniel, Haile Chercos, 342, 365
 Daniel, Kassahun Waktola, 321
 Daniell, Katherine Anne, 139
 Danis, Marion, 353
 Darabant, András, 99
 Daskas, Beatrice, 4
 Data Dea, 321
 Datiko, Daniel Gemechu, 341
 Davies, Jonathan, 240
 Davis, Caryn M., 441
 Davis, Dale, 310
 Davy, Deanna, 299
 Dawed Ali, 342
 Dawes, Andrew, 332
 Dawit Abraha, 253
 Dawit Alemu, 141, 143, 248
 Dawit Byazen, 223
 Dawit Daniel, 321
 Dawit Gebregziabher, 99
 Dawit Hawaria, 342
 Dawit Mekonnen, 266
 Dawit Mesfin, 31
 Dawit Muluneh, 414
 Dawit Senbet, 266
 Dawit Tatek, 350
 Dawit Teshome, 342
 Dawit Wondimagegn, 354
 Dawit Yosef, 295, 429
 Dawit, Alemu Bimerew, 268
 Dawit, Getnet Ayele, 309
 Dawit, M., 320
 Dawit, S. Abebe, 362
 Dawit, Yohannes Wondemagegnehu, 211
 Dawkins, Bryan R., 342
 Dawkins, Sophia L.R., 221
 Dawson, Elsa L., 299
 De Brauw, Alan, 84, 143, 258
 De Cock Buning, Tjard, 133
 De Fouw, Marlieke, 343, 353
 De Graaff, Jan, 91
 De Guttry, Andrea, 217, 440
 De Iongh, Hans H, 158, 159
 De Lorenzi, James, 31
 De Marco, Edward, 25
 De Ménonville, Siena-Antonia, 374
 De Mey, Yann, 147
 De Neergaard, Andreas, 149
 De Regt, Marina, 76, 84, 299
 De Roo, Nina, 101, 132, 229, 284
 De Rosis, Carolina, 342
 De Schutter, Helder, 166
 De Spiegeleer, Bart, 359
 De Visser, Jaap, 332
 De Vliegheer, Sarne, 135
 De Waal, Alex, 33, 166, 186
 Dearden, Kirk A., 342
 Debebe Cheber, 132
 Debebe Hailegebriel, 190
 Debebe, Worku Dadi, 401
 Debel Gemechu, Gutta, 139
 Debele, Meskerem L, 31, 321
 Debie A., 338
 Debsu, Dejene Negassa, 240
 Dechase Abebe, 58
 Dechassa C., 121
 Deckers, Jozef, 118, 158, 268
 Defaru Desalegn, 342
 Defaye, Frehiwot Berhane, 353
 Degefa Tolossa, 114, 117, 129, 146, 226, 253, 254, 266, 313, 426
 Degefe, Duresa Obo, 279
 Degefe, Duressa Obo, 264
 Degefie, Belachew Girma, 190

Degele Ergano, 248
 Dege-Müller, Sophia, 12, 75, 369, 387, 410, 411, 437
 Degen, A. Allan, 240
 Degen, Bahrey Tadesse, 345
 Degnet Abebaw, 301, 313, 350, 351
 Degsew Melak, 104, 152
 Degsew Zerihun, 46
 Degu Tadie, 100, 158
 Degye Goshu, 266, 267
 Dehkordi, Sara, 4
 Deininger, Klaus, 228
 Dejen Mezgebe, 166
 Dejen Yemane, 282
 Dejene Abera, 228
 Dejene Kassa, 343
 Dejene Mamo, 296
 Dejene Nigatu, 100
 Dejene Reda, 366
 Dejene, Gemechu Chala, 400, 428
 Dejene, K. Mengistu, 132
 Dejene, Mamo Bekana, 248
 Dekker, Ige F., 217
 Dekker, Marleen, 366
 Del Biondo, Karen, 202
 Delagnes, Anne, 43
 Delamarter, Steve, 370
 delekan, Ibidun O., 125
 Delessa Angassa, 100
 Delle Donne, Matteo, 13
 Delpech, Viviane, 13
 Demeke Geremew, 334
 Demel Teketay, 96, 98, 105, 107, 108, 239
 Demelash Kassaye, 257
 Demerew Danye, 421
 Demessie Fantaye, 28
 Demeulenaere, Elise, 418
 Demewez Moges, 153
 Demichelis, Marco, 426
 Demirew Getachew, 263, 269, 275, 276, 280
 Demis Zergaw, 321
 Demissie Belayneh, 240
 Demissie, Abel Abate, 202
 Demoze, Fisseha G., 368
 Demssie, Yared N., 100, 321
 Dendir, Seife, 321
 Deneke, T.T., 102
 Deng, Xiujun, 168
 Denison, Edward, 253
 Derat, Marie-Laure, 51, 52, 53, 384
 Dercon, Stefan, 129, 132, 284
 Dereje Ayalew, 100
 Dereje Birhanu, 337, 351
 Dereje Feyissa, 170, 184, 190, 388, 409, 415
 Dereje Fufa, 426
 Dereje Geleta, 299
 Dereje Guteta, 132
 Dereje Kebebe, 359
 Dereje Kebede, 229
 Dereje Mengist, 100
 Dereje Mosissa, 366
 Dereje Teklemariam, 229
 Dereje, Mekdim, 313
 Dereje, Teklemariam, 229
 Dereje, Terefe Geme, 189, 440
 Deressa Shime, 100
 Deressa, Temesgen T, 100
 Deresse Ayenachew, 53, 400
 Deresse Daniel, 240
 Derib Ado, Almaz Wasse, 322
 Deribe Kaske, 141, 292
 Deribe, Kebede, 361
 Derje Amene, 102
 Derudder, Ben, 112
 Desale, Kidane Asmamaw, 96
 Desalegn Alemayehu, 269
 Desalegn Amsalu, 190, 253, 401, 407, 408
 Desalegn Birara, 101
 Desalegn Fufa, 322
 Desalegn Wana, 419
 Desalegn, Dawit Nima, 350, 352, 353
 Desalegn, Tadesse, 147
 Desalegn, Tsegaw Hibstu, 343
 Desalegn, Yayeh Ayal, 101, 240
 Descheemaeker, Katrien, 96, 146
 Dese, Yadeta Edesa, 101
 Deshingkar, Priya, 84, 87
 Desplat, Patrick, 397
 Desportes, Isabel, 313
 Desreumaux, Alain, 10
 Dessale Kassaw, 92
 Dessalegn Anshiso, 431
 Dessalegn Rahmato, 101, 248
 Dessalegn Tamiru, 311
 Dessalegn Wana, 100
 Dessalegn, Getie Mihret, 264
 Dessalegn, Hanan Tadele, 132
 Dessalew Bizu, 343
 Dessein, Joost, 118
 Desta Amare, 408, 430
 Desta Heliso, 370
 Desta, Firew Ayalew, 343
 Desta, Geneme Gebre, 417
 Desta, Tegegne Assefa, 316
 Destaw, Fetene Teshome, 333
 Dewel, Serge, 31, 42, 254
 D'Haese, Marijke, 137, 281
 Dhar, Tej N., 381
 Di Falco, Salvatore, 101, 119, 210
 Di John, Jonathan, 266

Di Nunzio, Marco, 254, 300
 Di Salvo, Mario, 374
 Dias, Alexandra M., 224
 Diaz, Amélie, 47
 Dicker, Rochelle A., 353
 Diédhiou, Paul, 324
 Diez, Augustin, 423
 Dil, Bahadur Rahut, 137, 302
 Dile, Yihun Taddele, 211
 Dilnesaw Zerfu, 310
 Dimitru, Ioana A., 42
 Dinbabo, Mulugeta F., 300
 Dinka Tessema, 190
 Dinslage, Sabine, 4, 437
 Dira, Samuel Jilo, 401
 Diro, Rahel, 155, 331
 Dirri, Adriano, 162
Discourse (magazine), 211
 Dissanayake, Sahan, 279
 Dittgen, Romain, 202
 Dixon, John, 154
 Djamba, Yanyi K., 90
 Djerrahian, Gabriella, 75
 Dobon, Begoña, 43
 Dochhorn, Jan, 13
 Domke, Maxi, 101, 272
 Donath, Dirk, 257
 Donneau, Anne-Françoise, 315
 Donnenfeld, Zachary, 72
 Doop, V. Matthijs, 202
 Dore, Gianni, 4, 31, 58, 429
 Dorresteijn, Ine, 89, 110, 118, 144, 232, 314
 Dos Santos, João, 25
 Douze, Katja, 43
 Dowd, Amy-Jo, 320
 Doyo Kena, 241
 Drabik, Dusan, 226, 227, 238
 Drame, Fatu, 299
 Drapeau, Michelle, 422
 Drewes, Abraham J., 13
 Dries, Liesbeth, 226, 227, 238
 Driessen, Miriam, 26, 288, 322
 Drucza, Kristie, 300, 404
 Du Preez, Madely, 319
 Dubale Gebeyehu, 412
 Dubosson, Jérôme, 416
 Duchateau, Luc, 359
 Dufief, Élise, 166
 Dufwenberg, Martin, 132
 Dugast, Fabienne, 43
 Dugo, Habtamu, 167
 Dula Ayana, 343
 Dula Etana, 133, 253, 254, 344
 Dulin, John Christopher, 388
 Dullea, Karen, 296

Duncan, A.J., 141
 Dunga, Nauma Batum, 418
 Dunnavant, Justin P., 433
 Dunyat Haile, 272
 Dupuy, K., 300
 Dupuy, Kendra E, 190
 Duroyaume, Perrine, 254

E

Easton, Z., 209
 Eba, B., 244
 Ebrahim Damtew, 300, 368, 370
 Eckert, Sandra, 108
 ECSU, 259
 Eczet, Jean-Baptiste, 422
 Edelenbos, Jurian, 282
 Edelstein, Arnon, 75
 Eden Goitam, 35
 Edilegnaw Wale, 133
 Edlam, Abera Yemeru, 294
 Edmeades, Jeffrey, 302
 Edom Haddis, 113
 Edossa, Desalegn Chemed, 426
 Efa, Taddese Debele, 254
 Efrem Garedew, 227
 Ege, Svein, 229, 237, 441
 Egeland, Erik, 430
 Eguavoen, Irit, 101, 102
 EHRC, 167
 Ehrenreich, Frederick, 3
 EIC, 267
 Eid, A., 232
 Eighbiremolen, God'stime O, 322
 Eisen, Joanne, 167
 Ejara Tolossa, 343
 Ejigu, Alazar G., 254
 Ekal Nett, 243
 El Rajji, Rania, 76
 ELA, 190
 Elagib, Nadir Ahmed, 210, 211
 Elagina, Daria, 11, 13
 El-Antony, Fr. Maximous, 13
 Elbakidzo, Marine, 146
 Elehu Feleke, 287
 Eleni Tesfaye, 351
 Elias Alemu, 423
 Elias Tesfaye, 350, 365
 Elias Walelign, 119
 Elias Worku, 287
 Elias Zerfu, 312
 Elias, E., 122
 Elias, Eyasu, 132
 Elias, Yitbarek Alemayehu, 255
 Elimnh, Lijalem Abebaw, 268

Elliesie, Hatem, 13, 31, 58, 432
 Elshaday, Kifle Woldeyesus, 303
 Emana, B., 267
 Emebet Mulugeta, 300
 Emiru Birhane, 111, 113, 116, 118, 133, 441
 Emmelin, Maria, 357
 Emmenegger, Rony, 133, 141
 Emwodish Takele, 336
 Endalamaw, Tefera Belay, 267
 Endalcachew Bayeh, 190
 Endalew Assefa, 300
 Endalew Gebeyehu, 336
 Endalkachew Chala, 289
 Endalkachew Wolde-Meskel, 265
 Endalsasa, Belay Abitew, 317
 Endashaw Bekele, 50
 Endashaw, Admassu Cherkose, 297
 Endaweke Tsegaw, 190
 Endeshaw, Aynetu Bitew, 260
 Enfors Kautsky, Elin, 109
 Engdawork Assefa, 99, 234, 251
 Engedayehu, Walle, 167
 Engida, Esayas Dube, 255
 Engidashet Bunare, 191
 Enguday Ademe, 322
 Enguday, Ademe, 370
 Ensermu Kelbessa, 107, 367
 Enyew, B.D., 102
 Ephraim Alamerew, 102
 Ephrem Abathun, 353
 Ephrem Assefa, 102
 Ephrem Gebremariam, 108
 Ephrem Telele, 259, 432
 Epple, Susanne, 401, 409, 410, 437, 439
 Erenstein, Olaf, 359
 Eresso, Meron Zeleke, 84
 Ergua Atinafe, 102
 Erho, Ted M., 14
 Eriksen, Siri, 133
 Eriksen, Sissel H., 300
 Eriksson, Michael, 202
 Erk, Jan, 167
 Erkossa, T., 134
 Erku Yimer, 167
 Erlich, Haggai, 32
 Ermias Admas, 190
 Ermias Birhane, 138
 Ermias Engida, 274
 Ermias, Shewangizaw Getachew, 292
 Erulkar, Annabel, 343, 346, 348
 ESAP, 241
 Esayas Tena, 133
 Esayas, Bekele Geleta, 300
 Esayas, Nigatu Gebremeskel, 241
 Eshetayehu Kinfu, 403

Eshete Wassie, 102
 Eshete, Million Tesfaye, 343
 Eshetu Girma, 89
 Eshetu Gurmu, 344, 405
 Eshetu Shifaw, 214
 Eshetu Wencheke, 300
 Eshetu Yirsaw, 107
 Eskander Alvi, 322
 Eskezia Geremew, 58
 Eskinder Yigezu, 269
 Eskinder, Eshetu Ali, 344
 Eskindir Loha, 358, 360, 361
 Eskindir, Getachew Fentie, 401
 Esler, Philip F., 392
 Essers, Dennis, 267
 Esubalew Abate, 226
 Ethiopian Academy of Sciences, 88, 322
 Ethiopian Society of Animal Production, 133
 Etsehiwot, Semreab Tiruneh, 133
 Eugenia Sokolinski, 3, 10
 Eulenberger, Immo, 241
 Evangelista, Paul H., 90, 122
 Ewbank, Richard, 313
 Eyana, Shiferaw Muleta, 267
 Eyasu Elias, 91, 251
 Eyasu Yazew, 102
 Eyasu, Alem Lake, 357
 Eyerusalem Kassahun, 378
 Eyerusalem Siba, 291, 292
 Eyob Derillo, 14
 Eyob Keno, 331
 Eyob, Balcha Gebremariam, 32, 167
 Eyobe Mesfin, 102
 Eyualet Abebe, 235
 Ezana Weldeghebrael, 255
 Ezra Gebremedhin, 5
 Ezzeddine, Nancy, 273

F

Faiz, Mohammad Omar Jamie, 84
 Falceto, Francis, 370
 Falquina, Álvaro, 33, 54
 Fan, Wei, 267
 Fana Gebresenbet, 83, 211, 229, 230, 235, 241, 243, 421, 440
 Fanaye Tadesse, 134
 Fani, Sara, 14
 Fanos, Mekonnen Birke, 284
 Fanta Gashe, 359
 Fantahun Ayele, 14, 67
 Fanta-Vagenshtein, Yarden, 76
 Fantaw Yimer, 110, 227
 Fantini, Emanuele, 69, 102, 186, 363, 392
 Fantu Bachewe, 134

Fantu Cheru, 202, 261, 268, 438
 FAO, 134, 300, 313
 Faqāda Gurmésā Kusā, 392
 Farinella, Domenica, 358
 Farnworth, Cathy, 134
 Farnworth, Cathy Rozel, 128, 134
 Fasika Gedif, 225
 Fasika Tefera, 344
 Fasika, Dessalegne Dinku, 344
 Fasil Merawi, 167, 384
 Fasil Mulatu, 318
 Fassil Demissie, 76, 255
 Fassil, Gebeyehu Yelemtu, 134
 Fatemeh Taheri, 229
 Fattovich, Rodolfo, 43
 Faü, Jean-François, 14, 374
 Faucon-Pellet, Nicole, 26
 Fauvelle, François-Xavier, 32, 53
 Fauvelle-Aymar, François-Xavier, 32, 43, 436
 Favara, Marta, 268
 Fayers-Kerr, Kate Nialla, 422
 Fedeler, Kristin, 103
 Fee, Sarah, 372
 Fei, Ding, 70, 292, 293
 Feierstein, Gerald M., 202
 Fekade Azeze, 1, 174, 402
 Fekadu Adugna, 84, 87, 222, 230, 241, 429
 Fekadu Beyene, 124, 135, 239, 241, 431
 Fekadu Gelaw, 268
 Fekadu Israel, 103, 116
 Fekadu, A. Tufa, 230
 Fekadu, Beyene Kennee, 134, 347
 Fekadu, Israel Alambo, 413
 Fekadu, Nigusse Geleta, 182
 Feleke Tadele, 300
 Feleke Woldeyes, 401
 Feleke Zewge, 103
 Fentanesh Gebeyehu, 323
 Fentaw Baye, 255
 Fentaw Leykun, 268
 Fentie Ambaw, 336
 Fentie, Abiy Addisu, 117
 Ferede, Meskerem Mitiku, 103
 Ferede, Tadele, 270
 Ferehiwot Mequanint, 103
 Ferguson, Jeffrey, 403
 Feriha Zitești, 343
 Fernandez, Bina, 84
 Fernández, Víctor M, 54
 Fernández, Victor M., 43, 53, 374
 Ferran, Hugo, 370
 Ferrand, Nils, 139
 Ferrandino, Gilda, 43
 Ferrannini, Andrea, 248
 Ferraro, Giuseppe, 63
 Ferras, Patrick, 224
 Feskens, Edith, 311, 362
 Fesseha Berhe, 401
 Fesseha Hailu, 323
 Fesseha, Mulu Gebremariam, 182
 Fessha, Yonatan T., 255
 Festus Boamah, 70
 Feters, Tamara, 298
 Feyera Abdissa, 255
 Feyera Senbeta, 103, 110, 118, 246
 Feyisa, H., 122
 Fiacadori, Gianfranco, 14, 54, 374
 Ficquet, Éloi, 32, 58, 167, 301, 369, 436
 Fidotta, Giuseppe, 63
 Fielding, David, 281, 332
 Fikadu Kumsa, 118
 Fikadu, Asmiro Abeje, 268
 Fikeremaryam, Birara Feleke, 134
 Fikirte Asrat, 120
 Fikirte Gebresenbet, 103, 158, 159
 Fikiru Temesgen, 134
 Fikre Enquselassie, 334
 Fikre Handoro, 415
 Fikre, T.Z., 245
 Fikremarkos Merso, 191, 249
 Fikrewold, Yeneneh Tamirat, 134
 Fikru Gebrekidan, 54
 Filho, Walter L., 101
 Fiorini, Matteo, 284
 Fiorito, Alejandro, 269
 Firehiwot Bayu, 408, 430
 Firew, Bekele Abebe, 119
 Fischer, Anke, 100, 158
 Fischer, Christian, 131
 Fischer, Joern, 89, 103, 110, 118, 144, 232, 314
 Fiseha Endale, 313
 Fiseha Haftetsion, 174
 Fiseha Teklu, 323
 Fiseha, Haftetsion Gebresilassie, 163
 Fisher, Andrew M., 161
 Fisher, Jonathan, 166, 181, 182
 Fisher, Stanley Z., 5
 Fisseha Asmera, 316
 Fisseha Berhe, 85
 Fisseha Desta, 24
 Fisseha Mesfin, 414, 419
 Fisseha Setargie, 354
 Fisseha Wegayehu, 255
 Fisseha, Yacob Belay, 323
 Fisseha, Zegeye Birhanu, 268
 Fitawek, Wegayehu Bogale, 268
 Fitaye, Assegu Abetew, 32
 Fite, Ayana Chimdessa, 344
 Fitsum Bekele, 409

Fitsum Hagos, 103, 128, 134
 FitzSimmons, Margaret, 105
 Fjeldstad, Odd-Helge, 280
 Flaux, Clément, 42
 Flemmen, Annebritt, 301
 Fleskens, Luuk, 117, 120, 150
 Flintan, Fiona, 241, 242, 244, 245
 Flood, Glynn, 407
 Foerster, Verena, 44
 Follesdal, Andreas, 167
 Font, Xavier, 286
 Fontaine, Hugues, 58
 Fontanellaz, Adrien, 217
 Fontrier, Marc, 26
 Forgacs, David, 63
 Forrest, Brigham W., 242
 Foster, A.J., 93
 Foster, Vivien, 284
 Fouéré, Marie-Aude, 32
 Fourie, Elsje, 168
 Fraguas, A., 43
 Fraiture, Charlotte M.S. de, 91, 106, 132
 Francesconi, Gian Nicola, 134
 Franchi, Giulia, 249
 Frankl, Amaury, 112
 Fransen, Jan, 255, 268, 441
 Franssen, Sonja, 328
 Frantsouzoff, Serge A., 54, 392
 Fraser, Ashley, 356
 Fratkin, Elliot, 242
 Fredu Nega, 268
 Frew Mengistu, 255, 256
 Freweini Gebreab, 323
 Freytag, Justus, 388
 Fridman, Iosif, 14
 Friis, Ib, 26
 Fritsch, Emmanuel, 53, 392
 Frölich, Markus, 328
 Frühwirth, Dominik, 76
 Fry, Dionna, 135
 Fry, James D., 168
 Fuchs, Helmut, 230
 Fufa Gusu, 206
 Fulasa, Tadele Tolosa, 135
 Fumagalli, Mattia, 32
 Fuochi, Giulia, 88
 Fusari, Valentina, 4, 58, 63, 69, 88, 388

G

Gaas, Abdirahman Osman, 203
 Gaastra, Jane S., 44
 Gabbert, Echi Christina, 242, 272, 368, 369, 436, 440
 Gabore, Samuel M., 168

Gabre-Madhin, Eleni Zaude, 129
 Gacho, Yohannes H.M., 339
 Gaddada, Satyanarayana, 285
 Gadissa Tesfaye, 241
 Gaffuri, Luigi, 378
 Gagakuma, Wisdom, 168
 Gagliardone, Iginio, 168, 186, 203, 289
 Gaim Kibreab, 168
 Gajda, Iwona, 43, 44
 Galán, Sol Sánchez-Dehesa, 44
 Galaty, John W., 242, 440
 Galdo, Jose, 301
 Galfato Gabiso, 287
 Galgalo Dika, 426
 Gallagher, Julia, 33
 Gallay, Alain, 46
 Galvin, Kathleen, 90
 Gampfer, Susanne, 257
 Gandile, Abine U., 345
 Gangopadhyay, Shubhashis, 277
 Gao, Jianfeng, 104
 Garbe, Lisa, 108
 Garcetti, Eric, 168
 Gardebroek, Cornelis, 148, 155
 Garedew Assefa, 168
 Garfield, M.J., 352
 Garoma, Wakjira Basha, 88, 295
 Garretson, Peter P., 59
 Garric, Antoine, 53
 Garumma, Tolu Feyissa, 350
 Gascon, Alain, 33, 69, 191
 Gashaw Abate, 262
 Gashaw Andargie, 359
 Gashaw Desalegn, 263, 268, 269
 Gashaw, Ayferam Endaylalu, 203
 Gashaw, Tadesse Abate, 258
 Gatluak, Ruon Jal, 224
 Gatobu, Sospeter, 344
 Gatzweiler, Franz W., 150
 Gaudiello, Michela, 44, 432
 Gaudin, Benoît, 383
 Gazit, Orit, 82
 GBD 2019, 344
 Gebayehu Taye, 114
 Gebe Yemataw, 269
 Geberemedhin, Berhanu, 151
 Gebeye, Berihun Adugna, 242
 Gebeyehu, Belay Shibeshi, 230
 Gebeyehu, Mulat Goshu, 135
 Gebissa, Ezekiel, 392
 Gebissa, Yigezu Wendimu, 135
 Gebrayohannes Girma, 111
 Gebre Yntiso, 1, 174, 301, 401, 402, 406, 424
 Gebre, Solomon B., 214
 Gebreamlak, Gebremedhn Gebremeskel, 345

Gebre-Egziabher, Kinfe Abraha, 88
 Gebreegziabher, Senedu B., 344
 Gebreegziabher, Zenebe, 155
 Gebreeyesus Hadera, 344
 Gebreeyesus, Mulu, 271
 Gebre-eyesus, Mulugeta Tsegai, 275
 Gebregizabeher Yohannes, 301
 Gebregzer Tesfaye, 114
 Gebregziabher Gebreyohanes, 118
 Gebregziabher, Tefera Negash, 69, 168
 Gebrehaweria Gebregziabher, 123, 284
 Gebrehaweria, Kidane Reda, 318
 Gebrehiwot Hailemariam, 118
 Gebrehiwot Tagel, 276
 Gebrehiwot Weldegebrial, 141
 Gebrehiwot, Mahlet Alemu, 222
 Gebremariam Woldemicael, 88
 Gebremariam, D.E., 135
 Gebremariam, Kidist Gebreselassi, 104
 Gebremedhin Gebremeskel, 104
 Gebremedhin Gebreselassie, 106, 242
 Gebremedhin, Berhe Gebregergs, 351
 Gebremeskel, Tukue Gebrewahd, 345
 Gebremeskel, Y., 122
 Gebremicael, T.G., 104
 Gebre-Michael, Kibreab Habtom, 249
 Gebremichael, Seble Menberu, 218
 Gebremikael, Berihe, 121
 Gebremikael, Mesfin Tsegaye, 136
 Gebrerufael Girmay, 136
 Gebrerufael Hailu, 95
 Gebreselassie, S., 104, 211
 Gebreselassie, Samuel, 135
 Gebreslassie, Kiros Hailu, 402
 Gebreyesus Kidane, 345
 Gebreyesus, Brhane Tesfahunegn, 104
 Gebrezgabiher, Henok G., 191
 Gebru Asrat, 69
 Gebru, D.A., 323
 Gebru, Gebrehiwot Weldegebrial, 135
 Gebru, Kebede Manjur, 136
 Gebru, Solomon Gebreyohans, 169, 217
 Gecho Y., 131
 Gedef, Abawa Firew, 104, 117
 Gedefaw, Aden Diress, 345
 Gedeon, Kai, 104
 Gedifew, Sewenet Yigzaw, 317
 Gedion, Wolde Amanuel, 160
 Geleta, Esayas B., 402
 Gelila Bogale, 360
 Gelot, Linnéa, 202
 Gemechu Kumera, 362
 Gemechu, Jemal Geda, 388
 Gemechu, Kumadebis Tamiru, 269
 Gemechu, Yigezu Ofgeha, 231
 Gemed, Tarekegn T., 345
 Gemetchu Megerssa, 426
 Genanew Agitew, 104
 Genaye Tsegaye, 104
 Genc, Murat, 332
 Genç, Murat, 281
 Georgis, K.W., 105
 Geraghty, Thomas F., 197
 Gerawork Aynekulu, 168
 Gerba Leta, 269
 Gerber, Peter R., 372
 Gerbi, Wake Jeo, 388
 Geremew C.T., 426
 Gerezgiher Buruh, 301
 German, Laura, 136
 Gérout, Guillaume, 205
 Gervers, Michael, 18, 372, 374
 Geta, Endrias, 136
 Getachew Abebe, 119
 Getachew Alebie, 345
 Getachew Alemayehu, 323
 Getachew Assefa, 402, 439
 Getachew Desalegn, 105, 136
 Getachew Diriba, 136, 349
 Getachew Gari, 119
 Getachew Gebru, 134, 240, 243
 Getachew Haile, 385, 437
 Getachew Legese, 231
 Getachew Liben, 321
 Getachew Mamo, 245
 Getachew Mekonen, 129
 Getachew Metaferia, 24
 Getachew Mulualem, 118
 Getachew Nibret, 89
 Getachew Senishaw, 222, 414
 Getachew Sime, 284
 Getachew Tadesse, 105, 163
 Getachew, Habtamu Solomon, 323
 Getachew, Mullu Kassa, 343
 Getachew, Y., 135
 Getachew, Yirga Belete, 136, 256
 Getahen Mehari, 301
 Getahun Dana, 301
 Getahun Kassa, 191, 269, 431
 Getahun Kebede, 345
 Getahun Legesse, 136
 Getahun Seifu, 249
 Getahun Sisay, 256
 Getahun, A., 105
 Getahun, Fenta Kebede, 256
 Getahun, Solomon Addis, 63
 Getahun, Yitbarek Mehari, 301
 Getaneh Gebeyehu, 105
 Getaneh Gobezie, 302
 Getaneh Mehari, 5, 302, 413

Getaneh, Mihret Ayele, 269
 Getatchew Haile, 3, 7, 14, 384, 393
 Gete Zeleke, 105, 108
 Getinet Haile, 328
 Getnet Alemu, 117, 269, 282, 288, 291, 350, 351, 357, 366
 Getnet Bekele, 105, 136
 Getnet Tadele, 127, 136, 137, 191, 302, 345
 Getnet, Demissie Bitew, 328
 Getnet, Tizazu Fetene, 331
 Getu Ambaye, 106
 Getu Debalkie, 340
 Getu Gizaw, 348
 Getu Tigre, 137
 Geus, Klaus, 16
 Gezahegn Abebe, 314
 Gezahegn Alemayehu, 137
 Gezahegn, Tafesse W., 137, 285
 Gfrerer, Margareth, 15
 Ghebru, Bethel, 324
 Ghermandi, Gabriella, 381
 Ghinea, Gheorghita, 286
 Ghirmai Negash, 432
 Ghosh, Shibani, 310
 Giannecchini, Philip, 269
 Gianoli, Alberto, 261, 282
 Gibbs, James L., 377
 Gibbs, K., 81
 Gibson, Jennifer, 356
 Gibson, Julie, 112
 Gibson, Mhairi A., 405
 Gidena, Mesfin Kebede, 15
 Gidey Kidu, 113
 Gidey Yirga, 158, 159
 Gil, Luis, 106, 123, 438
 Gill, Bikrum, 106
 Gill, Terry D., 217
 Giller, Ken, 96, 151, 265
 Giller, Ken E., 151
 Gil-Romera, Graciela, 44
 Gioia, Andrea, 217
 Giordano, Meredith A., 284
 Giostra, Caterina, 44
 Girke, Felix, 402, 418, 439
 Girma Berhanu, 169
 Girma Defere, 190
 Girma Kefeni, Elizabeth, 345
 Girma Kelboro, 231, 269
 Girma Mamo, 100
 Girma Mengesha, 271
 Girma Moges, 137
 Girma Mohammed, 385, 388
 Girma Negash, 59, 302
 Girma Shumi, 106
 Girma Tayachew Asmelash, 65
 Girma Tilahun, 284
 Girma Zewdie, 314
 Girma, Gezimu Gebre, 137, 302
 Girma, K. Kassa, 241
 Girma, Tayachew Asmelash, 65
 Girmachew Seraw, 323
 Girmachew, Adugna Zewdu, 85
 Girmay Medhin, 316, 333, 346, 354
 Girmay Tesfay, 144, 145, 155, 229
 Girmay, Berhe Araya, 137
 Girmay, Fano Dargo, 106, 242
 Girum Abebe, 270
 Girum Meseret, 346
 Gizachew, Gifayehu Wondie, 169
 Gizaw, Muluken, 355
 Gizaw, Tassew Shiferaw, 169
 Gjerde, Janne Lillelid, 346
 Glar, Wilfried, 426
 Gleize, Yves, 45
 Gnisci, Jacopo, 5, 54, 372, 375, 393
 Gobana, Jeilan, 324
 Godefay, Hagos, 363
 Godet, Éric, 5
 Gofie, Solomon M., 76, 169, 426
 Goitom, Mary, 76
 Gökkent, Gıyas Müeyyed, 26
 Golan, Jenna, 310
 Goldberger, Nehama, 82
 Gollagari, Ramakrishna, 274
 Gollin, Douglas, 132
 Golooba-Mutebi, Frederick, 289
 Gomes, Shelene, 85
 Gondo, Tendayi, 256
 Gonfa Kewessa, 100, 367
 González-Ruibal, Alfredo, 33, 54, 63, 402
 Goodfellow, Tom, 256
 Goodin, David K., 106
 Gordon, Neve, 64
 Gori, Alessandro, 1, 3, 5, 15, 54, 397, 437
 Goshu, Wolde Tefera, 76
 Gottesman, Eric, 169
 Gottowik, Volker, 295
 Gouéry, Franck, 33, 407
 Govil, Radha, 316
 Gowlland-Debbas, Vera, 217
 Grabowski, Richard, 137
 Grabska, Katarzyna, 76, 85
 Gray, Bill, 250
 Gray, Darren, 335
 Greiner, Clemens, 242
 Grek, Leon, 57
 Grenstedt, Staffan, 393
 Greppi, Edoardo, 217
 Grethe, Harald, 126
 Griaule, Marcel, 26

Griffin, Denis, 156
 Grill, Eva, 350
 Grip, Lina, 63
 Grisar, Nimrod, 82
 Groenli, Tor-Morten, 286
 Grönlund, Lena Bezawork, 85
 Groot Kormelinck, A., 137
 Gross, Zehavit, 76
 Groth, Juliane, 106
 Groucutt, Huw, 45
 Gruber, Janet, 168
 Guagliardo, Sarah A.J., 240
 Guazzini, Federica, 217
 Gubaye, Assaye Alamineh, 408
 Guday Emirie, 85, 86, 303, 304
 Guday Kassahun, 302
 Gudeta, Kebede Asfaw, 170, 203
 Gueye, Abdoulaye, 324
 Gufu Oba, 107, 122, 239
 Gugissa, Desalegn A., 138, 242
 Guha-Sapir, Debarati, 315
 Guichard, Martine, 405
 Guidi, Pierre, 324, 434
 Guillozet, Kathleen, 106, 138
 Guindeuil, Thomas, 54, 65, 97
 Günther, Julia, 187
 Gurja Belay, 157
 Gurmesa, Tura Debelew, 306
 Gurmu, Zerihun Anbesa, 106
 Gusarova, Ekaterina, 15
 Guta Legesse, 270
 Guta Regassa, 264
 Gutama, Workineh Diribsa, 426
 Gutema Imana, 309
 Gutherz, Xavier, 47
 Gutu Tesso, 97, 98, 138
 Gutu, Olana Wayessa, 231, 317
 Guush Berhane, 138, 262, 314
 Guzmán, Paula, 123
 Gwang Ok, 68

H

Haaland, Marte Emilie Sandvik, 189
 Haan, Peter de, 165
 Haas, Hein de, 83
 Habermann, Birgit, 107
 Habtamu Didanna, 138
 Habtamu Fekadu, 310
 Habtamu Fuje, 270
 Habtamu Hailemeskel, 244
 Habtamu Kerebih, 346
 Habtamu Tegegne, 54
 Habtamu Teka, 244
 Habtamu Temesgen, 107

Habtamu Terefe, 107
 Habtamu Tesfaye, 46
 Habtamu, Bedimo Beyene, 346
 Habtamu, Girma Demieessie, 170
 Habtamu, Nigusse Tegegne, 33
 Habtamu, Sewunet Mekonnen, 333
 Habtamu, Wandimu Alem, 302
 Habte, Jebessa Debella, 425
 Habtemariam Kassa, 99, 107, 112, 227, 236, 243, 313
 Habtemichael Kidane, 392
 Habtie Adane, 249
 Habtu, Tirhas T., 170
 Hadgu, K.M., 119
 Hadley, Craig, 312
 Hadush, Muuz, 138
 Haftu Girmaye, 285
 Hagazi, N., 96, 119
 Hager, Sarah, 285
 Hagmann, Tobias, 141, 170, 238
 Hagos Weldegebriel, 270
 Hagos, F., 211
 Hagos, Girmay Tsegay, 328
 Hagos, Seifu, 140
 Hagos, Tecola W., 170
 Hagose, L.W., 270
 Hahn, Wolfgang, 38, 45
 Hailamariam Ayalew, 128
 Hailay, Gebretinsae Beyene, 77
 Haile Abraha, 138, 168
 Haile Mekbib, G., 135
 Haile Woldie, 343
 Haile, M., 121
 Haile, Maskarm, 24
 Haileab Zegeye, 107
 Hailemariam Debena, 402
 Hailemariam Doko, 138
 Hailemariam Hailesilassie, 346
 Hailemariam Lemma, 355
 Hailemariam Mamo, 252
 Hailemariam Meaza, 107, 139
 Hailemariam Teklewold, 231
 Hailemariam, G., 119
 Hailemariam, Mahelet, 134
 Hailemariam, Mengistu, 352
 Haileselassie Medhin, 132
 Haileselassie, A., 209
 Haileselassie, Werissaw, 346
 Haileslassie, A., 211
 Hailu Elias, 270
 Hailu Gutema, 321
 Hailu Shiferaw, 108
 Hailu Worku, 252
 Hailu, Aychegrew H., 249
 Hailu, Gebreslassie Kiros, 191

Hailu, Gebrezabher Niguse, 346
 Hailu, Martha Belete, 249, 440
 Hailu, Meseret F., 324
 Hailu, Samrawit, 346
 Haimanot Atinkut, 104, 139
 Haimanot Disassa, 346
 Haimanot, Minwuye Adam, 347
 Haji Kedir, 109
 Hajisano, Ashreka, 85
 Ha-Joon Chang, 285
 Hakim Hashim, 244
 Haklai, Ziona, 82
 Halabo, Temesgen Thomas, 170
 Hale, Sondra, 302
 Halibo, Gidey Seyoum, 191
 Halima, Mohammed Mahmud, 324
 Hall, Jim W., 213
 Haller, Tobias, 242
 Hamilton, Grant, 378
 Hamilton-Wray, Tama Lynne, 378
 Hammond, Laura, 139
 Hammond, Michael J., 214
 Hanjra, Munir A., 139
 Hanley, Nick, 158
 Hanlon, Charlotte, 350, 351, 354
 Hanna Getachew, 420
 Hannig, Anita, 347
 Hanspach, Jan, 89, 110, 144
 Hardy, Vincent, 293
 Haregewoin, Bekele, 256
 Harlow, Diana, 403
 Harre, Dominique, 26, 59, 256
 Harris, Anthony, 228
 Harrison, Lynne, 374
 Harrower, Michael J., 42, 45
 Hart, John, 63
 Hashimshony-Yaffe, Nurit, 77
 Hassan, Rashid M., 100, 149
 Hassen Beshir, 154, 270
 Hassen, Mohammed, 427
 Hassenforder, Emeline, 139
 Hatke, George, 45
 Hauge, Jostein, 285
 Haukanes, Haldis, 189, 191
 Haustein, Joerg, 393
 Haustein, Jörg, 170, 225
 Hawlti Abera, 413
 Hayal Desta, 108
 Hayat, Ahmed Ali, 347
 Hazell, Stan, 24
 Headey, Derek, 310, 314
 Healey, Jill, 285
 Healy, Sally, 203
 Hebel, Dirk E., 257
 Heckelei, Thomas, 154
 Heesmans, H., 122
 Heijman, Wim, 226, 227, 238
 Heintschel von Heinegg, Wolff, 218
 Heisel, Felix, 257
 Heissler, Karin, 303
 Helawi Sewnet, 257, 262
 Heliso, Tamene Ena, 182
 Helmholz, Karsten, 11
 Hendrickx, Benjamin C., 45
 Hengsdijk, Huib, 137, 139, 146
 Henneberg, Ingo, 203
 Henningsen, Arne, 146
 Henok Ditta, 338
 Henok Getachew, 192
 Hensel, Elena A., 45, 46
 Heran Sereke-Brhan, 108
 Herbst, Christopher H, 339
 Herman, Margaux, 55, 108
 Hermans, Kathleen, 106, 108
 Hernández López, Adday, 15
 Hernandez, Manuel A., 270
 Hernandoa, Almudena, 402
 Herold, Martin, 108
 Herrera, Linda, 32
 Herrmann, Raoul, 130
 Hertzog, Esther, 77
 Heshmati, Almas, 271, 273, 441
 Hess, Steve, 203
 Hessebon, Gedion T., 192
 Hewan Girma, 77
 Hewlett, Barry S., 401
 Hibret Belay, 280
 Hibret Tilahun, 347
 Hibste Mekonnen, 346
 Hicks, Joan, 303
 Hidgot, A, 149
 Higgitt, Catherine, 374
 Hildebrand, Elisabeth, 42
 Hilhorst, Dorothea, 313
 Hillesland, Marya, 149
 Hiluf Berhe, 53
 Hinderaker, Sven Gudmund, 357
 Hirko, Sileshi B., 192
 Hirons, M., 109
 Hirsch, Bertrand, 32, 33, 46, 52
 Hirt, Nicole, 77, 208, 218, 429
 Hirte, Georg, 93, 123, 127
 Hiruie Ermias, 16
 Hirut Bekele, 330
 Hirut Tefferi, 302
 Hiruy Abdu, 16, 56
 Hirvonen, Kalle, 139, 271, 310, 313, 314
 Hiwot Tesera, 334
 Hiwot, Amare Tadesse, 170
 Hjalmarsson, Clarissa Charlotte, 160

Hoag, Dana, 134, 144, 145, 238
 Hodbod, Jennifer, 109
 Hoddinott, John, 139, 150, 232, 310, 314
 Hoebink, Paul, 260
 Hoekstra, Dirk, 128, 144, 152
 Hoffmann, Carsten, 16
 Hoffmann, Nimi, 161
 Hofstad, Ole, 99
 Högberg, Ulf, 353
 Hogeveen, Henk, 140, 340
 Holcombe, Sarah Jane, 347
 Holden, Stein, 138, 231, 271, 308, 359
 Holdsworth, Michelle, 362
 Hollington, Andrea, 324
 Holmer, Björn, 234
 Holm-Mueller, Karin, 133
 Hone Mandefro, 72, 170, 182, 313
 Honey Hassen, 246
 Hook, Kimberly, 336
 Hornidge, Anna-Katharina, 143, 269
 Hosaena Ghebru, 271
 Hossana Solomon, 364
 Hossein Azadi, 125, 229
 Hout, Wil, 69
 Houtkamp, Joske, 349
 Houtteman, Yvan, 411
 Hovers, Erella, 46
 Howard, Neil, 83
 Howland, Todd, 192
 Huber, Marie, 33, 65
 Hules, Magdalena, 231
 Hummel, Susanne, 1, 11, 16
 Hummel-Israel, Pascale, 324
 Humphris, Rachel, 429
 Hundessa, Dessalegn Demsash, 401
 Hunduma D.R., 426
 Hunter, Tina, 192
 Husen, Ahmed Tura, 192, 231
 Husen, Nizam A., 139
 Hussain, Shafaat, 289
 Hussein Hayicho, 109
 Hussein Mahmoud, 112
 Hussein Shimelis, 133
 Hussen, Tigist Shewarega, 182
 Husseyn, Jeylan W., 69
 Hutchison, Yvette, 377
 Hutjis, Ronald, 102
 Hylander, Kristoffer, 110, 118

I

Ibrahim, Abadir M, 192
 Ibrahim, Hassen Worku, 139
 Ibrahim, Ibtisam Satti, 77
 Ibrahim, Mohammed Ali, 427

Ibreck, Rachel, 33
 Ide, Tobias, 106
 Idris, Abduletif K., 192
 Idris, Saleh Mahmud, 432
 Ieda, Aiko, 89
 Iizuka, Michiko, 271
 Ikegami, Munenobu, 277
 Ilie, Sonia, 328
 Ilyas Masih, 91
 Iman Barre, 302
 Iman, Mahmoud Hassan, 251
 Iman, Mahmoud Hassen, 257, 262
 Imeru Tamrat, 242
 Immerzeel, Mat, 375
 Ingebretsen, Emily, 232
 Ingenbleek, Paul T.M., 138, 242, 246
 Ingiriis, Mohamed Haji, 203
 Insoll, Timothy, 33, 44, 46, 422
 Institute for Peace and Security Studies, 224, 438
 Inter-Agency Regional Analysts Network, 203
 International Organization for Migration, 85
 International Refugee Rights Initiative, 77
 IPSS, 439
 IRIS, 203
 Irungi, Patrick, 149
 Irvine, K., 125
 Isaya Kisekka, 93
 Ishida, Akira, 127
 Ishihara, Minako, 16, 397
 Ishiyama, John, 181, 182
 Ismael, Omar Mahamoud, 75
 Ismagilova, Roza, 171
 Isoda, Hiroshi, 137, 302
 Israel Mitiku, 344
 Israel, Felice, 5
 ISS, 249
 Istratii, Romina, 393
 Itagaki, Jumpei, 372
 Iyer, Padmini, 324
 Iyob, Ruth, 69

J

Jackson Jr., John L., 378
 Jackson, Emma C., 304
 Jackson, Paul, 257
 Jackson, Ruth, 417
 Jaeggi, Adrian V, 49
 Jae-Ho Shin, 401
 Jaffe-Schagen, Judy, 77
 Jager, Nicolas, 110
 Jalata, Gedion G., 249
 Jallot, Luc, 47
 James, Wendy, 5

Jamison, Dean T., 347
 Janeski, John S., 367
 Jansen, H.C., 137
 Janusz, Katarzyna, 251
 Järnberg, Linn, 109
 Jatni Duba, 159
 Jaulin, Thibaut, 81
 Jayamohan, M.K., 263
 Jeanseau, Brian, 370
 Jebessa Teshome, 241
 Jede, Felix, 340
 Jedlowski, Alessandro, 33, 38, 378, 437
 Jefferson-Moore, Kenrett, 232
 Jema Haji, 157, 242
 Jemal Abafita, 338
 Jemal Mohammed, 289
 Jemal, Bekri M., 72
 Jemal, Omarsherif, 109, 140
 Jemaneh, Kokebe W., 197
 Jemberu, Wudu T., 140
 Jemma, Haji Berhanu, 319
 Jenber, Bekele Jemallu, 183
 Jenkins, Earnestine, 59
 Jensen, Nathaniel D., 262
 Jettu Edosa, 318
 Jeuland, Marc, 211, 213
 Jeylan, Wolyie Hussein, 171, 431
 Jiajun Xu, 285
 Jima Degaga, 140
 Jiren, Tolera S., 110, 232
 Joannes, Pascal, 373
 Johannessen, Janne B., 322
 Johansson, Kjell Arne, 340, 346, 347, 351, 352, 358
 John, Neetu A., 302
 John, Sonja, 171, 183, 306, 440
 Johnson, Dominic, 183
 Johnson, Vicky, 285
 Johnston, Deborah, 266, 311, 314
 Johnston, Robyn, 156
 Jolliffe, Dean, 232
 Jolly, Laurent, 59
 Jones, Alexandra, 16
 Jones, Kelly W., 90
 Jones, Nicola, 85, 302, 303, 348
 Joosten, Koen, 240
 Josephson, Anna L., 146
 Josse-Durand, Chloé, 183
 Jostein, Hauge, 293
 Joussaume, Roger, 46
 Julla, Desta Roba, 402
 Jun Wang, 294
 Junayde Abdurahmen, 312
 Junginger, Annett, 44

K

Kabalo, Bereket Yohannes, 140
 Kacharo, Deribe K., 285
 Kagatsume, Masaru, 145
 Kagima, David Kariuki, 140
 Kagwanja, Peter, 219
 Kahsay, Goytom Abraha, 110, 140, 303
 Kahsay, Haftom B., 155
 Kahsay, Tewodros Negash, 211
 Kahsu, Abrha Belew, 403
 Kaikobad, Kaiyan Homi, 218
 Kairedin Tezera, 388, 430
 Kaïtéris, Constantin, 376
 Kalaba, Mmatlou, 268
 Kalayu, Birhane Mruts, 362
 Kaleab Baye, 362
 Kaleb Demerew, 183
 Kaleb Kelemu, 110, 124
 Kalewongel Minale, 218
 Kalkidan Hassen, 348
 Kalkidan, Solomon Deribe, 353
 Kalkuhl, Matthias, 135
 Kalsa, Karta Kaske, 140
 Kam, Michael, 240
 Kamara, A.B., 95
 Kamil Mohammed, 426
 Kamimura, Chiharu, 403
 Kamp, Linda, 271
 Kamski, Benedikt, 203, 230, 232, 241
 Kamusella, Tomasz, 71
 Kane, Thomas L., 324
 Kaneko, Morie, 325, 406, 417
 Kansite Gellebo, 419
 Kaplan, Aviva, 80
 Kaplan, Steven, 38, 78, 388, 393
 Karal, Dilek, 192
 Karim, A.M., 348
 Karim, Ali M., 338
 Karimli, Leyla, 303
 Karunamoorthi, Kaliyaperumal, 348
 Kasahun, Desyalew Mekonen, 416
 Kasaye, Muluneh Aynalem, 192
 Kassa Habtemariam, 110
 Kassa, C.B., 193
 Kassa, Dejene Hailu, 363
 Kassa, Derese G., 78, 171
 Kassa, Endeshaw, 106
 Kassa, Getahun Koye, 301
 Kassa, H., 96
 Kassa, Michael Wodeyesus, 417
 Kassahun Alemu, 340
 Kassahun Berhanu, 140, 171, 193, 198, 271
 Kassahun Gashu, 141
 Kassahun Habtamu, 304

Kassahun Mamo, 244
 Kassahun Tesfaye, 368
 Kassahun, Alemu Gelaye, 365
 Kassahun, Haile Kebede, 78
 Kassahun, Kelifa Suleman, 110
 Kassahun, Molla Yilma, 67
 Kassahun, S., 253
 Kassam, Aneesa, 348, 426
 Kassie, Menale B., 273
 Kasu Kebede, 155
 Kawase, Itsushi, 370, 379
 Kebebe, E.G., 141
 Kebebew Assefa, 141
 Kebebew Z., 124
 Kebede Hagos, 86
 Kebede Wolka, 110, 111
 Kebede, Amha, 311
 Kebede, Manjur Gebru, 141
 Kebede, Yodit, 111
 Kedir Jemal, 225
 Kedir Nino, 271
 Kedir Y. Ahmed, 358
 Kedir, Abbi M, 271
 Keeley, J., 232
 Keesstra, Saskia, 115, 116
 Kestra, Sarai M., 359
 Kefelegn Getahun, 256
 Kefyalew Sahle, 236
 Kefyalew, D., 250
 Kefyalew, Sahle Kibret, 271
 Kefyalew, Tessema Semu, 397
 Kehl, Martin, 46
 Kelbesa Megersa, 267
 Kelbessa, U., 341
 Kelboro, Girma, 143
 Kelderman, P., 125
 Kelemework, Tafere Reda, 243
 Kelemu, Fenta Gebeyehu, 260
 Keller, Edmond J., 257
 Kellow, Nebil, 277
 Kelly, Rob, 116
 Kelly, Samantha, 2, 16, 55, 438
 Kemeru Jihad, 112
 Kemper, Laura, 293
 Kenaw, Awake Amare, 171
 Keneni Gutema, 348
 Kennedy, Eileen, 310
 Kent, Eliza F., 111
 Kenton, Nicole, 247
 Keon-Sang An, 389
 Keon-Sang, An, 394
 Kerebih Asrese, 277
 Kershaw, Meghan, 310
 Kerstens, Tijmen, 118
 Keske, Catherine M.H., 144, 145
 Kessler, Aad, 114, 117, 124, 146, 150
 Ketema, Helen, 348
 Ketemaw Muluze, 171, 183
 Khalaf, Nadia, 33, 46
 Khalid Idris, 325
 Khan, D-E., 221
 Khisa, Moses, 171
 Khoo, Bo Teik, 177
 Kia, Tsegaye Tuke, 430
 Kiamba, Anita, 219
 Kibebew Kibret, 228, 244
 Kibewossen Abay, 271
 Kibret, Gebremedhin Hagos, 258
 Kibrom, Berhane Gessesse, 325
 Kibwana, S.J.N., 348
 Kidan Abrha, 303
 Kidane Alemayehu, 24
 Kidane Georgis, 95, 141
 Kidane M., 121
 Kidane Mengisteab, 34, 171
 Kidane, Desale, 92
 Kidane, Won L., 220
 Kidane, Wondwossen L., 193
 Kidanemariam, Gidey Gebrehiwot, 325
 Kidanu Atinafu, 181
 Kidder, Thalia, 303
 Kidist Mulugeta, 204
 Kiemanh Pham, 363
 Kifle Woldemichael, 361
 Kifle Wondemu, 272
 Kifle Zerue, 46
 Kifle, W. Michael, 333
 Kiflu Tadesse, 34
 Kiha Gezahegne, 218
 Killoh, S., 150
 Kim, C.S., 141
 Kim, Young-Mi, 358
 Kimani, Wanja, 373
 Kimberlin, Cynthia Tse, 5
 Kindeya Gebrihiwot, 158
 Kindie Getnet, 125
 Kindie Tesfaye, 100, 107
 Kinfe Asayehegn, 141
 Kinfe, Abraha Gebre-Egziabher, 325
 King, Andrew, 214
 Kinkino, Kia Legide, 67
 Kipkoech, Anderson K., 141
 Kiros Biranu, 303
 Kiros, Meles Hadgu, 93, 111, 116, 118, 441
 Kirubel Shiferaw, 362
 Kirubel, Biruk Shiferaw, 348
 Kirui, O., 104
 Kisi, Teresa, 340
 Kitaw Kassie, 325
 Kitron, Uriel, 240, 310

Kiven, James Kewir, 218
 Kiya Gezahegne, 394, 408
 Kjosavik, Darley J., 281, 425
 Klein, Jorn, 353
 Klein, Natalie, 218
 Kleiner, Michael, 11
 Kleinschroth, Fritz, 111, 238
 Klemm, Peri, 427
 Klepeis, Peter, 99, 111, 117, 123
 Klerkx, Laurens, 151, 279
 Kloos, Helmut, 1, 2, 137
 Kłosowicz, Robert, 204
 Klute, Georg, 111
 Knibb, Michael A., 16
 Knierim, Andrea, 284
 Knippenberg, Erwin, 232
 Knoop, Lenneke, 349
 Knudsen Gullslett, Monika, 348
 Koch, Alexander, 272
 Koda, Kazuhisa, 111
 Kodama, Yuka, 70
 Kodicherla, Shiva P.K., 285
 Koehler, Jeff, 111
 Koester, Lynne Sanford, 329
 Kogi-Makau, Wambui, 416
 Kohen, Marcelo G., 193
 Köhlin, Gunnar, 101, 119, 132, 237
 Köhlin, Gunnar, 282
 Kok, Darja Kragic, 349
 Kokebe Wolde, 193
 Koomen, Irene, 141
 Koper, Martin, 249
 Koppe, Erik V., 218
 Korabiewicz, Waław, 6
 Korf, Benedikt, 141, 228, 239
 Kosar-Altinyelken, Hülya, 325
 Kotsadam, Andreas, 294
 Kraaijvanger, Richard, 142
 Krah, Wolfgang, 350
 Krawczuk, Marcin K, 385, 398
 Krebs, Verena, 55, 411
 Krever, Richard, 280
 Kribus, Bar, 410, 411
 Krishnan, Pramila, 272
 Kromhout, Hans, 129
 Kroon, Sjaak, 320
 Kropp, Manfred, 17, 34
 Kruk, Margaret E., 349
 Krzyzanowska, Magdalena, 1
 Krzyzanowska, Magdalena, 9, 17
 Kubai, Anne, 86
 Kuiper, Marijke, 142
 Kujawa-Roeleveld, Katarzyna, 349
 Kuma, T., 147
 Kumadebis Tamiru, 263

Kumar, Neha, 314
 Kumar-Range, Shubh K., 303
 Kumilachew, Siferaw Anteneh, 408
 Kuriyama, Yasuyuki, 199
 Kurvers, Jeanne, 320
 Kuschminder, Katie, 78, 86
 Kusmallah, Nebil, 78
 Kusnierek, Agata, 314
 Kusters, C.S.L., 250
 Kuyvenhoven, A., 153
 Kwasi, Stellah, 72
 Kwon, Soonman, 337

L

Labzaé, Mehdi, 175, 183, 193, 224, 232, 303
 Lackovich-Van Gorp, Ashley N, 430
 Lafforgue, Éric, 34
 Lahiff, Edward, 130
 Lahiri, Sajal, 273
 Lailulo, Yishak, 349
 Laituri, Melinda, 122
 Lakavath, Ravinder, 258
 Lalit Ingale, 282
 Lamb, Henry F., 44
 Lamond, G., 117
 Lanckriet, Sil, 112, 229, 432
 Langan, Simon, 156, 284
 Langer, Ana, 338
 Lans, Thomas, 265
 Lapchik Minski, Maurizio, 394
 Lappi, Tiina-Riita, 251, 258
 Lashitew, Addisu A., 272
 Laskaridis, Christina, 266
 LaTosky, Shauna, 245, 272, 422, 424, 440
 Lautze, Jonathan, 112
 Lavers, Tom, 70, 142, 272, 349
 Lawry, Stephen, 112
 Laytin, Adam D, 353
 Le Gouriellec, Sonia, 204
 Le Houérou, Fabienne, 64
 Le Mat, Marielle, 325
 Le Mat, Mariëlle, 272
 Leake, Mekonen Tesfay, 172
 Lecadet, Clara, 317
 Lecoutere, Els, 143
 Ledent, Bénédicte, 379
 Lee, Mooha, 403, 405
 Lee, Ralph, 17, 370
 Leeuwis, C., 229
 Leeuwis, Cees, 132, 151
 Lefore, Nicole, 123
 Lefort, René, 172, 185
 Legault, Danielle D., 228
 Legesse, Befikadu A., 232

- Legesse, Dereje, 151
 Legesse, Tigabu Mengie, 172
 Legesse, Y.M., 325
 Legide, Kinkino Kia, 183
 Leiris, Michel, 26
 Leirs, Herwig, 118, 158
 Leithner, Jutta, 403
 Lejeune, Johannes, 204
 Lelisa, Azeb, 311
 Lemessa Bayissa, 187
 Lemire, Vincent, 9
 Lemke, Jeslyn, 289
 Lemma Derseh, 354, 361
 Lemma Tiki, 100
 Lemma, Teigist, 303
 Lemon, Mark, 367
 Lenin Kuto, 426
 Lensink, Robert, 264, 277
 Leplongeon, Alice, 46
 Lesur, Joséphine, 47, 48, 403
 Leta Sera, 338
 Leta, Gerba, 143
 Letson, Perry, 143
 LeTurcq, Jean-Gabriel, 55
 Leung, Maggi, 141
 Leung, Maggi W.H., 287
 Levene, Dan, 394
 Leventon, Julia, 110
 Levin, Ayala, 65
 Levin, Carol E., 351
 Levine Donald N., 34
 Levine, Simon, 250, 314
 Lewis, Herbert S., 5
 Lewis, Sarah E., 78
 Li, Hangwei, 290
 Liabsuetrakul, Tippawan, 340
 Liao, Chuan Jian, 70, 243, 293
 Lichtenberg, Judith I.A., 218
 Lidestraw, Gun, 146
 Liendl, Rafaela, 403
 Lifchitz, Deborah, 26
 Lijalem Abebaw, 143
 Likimyelesh Nigussie, 305
 Likoko, Eunice, 139
 Lin, Hsiao-Chen, 320
 Lin, Justin Yifu, 285
 Lind, Jeremy, 150
 Linderhof, Vincent, 360
 Lindner, André, 267
 Linskog, Annika, 143
 Lindstrom, David, 333
 Lindström, Kristina, 287
 Lindtjörn, Bernt, 140, 340, 341, 346, 353, 358, 360, 361, 364
 Linel, Benoît, 26
 Linger Ayele, 143
 Linnander, Erika, 350
 Linton, Suzannah, 193
 Lisanework Negatu, 124
 Litchfield, Julie, 262
 Little, Peter D., 112, 224, 239, 240, 243, 246
 Liuzzo, Pietro M., 5, 22
 Livingstone, John, 247
 Lloyd, Mark, 324
 Loeffen, Megan, 362
 Loevinsohn, Michael, 345
 Loha, Eskindir, 140, 340
 Lohnert, Beate, 79
 Loiseau, Julien, 55
 Lokaley, A., 232
 Lolemo, Kelbiso Hanfore, 357
 Lombardi, Chiara, 385
 Longole, Hannah, 241
 Loos, Tim K., 139
 Lopes, Carlos, 285
 López, Diana E., 134
 López, Rosana, 106, 123, 438
 López, Saioa, 47
 Lori, Jody R., 83
 Lotze-Campen, Hermann, 93, 123, 127
 Louren Nakali, 424
 Lowe, Thomas A., 304
 Lowman, Margaret, 106
 Loxton, Deborah J., 334
 Lubo Teferi, 172
 Lucarelli, Carlo, 64
 Lucchetti, Leonardo, 215
 Luckmann, Jonas, 212
 Ludi, Eva, 112
 Lugulointheno Jordomo, 423
 Luisier, Philippe, 34
 Lulit, Mitik Beyene, 349
 Lulseged, Tamene Desta, 112
 Lumosi, Caroline, 111
 Lupin, Dina, 193
 Luseno, Winnie, 239, 243
 Lusini, Gianfrancesco, 3, 5, 10, 17, 34, 389, 394, 437
 Lutten, Eric, 26
 Lydall, Jean, 243, 403, 416
 Lyimo, James, 235
 Lyons, Diane, 34, 400, 403
 Lyons, Terrence, 35, 70, 163, 172, 183
- ## M
- Maaza Mengiste, 379
 MacAlister, Charlotte, 144
 Macé, Gérard, 35
 MacEntee, Katie, 112

Machethe, Charles L., 265
 MacLean, Rachel, 46
 Maeder, Anthony John, 365
 Maereg Wagaw, 335
 Maertens, Miet, 137, 147
 Maes, Kenneth C., 349
 Mahadew, Roopanand, 232
 Mahaffy, Samuel, 35
 Mahesh, Gangadhar, 286
 Mahlet Hailemariam, 128
 Mahmood, Omar, 204
 Mahmud Yesuf, 273
 Mahoney, Anne L., 67
 Mahoo, Henry, 99
 Maimire Mennasemay, 325, 379, 389
 Mainardi, Stefano, 112
 Mains, Daniel, 258, 304, 403
 Maji Hailemariam, 333
 Majumder, Auritro, 379
 Maki, Momoka, 67
 Makki, Fouad M., 32, 67, 232
 Maknun Askami, 243
 Makombe, G., 95
 Makonnen Araya, 24
 Malaparte, Curzio, 26
 Malara, Diego Maria, 394
 Malede Birhan, 144, 152
 Malik, Saako Mahmoud, 46
 Mallawaarachchi, Thilak, 154
 Malo, Meshack O., 112
 Mamo Hädebo, 434
 Mamo, Esmelelem Mihretu, 184
 Mamo, H., 262
 Mampilly, Zachariah, 165
 Mamusha Lemma, 131, 144
 Manalew, Wondimu S., 349
 Manchon, Jean-Baptiste, 59
 Mandani, Anjum Shams, 355
 Manek, Nizar, 72, 203
 Manes, Luca, 249
 Manickam, Venkataraman, 208
 Manlosa, Aisa O., 89, 110, 118, 144, 314
 Mannepalli, Gundala, 35
 Manor, Ilan, 204
 Mansberger, Reinfried, 230
 Mansour, Shady Ahmed, 204
 Manyazewal, T., 355
 Manzo, Andrea, 6, 47
 Mapedza, E., 211
 Maputseni, Clever, 243
 Marcus, Cressida, 304
 Marenja, Paswel P., 273
 Marew, Abebe Salemot, 193
 Marigat, Saul K., 219
 Marin, Andrei, 133
 Markakis, John, 35, 233
 Markemann, André, 239
 Markó, Ferenc Dávid, 172
 Markos Desalegn, 338
 Markos Tesfaye, 350
 Marrassini, Paolo, 35
 Marshet Girmay, 72
 Marshet, Tadesse Tessema, 67
 Marta, Berta Badi, 297
 Martínez d'Alòs-Moner, Andreu, 54
 Martinsson, Peter, 132, 279
 Martorano, Lucieta Guerreiro, 93
 Maru, Natasha, 358
 Maru, Shete Bekele, 233
 Marx, Annegret, 11
 Marye, Hewan Semon, 258, 371
 Marzagora, Sara, 59, 60
 Masafu, Mary M., 116
 Mascagni, Giulia, 250, 271
 Mashas, Andrew, 394
 Maskey, Shreedhar, 213
 Masresha Taye, 358
 Masresha Tessema, 310, 311
 Massa, Aurora, 86, 219, 379
 Massa, Serena, 44
 Mastewal Netsere, 299
 Mastewal Yami, 113, 144
 Matfess, Hilary, 172
 Mathema, Sujeeta, 285
 Mathewos Temesgen, 158
 Mathews, Kurivilla, 219
 Mathijs, Erik, 268
 Matiwos Soboka, 350, 365
 Matshanda, Namhla T., 66, 204, 208
 Matsubara, Kana, 293
 Matsumoto, Tadashi, 258
 Matsumura, Keiichiro, 304
 Mattes, Robert, 173
 Matthies, Volker, 60
 Matzke, Christine, 379
 Maupeu, Hervé, 32
 Mausch, K., 155
 Mavhandu-Mudzuis, Azwihangwisi Helen, 339
 Maxon, Robert, 3
 Mayfield, Julie V., 194
 Maystadt, Jean-François, 297
 Mayston, Rosie, 351
 Mazengia, Waga, 136
 Mazza, Mauro, 60
 Mazzei, Lorenza, 18, 375
 Mbilinyi, Boniface, 99
 McBryde, Emma, 335
 McCarney, Geoff, 331
 McCartney, Matthew, 102, 112, 209, 210

McClendon, Katherine A., 304
 McCollum, Adam C, 437
 McDougal, Lotus, 304
 McEwan, Dorothea, 27, 375
 McKenzie, Judith, 18
 McLain, Rebecca, 112
 McLean, Emily, 350
 McMillan, Margaret S., 270
 McMillin, John G., 246
 McPeak, John G., 224, 239, 243
 Mebetu, Gebre Demozie, 350
 Mebrat, Mulugeta Awoke, 268
 Mebratie, Anagaw, 350
 Mebratie, Anawgaw, 282, 304, 350, 351, 358, 366
 Meckelburg, Alexander, 18, 30, 35, 72, 73, 78, 173, 181, 183, 184, 369, 403, 420, 437
 Medareshaw Tafesse, 84, 317
 Medhane Tadesse, 224
 Medhanie Teklemariam, 253
 Medhin Selamu, 333
 Medhin, Haileselassie A., 113
 Meester, Jos, 273
 Megersa Lenjiso, Birhanu, 144
 Megersa R., 427
 Megerssa, Tolessa Walo, 273
 Mehari, Taddele Maru, 144, 204, 205
 Mehari, Yimulaw Gebregeorgis, 326
 Meheret Endeshaw, 351
 Mehret Ayenew, 173, 184, 189, 248, 440
 Meijerink, Gerdien W., 274
 Mekdes Demissie, 351
 Mekdim Dereje, 139, 155, 274
 Mekibib Kassa, 351
 Mekie, Taye Melese, 101
 Mekonen Aregai, 113
 Mekonen Aychiluhem, 414
 Mekonen Rannestad, M., 96
 Mekonen, Ayana Gebul, 113
 Mekonen, Kassahun Hagos, 273
 Mekonnen Aychiluhm, 335
 Mekonnen Bersisa, 144, 273, 278
 Mekonnen Manyazewal, 273
 Mekonnen Sisay, 352
 Mekonnen Tadesse, 300
 Mekonnen Worku, 258
 Mekonnen, Adnew Degefu, 113
 Mekonnen, Daniel, 312, 314, 317, 360
 Mekonnen, Danny A., 78
 Mekonnen, Hailemariam Zikargae, 113
 Mekonnen, Serkaddis Zegeye, 351
 Mekuanent Tebkew, 367
 Mekuria Kassa, 301
 Mekuria Wolde, 113
 Melake Mihret, 295
 Melake Tewelde, 314
 Melake-Selam, Atnatewos, 33
 Melakneh Mengistu, 55
 Melaku Abegaz, 273
 Melaku Abera, 427
 Melaku Bekele, 110, 243
 Melaku Berhe, 144, 145
 Melaku Desta, 440
 Melaku Tefera, 159
 Melaku, Geboye Desta, 184, 205, 219
 Melaku, Mengistu Gebremeskel, 326
 Melaku, Misganaw Tadesse, 60
 Melberg, Andrea, 351
 Melchers, Konrad, 7
 Melese Chekol, 173
 Melese Getu, 304
 Melese Gezie, 145
 Melese Linger, 345
 Melese Wondie, 342
 Melesse Asfaw, 251, 273
 Melesse, Mequanint Biset, 145, 258, 311
 Meley Mulugetta, 18, 368
 Melis, Cartolina, 372
 Melisew Dejene, 131, 145, 184, 233
 Melkamu Mada, 156
 Melkamu Tiruneh, 351
 Melkamu, Alemayehu Workie, 243
 Melkenah Seid, 417, 436
 Melmuye, M., 122
 Melstrom, Eva Rose, 86
 Memirie, S.T., 352
 Memirie, Solomon Tessema, 347, 351, 352
 Mena, Merkinah Mesene, 112
 Menale Kassie, 91, 237
 Menberetsehai Tadesse, 194
 Menberu Teshome, 89, 125, 145, 314
 Mencarini, Letizia, 88
 Mendenhall, Emily, 341
 Mendez-Quintas, Eduardo, 47
 Menfese, Tadesse Eirgete, 272
 Mengesha, Emezat H., 285
 Mengesha, G.H., 352
 Mengestu, Dinaw, 78
 Mengist, S., 122
 Mengiste Shegaw, 348, 352, 353
 Mengistie Kindu, 114
 Mengistie, B.T., 114
 Mengistie, Solomon Melesse, 326
 Mengistu Abebe, 337
 Mengistu Ketema, 98, 138, 267, 280
 Mengistu Tilahun, 114
 Mengistu, Assefa Wendimu, 145, 146
 Mengistu, Dereje, 114
 Mengistu, Desalegn Girma, 286
 Mengistu, E., 262

Mengistu, F., 258
 Mengistu, Muhabie Mekonnen, 173
 Mengistu, T., 96
 Menychle, Meseret Abebe, 290
 Mequanenet Muchie, 313
 Mercy, Fekadu Mulugeta, 109, 241, 243, 424
 Meressa Tsehay, 172, 173, 182, 194, 219
 Merga, Lemessa B., 114
 Merhawie Woldezion, 194
 Meriem Hassan, 325
 Merkinah, Mesene Mena, 91
 Merlet, Pierre, 233
 Meron Eresso, 404
 Meron Regu, 403
 Meron Tekalign, 251
 Meron Zeleke, 194, 195, 305, 394
 Meron Zelleke, 86, 190, 437
 Merrey, D.J., 95
 Mersha Alehegne, 18, 371, 385
 Mersha Alemu, 109
 Mersha Gebrehiwot, 146
 Mersha Yilma, 114
 Mersha, Azeb Assefa, 146
 Mersha, Fekadu Gelaw, 146
 Mersha, Girmay A., 310
 Mésároš, Peter, 209
 Mesay, Hagos Asfaw, 194
 Mesele Negash, 111
 Mesele, Belay Zegeye, 146
 Mesele, Damte Argaw, 187
 Meselech Roro, 353
 Meserat Asefa, 225
 Meseret Ayalew, 323
 Meseret Tamrat, 311, 360
 Mesfin Beyero, 246
 Mesfin Dessiye, 86
 Mesfin Gebremichael, 213
 Mesfin Getachew, 224
 Mesfin Sahle, 239
 Mesfin Tadesse, 25
 Mesfin Tilahun, 133
 Mesfin Welderufael, 315
 Mesfin, Afeworki Hagos, 315
 Mesfin, F. Woldemariam, 286
 Mesfin, Getahun Belachew, 258
 Mesfin, Samuel Mulatu, 1
 Mesfin, Welderufael Berhe, 273
 Mesganaw Fantahun, 353
 Meshack Malo, 141
 Meshesha Deressa, 360
 Meskerem Abebe, 353
 Meskerem Abi, 114, 146
 Messay Kebede, 35, 326, 436
 Messay Mulugeta, 86, 315, 326
 Messay, Gebremariam Kotecho, 188
 Messina, Francesco, 47
 Metasebia Bekele, 419
 Meth, Paula, 258
 Meti, Kebede Hateu, 302
 Meyer, Courtney, 205
 Meyer, Ronny, 18
 Mezegebu Getnet, 114, 146
 Mezgebo, Tsega G., 274
 Mezgebu Belay, 409
 Mezgebu Yitayal, 354
 Mhired, Demessew A., 114
 Michael Woldemariam, 182, 209, 219
 Michael, Assefaw Tesfamichael, 326
 Michago, W., 232
 Micheli, Ilaria, 404
 Michler, J., 155
 Michler, Jeffrey D., 146
 Miftah Fekadu, 115
 Miftah, Mohammed Kemal, 173
 Miheretab Wolde, 211
 Mihired, Abreham Hagos, 309
 Mihret Ulsido, 138
 Mihret, D., 279
 Mihret, Felegebirhan B., 299
 Mikias Biazen, 147, 225
 Mikias Yeshitla, 415
 Mikre-Sellassie Gebre-Ammanuel, 64
 Milas, Seifulaziz, 205
 Miliard Derbew, 353
 Miljeteig, Ingrid, 350, 353, 355
 Milkessa Midega, 173
 Milkessa Wakjira, 134
 Million Gebreyes, 147, 212
 Million, Timer Jeza, 274
 Mills, Bradford F., 104
 Milman, Anita, 115
 Milstein, Tema, 413
 Minah, Margitta, 245
 Minda, Thomas T., 147
 Minhyuk Nam, 359
 Minilik, Demissie Amogne, 305
 Minten, Bart, 139, 147, 155, 264, 274, 313
 Mintewab Bezabih, 101
 Miran, Jonathan, 6
 Mirazón Lahr, Marta, 50
 Mirgissa Kaba, 1, 343, 353
 Mirutse Giday, 366, 367
 Mirza, Sana, 18
 Mirzabaev, A., 104
 Misgina Abrha, 115
 Misginaw Arficho, 115
 Mishra, Santap S., 194
 Misrak Tadesse, 95
 Mitchell, Jonathan, 286
 Mitchell, Rafael, 326, 328

Miteku, Andualem Limenih, 358
Mitiku Haile, 118, 229, 268
Mitiku, Fikadu, 147
Miyake, Riichi, 432
Miyawaki, Yukio, 404, 409
Mizanie Abate, 173
Mjaaland, Thera, 305
Moat, Justin, 115
Moe, S.R., 121, 250
Moen, Bente Elisabeth, 337
Moges Gebremariam, 379
Moges Kidane, 226
Moges, Amsalu Shiferaw, 341
Moges, Michael M., 115
Moges, Semu A., 212
Moghioroși, Vlad, 64
Mohamed Yimam, 67
Mohamed, Abduselam Abdulahi, 244
Mohamed, Hassan Saleh, 406
Mohammed Abdo, 174
Mohammed Ahmed, 263, 345
Mohammed Ajaeb, 346
Mohammed Assen, 113, 155, 226
Mohammed Detona, 111
Mohammed Gedefaw, 233
Mohammed Hassen, 35, 402
Mohammed Hassena, 147
Mohammed Mussa, 244
Mohammed Yimer, 244, 277
Mohammed, Biset Ayalew, 353
Mohammed, Dawud, 272
Mohammed, Dejen, 194, 326, 389
Mohammed, Hussein, 147
Mohammed, Jemal Ahmed, 326
Mohammed, Seid Ali, 408
Mohammed, Suleiman Obsa, 357
Mohammed, Y.A., 86
Mohammed-Ali Ibrahim, 432
Mohammedjud, Hassen Ahmed, 353
Mohamoud-Barawani, Mohamed A., 205
Mokaddem, Sara, 184
Mokgopo, Tshehledi Isaac, 224
Mokwena, Kebogile, 89
Mol, A.P.J., 114
Mola, Shula, 78
Molalign Hailu, 343
Molalign Tarekegn, 299
Moland, Karen Marie, 189, 191, 351, 355
Molenaar, Jil, 354
Molla Alemayehu, 148
Molla Gedefaw, 346, 354, 414
Molla, Bekele Wondmie, 330
Molla, Mekonnen Alemu, 115, 233, 367
Molla, Wassie, 140
Mollenhauer, Shawn Michael, 371
Moller, Lars Christian, 250
Møller, Sanne P., 354
Molvaer, Reidulf K., 60
Momin, Mohammed M., 194
Moore, Hannah, 335
Moore, Rhiannon, 324
Morand, Katell, 371
Morella, Elvira, 284
Morhange, Christophe, 42
Morin, Didier, 407
Morissens, Ann, 87
Morley, Tomas, 148, 155
Mormul, Johanna, 205
Morris, Mike, 294
Morrison-Métois, Susanna, 317
Morrow, Richard H., 345
Morrow, Virginia, 299, 305
Morton, Sarah, 356
Mosley, Jason W., 205, 208, 219, 233, 286
Moti Jaleta, 148, 156, 157, 273
Motomura, Miki, 245
Motuma Tolera, 123, 236
Mouchet, Jean, 26
Mourits, M.C.M., 140
Mourits, Monique C.M., 340
Muauz, Gidey Alemu, 148, 225, 402
Mubangizi, Odomaro, 386
Mubarek Abera, 365
Muche, Achenef A., 305
MUDHCo, 259
Muehlbauer, Mikael, 47
Mueller, M., 227
Mueller, Valerie, 84
Muhammad, Iqbal Zuberi, 117
Muhammed Jemal, 225
Muhammed, A., 245
Muhdin, B.M., 326
Mukand Singh, 426
Mukeram Teha, 244
Mukerrem Miftah, 205
Mukudi-Omwami, Edith, 257
Mulat Adefris, 346
Mulat, Asegdew G., 212
Mulat, Asgedew G., 211
Mulat, Goshu Gebeyehu, 148
Mulata Haylom, 246
Mulatie Mekonnen, 115
Mulatu Wubneh, 195, 205
Mulatu, Alemayehu Moges, 290
Mulatu, Liyew Berihun, 233
Mulder, Martin, 100, 152, 265, 321
Mulema, Annet A, 305
Mullaw, Biadgilgn-Demissie, 107
Müller, Angela M., 396
Müller, Tanja, 79, 195, 220

Müller-Mahn, Detlef, 147, 212
 Mulleta, Fantu F., 233
 Mulu Gebreeyesus, 283, 292, 293
 Mulu Getachew, 79
 Mulu Muleta, 346
 Mulu Teka, 173
 Mulu, N., 327
 Mulu, Yalew Endawoke, 327
 Muluadam Alemu, 88
 Mulualet Tadesse, 346
 Mulualet, Daba Tola, 70, 72
 Muluberhan Biedemariam, 113
 Mulubrhan Amare, 305
 Mulugeta Alemu, 100
 Mulugeta Berhanu, 315
 Mulugeta Gajaa, 354
 Mulugeta Gebregziabher, 130
 Mulugeta Gebrehiwot, 174
 Mulugeta Getu, 244
 Mulugeta Girma, 174
 Mulugeta Kebede, 284
 Mulugeta Lemenih, 99, 116
 Mulugeta, Bayisa Chala, 354
 Mulugeta, Berihun Asfaw, 87, 416
 Mulugeta, Bezabih Mekonnen, 79
 Mulugeta, Daniel, 33, 72
 Mulugeta, Dile Worke, 306
 Mulugeta, Gebrehiwot Berhe, 174, 184
 Mulugeta, Getu Sisay, 195
 Mulugeta, Hayelom Kalayou, 353
 Mulugeta, Meselu Alamnie, 274
 Mulugeta, Negash Wodaje, 275
 Mulugeta, Tefera Taye, 150
 Mulugeta, Tsegai Gbre-eyesus, 327
 Mulugeta, Yayeh Worku, 326
 Muluken, Asegidew Chekol, 290
 Mulumebet Zenebe, 184, 301
 Muluneh Woldetsadik, 96, 239
 Muluneh, A., 116
 Muluneh, Woldetsadik Abshire, 231
 Muluneh, Yigsaw Mossie, 354
 Mulunesh Dessie, 184
 Mulusew, G. Jebena, 244
 Muluye, Molla Simieneh, 354
 Mumm, Rebekka, 354
 Muna Shifa, 233
 Munro-Kramer, Michelle L., 83
 Munyua, B., 155
 Muradian, Roldan, 130, 137, 155
 Muradu Abdo, 196, 430
 Muriaas, Ragnhild L., 161
 Murithi, Lydia, 302
 Muroki, N.M., 416
 Murphy, Sean D., 220
 Murru, Maurizio, 354

Murugan, Padmanaban, 116, 327
 Murugan, Padmanabhan, 87, 103
 Musa, Hassen Ahmed, 275
 Musa, Hussein Naib, 327
 Mushir Ali, 139
 Mussa Idris, 259
 Mussa, Essa C, 275
 Mussie, Rahwa, 89
 Mutasa, Davie, 324
 Muzeyen, R., 355
 Mvena, Zebedayo S.K., 285, 292
 Mwadzingeni, Learnmore, 133
 Mwambi, Henry G., 309
 Mwanga, Samuel Simyiu, 383
 Mwangi wa Githinji, 149
 Myllylä, Susanna, 251, 259

N

Nahu Asteraye, 275
 Naidoo, Nerissa, 195
 Nair, Aishwarya Suresh, 221
 Nalepa, Rachel A., 233, 234
 Nallet, Clélie, 164
 Namara, Regassa Ensermu, 284, 426
 Namouna Guebreyesus, 56
 Nand Kumar, 128
 Nantet, Bernard, 70
 Nardos Masrasha, 349
 Narrowe, Judith, 327
 Nasr, Hala, 212
 Natanelov, Valéri, 278
 Natarajan, P., 116
 Naudts, Jozef, 112, 432
 Ncube, Alice, 243
 Ndamobissi, Robert, 315
 Nebiyu Abesha, 234
 Nebiyu Eyassu, 79
 Need, Ariana, 87
 Neef, Andreas, 212
 Nega Gebreyesus, 6
 Nega Mihret, 89
 Nega Tewolde, 119
 Nega Wube, 173
 Negalign Berhanu, 157
 Negash Mamo, 115
 Negash Wakgari, 354
 Negassie, Berhe Weldehaweria, 297
 Negatu, Workneh, 120
 Negede Gobeze, 174
 Negera, Gudeta Adula, 174
 Negesse, Asnake Ayalew, 195
 Negewo, Elmi Nure, 434
 Negewo, Mikyas Abera, 327
 Negewo-Oda, Beza, 306

Negussie Deyessa, 307, 347
 Negussie Teffera, 286
 Negussie, Achalu D., 148
 Nejib Mohammed, 96
 Netsanet, Gebremichael Weldesenbet, 380
 Neumann, Katharina, 46
 Newbery, Katharina M.B, 206
 Newman, Scott, 119
 Nganga, I.N., 244
 Ngulube, Patrick, 319
 Nhan Tran, 363
 Niccum, Curt, 18, 23, 395, 438
 Nicelli, Paolo, 19, 437
 Nicol, Alan, 210
 Nicolas, Andrea, 404, 427
 Nicolini, Beatrice, 175
 Nigatu, Alemayehu Minase, 116
 Nigerian Academy of Science, 116
 Nigisti Gebreslassie, 306
 Niguse Abebe, 139
 Niguse Hagazi, 116
 Nigussie Abadi, 148, 286
 Nigussie Afesha, 164, 195
 Nigussie Meshesha, 414
 Nigussie Yigzaw, 340
 Nishizaki, Nobuko, 159
 Nisrane, Beza L, 87
 Nitsuh Mengist, 275
 Nixon-Darcus, L., 35
 Noack, Tom, 45
 Noad Mekonnen, 148
 Nobuhiro Shimizu, 259
 Nocera, Jose Abdelnour, 288
 Noguchi, Mariko, 406
 Nohmi, Makoto, 127
 Nomura, Hisako, 137, 302
 Nordén, Anna, 303
 Norheim, Ole Frithjof, 351, 352
 Norris-Cervetto, Gregory, 6
 Norton, George, 157
 Norton, George W., 156
 Norton, Michael, 331
 Nosnitsin, Denis, 16, 19, 386, 394, 437
 Novichkhina, Anastasia, 421
 Nshimbi, Christopher Changwe, 87
 Nsibande, Duduzile, 355
 Nugusse, Woldegebrail, 149
 Nunan, Fiona, 117
 Nurezeman Gali, 311
 Nwaodike, Chioma, 195
 Nyarko, Y., 147
 Nyasimi, Mary, 94
 Nygren, Anja, 317
 Nyingi, D.W., 105

Nyssen, Jan, 36, 112, 116, 118, 147, 229, 235, 268
 Nystuen, G, 220
 Nzomo, Maria, 219

O

O'Dell, Emily Jane, 27
 O'Reilly, Seamus, 130
 Oakland Institute, 250
 Oba-Smidt, Chikage, 60, 369, 427
 Obengo, Joel Okundi, 206
 Oberlé, Philippe, 60
 Obo, D., 279
 Ochieng' Opalo, Ken, 185
 Ocho, Fikre Lemessa, 360
 Ochwo, Jimmy, 92
 Odello, Marco, 220
 Oden, Thomas C., 371, 395, 438
 Odinga, Sobukwe, 206
 Oenema, Oene, 360
 Oestigaard, Terje, 117
 Ofgeha, Gemechu Y., 117
 Ogali, Claire, 240
 Oguamanam, Chidi, 286
 Oh, Jeong Hyun, 355
 O'Hara, Peter, 123
 Ohno, Izumi, 286
 Ohno, Kenichi, 286
 Okubaghergis, Biyan Ghebreyesus, 220
 Okundaye, Gabriela, 181
 Okyerefo, Michael, 324
 Olden, Anthony, 288
 Olika Belachew, 117
 Olisarali Olibui, 245
 Olsson, Henrik, 355
 Olsson, Per, 109
 Olvmo, Mats, 234
 Olweny, Marc, 257
 O'Malley, Gabrielle, 357
 Omega Tolessa, 350
 Omenya, Alfred, 257
 Omer, Afrah Mohammedsani, 311
 Omiti, John, 149
 Onarheim, Kristine Husøy, 355
 Ong'ayo, Antony Otieno, 79
 Ongaye, Oda Orkaydo, 413
 Oniki, Shunji, 145
 Ontiri, E.M., 244
 Oosterveer, Peter, 114
 Oosterveer, Peter J.M., 114, 146
 Oosthuizen, Ann, 25
 Oosting, Simon J., 141, 278, 279
 Opinya, Felix, 279
 Opongo, Elias O., 67

Orbie, Jan, 202
 Orkin, Kate, 129
 Orłowska, Izabela, 60, 99, 111, 117
 Orwin, Martin, 399
 Osendarp, Saskia J.M., 311
 Osgood, Daniel, 331
 Osgood, Daniel E., 155
 Oskam, A.J., 138
 Osmond, Thomas, 27, 296, 436
 Osofisan, Babafemi A., 377
 Ossendorf, Götz, 47
 Østebø, Marit Tolo, 36, 306, 355
 Østebø, Terje, 64, 185, 206, 225, 306, 389, 398
 Osterloh, Sharon M., 239
 Otto, B.A., 102
 Ouedraogo Razingrim, 240
 Ouyang, Zhi, 294
 Overgaard, Hans Jørgen, 360
 Oya, Carlos, 266, 275, 293

P

Padayachee, Keshnee, 287
 Padoch, Christine, 99, 243, 313
 Pagella, T., 117
 Pain, Clare, 356
 Palacios Arapiles, Sara, 317
 Palma, Silvana, 6, 61
 Palmgren, K.B., 200
 Paltiel, O., 355
 Pamungkas, Nindya P., 311
 Panini, Francesca, 1
 Pankhurst, Alula, 298, 299, 303, 306, 332
 Pankhurst, Richard, 6, 27
 Paoletti, Antonio, 253
 Papeş, Monica, 158
 Papworth, Helen Sylvia, 327
 Parcesepe, Angela M., 355
 Pardee Center, 249
 Parida, Truptimayee, 289
 Paris, Elizabeth, 400
 Park, Young Su, 427
 Parkhurst, Justin, 311
 Partzsch, Lena, 293
 Pasquali, Maria Cristina, 259
 Pastoralist Forum Ethiopia, 245, 246
 Pastori, Giulia, 360
 Pastori, Marco, 87
 Paul, Mark, 149
 Paulander, Johan, 355
 Paulau, Stanislau, 61, 395
 Pauline, Noa, 91
 Paulos Milkias, 327, 436
 Pawtowska, Aneta, 6
 Pearce, Jeff, 64
 Pearson, Olivia, 275
 Pecenka, Clint, 347
 Peden, D., 211
 Pedrotti, Vanessa, 61
 Peerlings, Jack, 120, 138
 Pellerin, Camille Louise, 275
 Pemunta, Ngambouk Vitalis, 212
 Pender, J., 153
 Penning de Vries, F., 95
 Penny, Mary, 309
 Pérez, Francisco, 149
 Perimal-Lewis, Lua, 365
 Perner, Conradin, 409
 Persoon, Joachim G., 395
 Persson, Atkeyelsh G.M., 234
 Pertaub, David-Paul, 234
 Perugini, Nicola, 64
 Peters, B., 250
 Peters, Willem, 353
 Petersen, Anne Berit, 306, 356
 Petesch, Patti, 128
 Petit, Nicolas, 149
 Petracco, Carly, 154
 Petricca, Kadia, 356
 Petrie, Gordon, 36
 Petrikova, Ivica, 315
 Petrone, Michele, 398
 Petros Somonon, *Abba*, 19
 Petrova, Maria A., 234
 Peveri, Valentina, 404, 415
 Pezzoli, Alessandro, 96
 Phillips, Jacke, 38, 49
 Phillipson, David W., 27
 Phillipson, Laurel, 47
 Picard, Don, 220
 Pichon, Florence, 250
 Piepers, Sofie, 135
 Pigois, Remy, 139
 Pilesjö, P., 200
 Piovanelli, Pierluigi, 19, 36, 48, 386
 Pirozzi, Nicoletta, 207
 Pisani, Lauren, 320
 Pisani, Vitagrazia, 19
 Piskunova, Nataliya, 195
 Pittock, Jamie, 139
 Plaisier, Christine, 137
 Planel, Sabine, 36, 102, 149, 175, 185, 259, 403
 Plastow, Jane T., 377, 380
 Plaut, Martin, 36
 Pleurdeau, David, 46
 Pogossian, Zaroui, 56
 Pohjonen, Matti, 290
 Pohlstrand, Håkan, 117
 Poissonnier, Bertrand, 43, 48, 422

Poissonnier, Nicole, 419
 Poli, Ludovica, 217
 Poluha, Eva, 175, 287, 328
 Ponti, Christian, 220
 Poole, Amanda, 79, 175, 317
 Popescu, Alba Iulia Catrinel, 212
 Poppe, Robert, 328
 Porquier, Marie, 27
 Portella, Mario Alexis, 391
 Porter, Catherine, 267, 274
 Post, Harry H.G., 220, 440
 Posti-Ahokas, Hanna, 325
 Praeg, Bertus, 70
 Prakash, Aseem, 190, 300
 Prata, Ndola, 356, 363
 Presler-Marshall, Elizabeth, 85, 302, 303
 Pretzsch, Jürgen, 267
 Preville, Claudius, 284
 Price, Monroe E., 195
 Priess, Joerg, 108
 Prijac, Lukian, 6
 Prince, Martin, 354
 Prowse, Martin, 122, 149
 Prunier, Gérard, 221
 Puddu, Luca, 36, 66, 69, 200, 225
 Pultz Hansen, Sarah S., 206
 Purcz, Pavol, 209
 Putoto, Giovanni, 72
 Putzel, L., 96

Q

Qambela, Gcobani, 380
 Quadruppani, Sergio, 64
 Quenet, Grégory, 97
 Quinlan, Marsha B, 430
 Quinlan, Robert J., 430
 Quinn, John James, 209
 Quirin, James, 61, 411

R

Radeny, Maren, 240
 Raghallaigh, Muirean Ní, 356
 Raghallaigh, Muireann Ní, 306
 Rahel Abraham, 330
 Rahel Gizaw, 310
 Rahel, Deribe Bekele, 156
 Rahut, Dil B., 273
 Rahwa Kidane, 149
 Rai, Rajesh Kumar, 89
 Raineri, Osvaldo, 20
 Raj, Anita, 328
 Rajadhyaksha, Ashish, 380

Raju, Alexander, 382
 Rambabu, K., 248
 Rammelt, Crelis, 136, 141
 Rammelt, Crelis F., 287
 Ramos, Manuel João, 6, 56, 72
 Rancati, Cristian, 253
 Rand, Jude, 149
 Randriamamonjy, Josee, 154
 Rao, Nitya, 298
 Rashid, Shahidur, 125, 270
 Rashidy, Mahmoud M. Haggag, 21
 Ratcliffe, Hannah L., 338
 Ratner, David, 79, 160
 Raunig, Walter, 36
 Rava-Cordier, Isabelle, 61
 Rayner, F., 320
 Reardon, Thomas, 147
 Reda, D.N., 318
 Reda, Nigussie Weldemariam, 275
 Reda, Weldemariam Nigusse, 328
 Reddy, B. Sudhakara, 434
 Redie Bereketiab, 175, 221
 Redwell, Dennis, 259
 Reeves, Andrew, 367
 Regev-Tobias, Hadas, 80
 Régi, Tamás, 404, 423
 Regourd, Anne, 6, 20, 38, 438
 Reichert, Götz, 212
 Reid, Richard, 36, 221
 Reidsma, Pytrik, 127, 148, 151, 155
 Remans, Roseline, 313
 Rena, Ravinder, 307
 Reshid, Abdulaziz Abrar, 357
 Resom Berhe, 346
 Reta Hailu, 259
 Reta, Hailu Belda, 117
 Rettberg, Simone, 245
 Revie, Crawford W., 340
 Ribbe, Lars, 210
 Ribbelink, Olivier, 221
 Ricci, Lanfranco, 6
 Richards, Robin, 328
 Ridgewell, Andrew, 245
 Rieger, Matthias, 357
 Rieu-Clarke, Alistair, 214
 Riggan, Jennifer, 70, 79, 175, 317
 Riichi Miyake, 259
 Rinaudo, Tony, 116
 Ringler, Claudia, 100, 149, 266
 Ritzema, Henk, 106
 Rizzo, Matteo, 149
 Roba, Ayele Kebede, 380
 Roba, Guyo, 240
 Robel Mulat, 304
 Robera, Olana Fite, 357

Robin, Christian, 48, 384
 Robinson, L.W., 244
 Robinson, Sherman, 151
 Robitaille, Jerome, 423
 Rodas, Asrat Kassu, 360
 Rodier, Christophe, 150
 Rodrigues, Patrícia, 89, 159
 Rodriguez-Llanes, Jose Manue, 315
 Roelen, Keetie, 271
 Roessler, Philip, 175
 Roeven, Lara, 128
 Rogers, Michael J., 49
 Rogers, Paul, 117
 Rohrbach, Livia, 185
 Rohwerder, Brigitte, 84
 Rolleston, Caine, 321
 Ron, J., 300
 Ron, James, 190
 Ronner, Esther, 118
 Roro, Ameyu Godesso, 414
 Rørtveit, Guri, 346
 Rose, Pauline, 332
 Rosell, Staffan, 234
 Rossiter, Ash, 201
 Rossiter, Jack, 332
 Rost, Lucia, 303
 Rotbard, Adam, 80
 Rouaud, Alain, 7, 20
 Roux, Gaston-Louis, 26
 Rowe, Colin W, 172, 175, 185
 Rowell, Charles Henry, 27
 Ruaudel, Héloïse, 317
 Ruben, Ruerd, 130, 134, 137, 142, 144, 148, 153, 155, 264, 265, 297, 310
 Rubenson, Samuel, 20
 Rubenson, Sven, 20
 Rubinkowska-Anioł, Hanna, 20, 66, 376
 Rukuni, Mandi, 154
 Rumi Okazaki, 259
 Runhaar, Piety, 265
 Rupprecht, Tobias, 206
 Rushton, Jonathan, 140
 Rutten, Roel, 93
 Rutzen, Douglas, 307
 Ryan, Timothy M., 50
 Ryckmans, Jacques, 13

S

Saad, Muhammedamin Hussen, 275
 Saba, Kidanemariam Gebru, 347
 Sabar, Galia, 80
 Sabates, Ricardo, 328
 Sabates-Wheeler, Rachel, 150
 Sadik Muzemil, 415

Sadoff, C., 211
 Sagawa, Toru, 412
 Saïd Chiré, Amina, 252
 Saifuddin Ahmed, 363
 Sakdapolrak, Patrick, 106, 316
 Saladino, Vincenzo, 36
 Salamishah Tillet, 31
 Salamon, Hagar, 80, 404
 Salawu, Abiodun, 328
 Salazar Bonet, Juan, 377, 423
 Salazar, Juan, 423
 Saleh, Mahmud Idris, 404, 432
 Salem, Hilmi S., 214
 Salih, Mohamed, 185
 Salman, S.M.A., 212
 Salvatore, Matteo, 56
 Samatar, Abdi I., 293
 Sambaiga, Richard, 189
 Samman, Emma, 303
 Samrawit, Getaneh Damtew, 234
 Samrawit, Tadesse Seifu, 176
 Samson Gebremedhin, 362
 Samson Kassahun, 255, 259, 260, 441
 Samson Leta, 137
 Samuel Assefa, 117, 150, 185
 Samuel Gebreselassie, 263, 276
 Samuel Sahile, 107
 Samuel Sebsibie, 150
 Samuel Tadesse, 313
 Samuel Tefera, 179, 245, 416, 417
 Samuel Tewolde, 307
 Samuel Weldeegzie, 307
 Samuel, Abera Zewdie, 156
 Samuel, Aregash, 311
 Samuel, Jilo Dira, 430
 San Sebastian, Miguel, 355
 Sande Lie, John Harald, 287
 Sande Lie, Jon Harald, 176, 223, 225
 Sanfilippo, Marco, 267, 284
 Sanna, Silvia, 221
 Sansalvadore, Giovanna, 382
 Sapkota; Diplav, 310
 Sara, Bahta Galu, 307
 Sarah Tewolde-Berhan, 133
 Sardo, Igor E., 201
 Sarikakis, Katharine, 289
 Sarkar, Sukanta, 276
 Sarvasy, Hannah S, 429
 Sassòli, Marco, 221
 Sato, Miho, 357
 Satyal, Poshendra, 113, 226
 Savá, Graziano, 424, 425
 Save the Children Denmark, 307
 Saylor, Beverly Z, 48
 Schädler, Manuel, 150

Schaebitz, Frank, 44
 Schaeffner, André, 26
 Schäfer, Florian, 147, 150, 275
 Schapper, A., 150
 Schareika, Nikolaus, 242
 Schattner-Riesner, Ursula, 37
 Scheinfeldt, Laura, 48
 Schelchen, Anja, 245
 Schepers, Christian, 48
 Schewel, Kerilyn, 150, 151
 Schewel, Kerylin, 328
 Schiettecatte, Jérémie, 48
 Schippers, Alice, 297
 Schirripa, Pino, 395
 Schlee, Günther, 234, 440
 Schmidt, Emily, 151
 Schmidt, Erica, 299
 Schmidt, Glen, 86
 Schmidt, Matthias, 275
 Schmidt, Ulrich, 128
 Schnabel, Carsta, 80
 Schneider, Madeleine, 37
 Schneider, Pierre, 37
 Schnelle, M., 48
 Schoneveld, George C., 151
 Schott, Whitney, 309
 Schulte, Rogier P.O., 156
 Schultner, Jannik, 89, 110, 118, 144, 232, 314
 Schwartz, Moshe, 240
 Scott, Jennifer, 307
 Scull, Peter, 99, 123
 Seada Yassin, 367
 Seble Woldeamanuel, 74
 Sebsebe Demissew, 91, 119, 434
 Sebsib Hadis, 228
 Sebsibe Tadesse, 357
 See, Linda, 151
 Seema Singh, 128
 Seeman, Don, 80
 Seeye Abraha, 176
 Segers, Kaatje, 118
 Sehin Teferra, 84
 Seid Ali, 102
 Seid Mussa, 359
 Seid, Jibril Mohammed, 260
 Seid, M.A., 245
 Seid, Nuru Ali, 276, 280
 Seide, Wondwosen Michago, 424
 Seife Ayele, 153
 Seife Dendir, 322
 Seife Hailu, 194
 Seife, Hailu Gebreslassie, 176
 Seifu, H. Gebreyesus, 362
 Seifu, Mikinay, 151
 Selam, Aberaham Kassa, 234
 Selam, Kidane Woldu, 357
 Selamawit Bilal, 311
 Selamawit Gebreegziabher, 276
 Selden, Daniel, 37
 Seleshi, Bekele Awulachew, 103
 Sell, Mila, 287
 Selome Bekele, 89
 Semahagn Abebe, 176
 Seman, Kedir Osman, 357
 Semeneh Seleshe, 403, 405
 Semenova, Valeria, 20
 Semu A., 211
 Semu Moges, 213
 Senait Ghebrehwet, 357
 Senbeta, Feyera, 89
 Senbeta, Guteta Abdissa, 357
 Senbetie, Toma Lachore, 433
 Sendekie, T.Y., 357
 Sender, John, 151, 266, 307
 Seneshaw Tamru, 147, 274
 Serafinelli, Michel, 270
 Serawit Omer, 84
 Serawit, Bekele Debele, 66, 389
 Serbeh-Yiadom, Kwame C, 251
 Serkadis Debalke, 359
 Sernicola, Luisa, 6, 7, 48, 376
 Setargew Kenaw, 287, 384, 390
 Sevilla-Callejo, Miguel, 44
 Sewalem Tsega, 328
 Sewhareg Belay, 357
 Seydel, Erwin, 340
 Seymour, Greg, 305
 Seyoum Mesfin, 176, 234
 Seyoum, A., 267
 Seyoum, Y., 96
 Shanmugaratnam, Nadarajah, 281
 Sharaby, Rachel, 80
 Sharaby, Rahel, 75
 Shariff Mohamed, Tahira, 358
 Sharma, Bharat, 210
 Sharma, M.K., 278
 Sharma, Shubhechchha, 109
 Sharma, Vandana, 307
 Shaw Kern, Jackson, 206
 Shaw, Vincent, 352
 Shearon, Edward, 257
 Shefera Lului, 191
 Sheferaw, Efreem D., 358
 Shelemay, Kay Kaufman, 7, 371, 395
 Sheleme Beyene, 228
 Shell, Sandra Rowoldt, 428
 Shennan, Carol, 105
 Shepherd, Benjamin, 235
 Shibihon Debebe, 358
 Shiferaw Alem, 123

Shiferaw Bekele, 7, 20, 37, 61, 62
 Shiferaw Gurmu, 336
 Shiferaw, Kaleb, 151
 Shiferaw, Muleta Eyana, 426
 Shigdaf Mekuriaw, 227
 Shigeta, Masayoshi, 325, 401, 406
 Shigute, Zemzem, 358
 Shilliam, Robbie, 37
 Shimada, Go, 245
 Shimeles Damene, 226
 Shimelis Ashagre, 195
 Shimelis Girma, 342
 Shimelis, Admassu Emire, 401
 Shimelis, Behailu Dessu, 213
 Shimelis, Bonsa Gulema, 382
 Shimelis, Mesfin Teshome, 328
 Shimizu, Nobuhiro, 432
 Shimles Ayalew, 118
 Shiratori, Kiyoshi, 141
 Shishay Tadesse, 83
 Shishay, Teklay Kahsay, 318
 Short Gianotti, Anne G., 234
 Short, Shaun, 370
 Shumey, B. Teshome, 260
 Sibhatu Biadgilign, 310, 358
 Sibilo Gashure, 419
 Sida, Lewis, 250, 314
 Sida, T., 117
 Sidarus, Adel Y., 20
 Siddig, Khalid, 212
 Siddig, Khalid H.A., 139
 Sied Hassen, 293
 Sied, Hassen, 276
 Siegel, Melissa, 78, 86
 Sieghardt, Monika, 124
 Sienell, Stefan, 13
 Sietz, Diana, 120
 Sife, Alfred S, 285
 Sife, Alfred S., 292
 Sigatu, Kaleab T., 225
 SIHA Network, 307
 Sihin Tesfaye, 139
 Sil, Narasingha P, 61
 Silenat Birhanu, 118
 Sileshi Belew, 359
 Sileshi Mengistu, 238
 Sileshi Semaw, 49
 Sileshi, Bedasie Hirko, 428
 Sileshi, Fanta Melesse, 309
 Sillero-Zubiri, Claudio, 158, 159
 Silva, João Vasco, 148, 151
 Silverman, Raymond, 376
 Simane B., 121
 Simegn Alemu, 362
 Simegne Tafesse, 386
 Simegnew Handebo, 340
 Simeneh, Kiros Assefa, 176
 Simhadri, S., 115
 Simma, B., 221
 Simon Shibru, 118
 Simula, Giulia, 358
 Sinclair, F.L., 117
 Singh, Anupam Kumar, 276
 Singh, Simron J, 231
 Sintayehu Ambachew, 334
 Sintayehu Gebru, 290
 Sintayehu, Daba Wami, 342
 Sintayehu, Legesse Gebre, 256
 Siraj Mammo, 226
 Siraw, D., 329
 Siraw, Megibaru Temesgen, 176
 Sirawdink Fikreyesus, 112
 Sirna, Zelalem T., 260
 Sisay Kinfe, 196
 Sisay Regassa, 122
 Sisay Sahile, 55
 Sisay Yehuala, 104, 152, 323
 Sisay, Dawit T., 276
 Sisay, Demeku Derib, 102
 Sisay, Megersa Dirirsa, 386
 Sisay, Mitike Molla, 351, 355
 Sisay, Mulugeta Alemu, 334
 Sisay, Sahile Beyene, 20
 Sisay, Tesfamichael Awoke, 351
 Sitotaw, B., 262
 Sivakumar, K.P, 37
 Siwila, Lilian C., 307
 Six, Veronika, 21
 Siyum, Adugna Mamo, 235
 Skjerdal, Terje, 113, 176, 206, 228, 290
 Skotte, Hans, 257
 Slingerland, Maja A., 153, 277, 287
 Slobodian, Lydia, 240
 Slotta, James, 429
 Smidt, Wolbert, 7, 21, 27, 37, 49, 72, 199, 432, 439
 Smit Duijzentkunst, Bart L., 221
 Smit, Hermen, 69
 Smith, Lahra, 185
 Smits, Jeroen, 130, 144, 264, 297
 Snelder, Denyse, 133, 238
 Snell, Matthew, 123
 Snider, Thomas R., 206, 220, 221
 Snoek, Harriette, 153
 Snyder, Katherine A., 144
 Sobania, Neal, 376
 Söderbom, Måns, 283, 291
 Sohler, Estelle, 61, 66, 376
 Soldati, Agostino, 4, 49
 Solomatine, Dimitri P., 213

Solomon Abrha, 358
 Solomon Amare, 159, 282
 Solomon Aragie, 358, 364
 Solomon Ashagrie, 68
 Solomon Atnafu, 286
 Solomon Bekure, 237
 Solomon Belay, 235
 Solomon Desta, 240, 241, 246
 Solomon Gebreyes, 35
 Solomon Girma, 176
 Solomon Gizaw, 152
 Solomon Habtu, 93
 Solomon Hailemariam, 358
 Solomon Hishe, 235
 Solomon Kassahun, 359
 Solomon Kiros, 118
 Solomon Lemma, 270
 Solomon Mebre, 308
 Solomon Mebrie, 177
 Solomon Mulugeta, 255
 Solomon Negussie, 276
 Solomon Shiferaw, 358
 Solomon Teferra, 359
 Solomon Teka, 383
 Solomon Tilahun, 316
 Solomon Zerihun, 252
 Solomon, Areaya Kassa, 417
 Solomon, Berhe Tedla, 434
 Solomon, Berhe Wubneh, 340
 Solomon, Bizuayehu Wassie, 133
 Solomon, Gebreyes Beyene, 21
 Solomon, Jennifer, 90
 Solomon, Kinde Getawen, 359
 Solomon, Mosisa Gofere, 276
 Soltani, Arezoo, 99
 Sommario, Emanuele, 221
 Sommerschuh, Julian, 406
 Sonneveld, Ben, 238, 245
 Soohyung Lee, 359
 Sophia, Ahmed Hussien, 359
 Sorteberg, Asgeir, 114
 Sosina Bezu, 231, 308
 Soucat, Agnes, 339
 Soudri, Géraldine, 37
 Sparrow, Robert, 282, 304, 350, 351, 358, 366
 Speelman, Stijn, 146, 149, 155, 268
 Spencer, Steffan A., 396
 Speybroeck, Niko, 315
 Spielman, David B., 56
 Spielman, David J., 129
 Spoor, M., 236
 Sreevalasa Kumar, R., 323
 Stadler, Minke, 118
 Staelens, Lotte, 152
 Stapel, Sören, 203
 Staritz, Cornelia, 293, 294
 Stark, Laura, 251, 255, 442
 Stark, Lindsay, 318
 Staro, Francesco, 246
 Stebek, Elias N, 196, 235
 Stebek, Elias N., 118, 196
 Steen, Trui, 170
 Steenhuis, T., 209
 Steen-Johnsen, Tale, 160, 390
 Steinman, David, 382
 Stekelenburg, Jelle, 358
 Stellmacher, Till, 119, 143, 231, 269
 Melillo, 50
 Stepp, Haley, 299
 Sterk, Geert, 111
 Stevenson, Edward, 109, 234, 235, 312, 354, 359
 Stiegner, Roswitha, 13
 Stifel, David, 314
 Stockmans, Jep, 177
 Stockton, Gilles, 246
 Stout, Dietrich, 49
 Strand, Kirsten Bjerkreim, 347
 Stranger, Yves-Marie, 27
 Stranger-Johannessen, Espen, 329
 Strecker, Ivo, 417
 Stremlau, Nicole, 168, 195
 Stretton, Sean, 49
 Strintzos, M., 315
 Strobl, Ralf, 350
 Stroosnijder, Leo, 116, 124
 Struik, Paul C., 147, 150, 156
 Strupat, Christoph, 288
 Struyck, Rachel, 2
 Strzepek, Kenneth, 151
 Stuckenbruck, Loren T., 14, 371
 Sturridge, Caitlin, 83
 Su, Qin, 294
 Suciu, Alin, 21
 Suleman, Sultan, 359
 Suleyman, M., 87
 Sulieman, Rayyan, 210
 Sultan, Dagnenet, 119
 Summerfield, Daniel P., 80
 Sunter, J.R., 308
 Supré, Karlien, 135
 Surafel Melak, 310
 Surafel, Gelgelo Kumsa, 200
 Surafel, Wondimu Abebe, 376
 Surry, Yves, 154
 Susuman, A. Sathiya, 349, 359
 Sutton, John, 277, 287
 Swinkels, Jules, 185
 Szpak, Agnieszka, 222

T

- Taddese Berisso, 418
 Taddese Lencho, 269, 277
 Taddese, Jalata Jireta, 405
 Taddia, Irma, 21
 Tadele Ferede, 139, 269, 282, 283, 294, 349
 Tadele Mirkena, 119
 Tadele Tafese, 152
 Tadele, Getnet, 189
 Tadesse Abera, 329
 Tadesse Belayneh, 346
 Tadesse Beyene, 308
 Tadesse Data, 364
 Tadesse Kebebew, 222
 Tadesse Kuma, 270, 274
 Tadesse Menjetta, 359
 Tadesse Wodajo, 266
 Tadesse Woldemariam, 103
 Tadesse, Awoke Ayele, 343
 Tadesse, Jaleta Jirata, 369, 425
 Tadesse, Kassa Woldetsadik, 212, 318
 Tadesse, Kuma Worako, 147
 Tadesse, Mary, 25
 Tadesse, Melesse Merawi, 329
 Tadesse, Michael Emru, 308
 Tadesse, Million A., 359
 Tadesse, Simie Metekia, 196
 Tadesse, Solomon Tulu, 360
 Tadesse, Tagget Tesfaye, 338
 Tafere, B., 119
 Tafesse Lamaro, 337
 Taffere Tesfachew, 294
 Taffesse, Alemayehu Seyoum, 129, 263
 Tagawa, Gen, 428
 Tagel Gebrehiwot, 293
 Tagel Wondimu, 235
 Takagi, Yusuke, 177
 Takahashi, Kazushi, 277
 Takele Adugna, 144
 Takele Merid, 408
 Takele Tadesse, 357
 Takele, Beyene Tufa, 359, 360
 Takezawa, Rie, 206
 Talemoss Seta, 102, 119, 414, 419, 434
 Talsma, Elise F., 360, 362
 Tambi, Emmanuel N., 91, 141
 Tamcke, Martin, 37, 395
 Tamene Keneni, 308
 Tamirat, Gibon Ginja, 434
 Tamiru Berafe, 435
 Tamiru Y., 131
 Tamiru, J., 329
 Tamrat Gebiso, 152
 Tamru, S, 147
 Tang, Xiaoyang, 283
 Tarekegn Solomon, 360, 361
 Tarekegne, Chalachew, 152
 Tariku Belay, 409
 Tariku Dejene, 89
 Tariku Laelago, 360, 361
 Tariku Shimels, 360
 Tarrósy, István, 206
 Tasew Tafese, 409
 Tasisa, Temesge Tolossa, 119
 Tassé Abye, 68
 Tassew Woldehanna, 84, 138, 152, 277, 279, 329
 Tawfik, Rawia, 213
 Taye Dida, 308
 Taye Gari, 360, 361
 Taye Letta, 361
 Taye, Gebayehu, 121
 Taye, Hailemichael, 136
 Taye, Tolera Balcha, 305
 Taylor, Ian, 269
 Taylor, Linnet, 311
 Team, Victoria, 361
 Tebarek Lika, 295
 Tebbs, Emma J., 94, 109, 119
 Tebeje Molla, 287, 329
 Tedla Desta, 287
 Tedla Wolde-Giorgis, 333
 Tedla, Kutaye Neway, 362
 Tedros Abraha, OFM Cap., 386
 Tefera Assefa, 196
 Tefera Belachew, 333, 348, 360
 Tefera Belay, 308
 Tefera Marie, 362
 Tefera Tadesse, 329
 Tefera, Darge Delbiso, 315
 Tefera, Degu Addis, 196
 Tefera, Delelegne A., 153, 277, 287
 Tefera, M., 135
 Tefera, Tewodros, 229
 Tefere Degefa, 143
 Teferee Makonnen, 86
 Teferi Gedif, 342, 360
 Teferi Getahun, 408
 Teferi Mekonen, 326
 Teferi Mekonnen, 207, 361
 Teferi Tolera, 246
 Teferi, Abate Adem, 153, 235
 Teferi, Mesfin Kinfu, 154
 Teferi, Nigussie Tafa, 380
 Tegegn Fantahun, 431
 Tegegn Gebre-Egziabhere, 277
 Tegegn, Gebeyaw Wassie, 260
 Tegegne Gebre-Egziabher, 88, 294
 Tegegne, Habtamu Mengistie, 21, 61

Tegegne, Sishaw Emiru, 321
 Teegnie, Alemu Kumilachew, 8, 153
 Teguada Alebachew, 177
 Teka Zewdie, 414
 Teka, Araya M., 247
 Tekalign Ayalew, 87
 Tekeste Berhanu, 137
 Tekeste Fekadu, 68
 Tekeste Negash, 61, 330
 Tekeste, Asayehegn, 361
 Tekie Alemu, 122, 149, 266, 279
 Tekle Hagos, 49, 66
 Tekle Mariam Woldemikael, 71
 Teklehaimanot, Awash, 361
 Teklehaimanot, Hailay D., 361
 Teklehaimanot, Mebrahtu L., 138
 Teklemariam Wolde-Mikael, 441
 Tekletsadik Belachew, 380
 Teklewoini Mariye, 335
 Teklewold, Hailemariam, 119
 Teklu Arga, 88
 Teklu Erkossa, 209
 Teklu, Theodros A., 68, 185
 Teklu, Theodros Assefa, 387
 Tēlāhun Tāsaw, 62
 Telake Azale, 342
 Telake, Azale Bisetegn, 340
 Teller, Charles H., 90, 365
 Tembo, Nick Mdika, 382
 Temechehn Gutu, 408, 413
 Temesgen Alemu, 277
 Temesgen Belissa, 277
 Temesgen Burka, 373
 Temesgen Eyilet, 222
 Temesgen Gashaw, 120, 246
 Temesgen Tamirat, 361
 Temesgen Tantu, 362
 Temesgen Worku, 278
 Temesgen, Abdulkерim, 62
 Temesgen, Gebeyehu Baye, 37, 153, 398
 Temesgen, Kidanu A., 120
 Temesgen, Magule Olango, 434
 Temesgen, Melaku Kassa, 330
 Temesgen, Siraw Megibaru, 177
 Temesgen, Tesfamariam Beyan, 65
 Temesgen, Thomas Halabo, 185
 Temin, Jon, 186
 Ten Hove, Hermine, 153
 Tena Alamirew, 91, 108
 Tenkir Bongor, 278
 Tennekoon, Vidhura S., 349
 Terefe Degefa, 90, 131, 153, 255
 Terefe, Taye Weldesi, 278
 Terra, Tosca, 311
 Tesema Ta'a, 428
 Tesfa Bihonegn, 196
 Tesfa, Dejenie Habtewold, 334
 Tesfaalem, Ghebreyohannes Asfaha, 229
 Tesfaheywet Zeryehun, 244
 Tesfamicheal Wossen, 153
 Tesfay Alula, 432
 Tesfay Aradom, 87
 Tesfay Araya, 120
 Tesfay Berihu, 111
 Tesfay, Berhane Gebremariam, 362
 Tesfay, G., 153
 Tesfay, Gebremeskel Hailu, 71
 Tesfay, Wolde Yohannes, 21
 Tesfaye Bekele, 98, 105
 Tesfaye Bezabih, 290
 Tesfaye Dinka, 25
 Tesfaye Fentaw, 159
 Tesfaye Fesseha, Yonatan, 198
 Tesfaye Mulune, 69
 Tesfaye Semela, 330
 Tesfaye Tadesse, 362
 Tesfaye Teshome, 330
 Tesfaye Wolde-Medhin, 154
 Tesfaye Woldeyohanes, 154
 Tesfaye, Aaron, 177, 207
 Tesfaye, Abebe Amdie, 367
 Tesfaye, Abonesh, 120
 Tesfaye, Chofana Cholo, 120, 260
 Tesfaye, Gebeyehu Admasu, 251, 260
 Tesfaye, Gebregzer, 121
 Tesfaye, Gemechu Gurmu, 330
 Tesfaye, Gudeta Nigussie, 174
 Tesfaye, Kindie, 155
 Tesfaye, Mitiku Gabrehiwot, 222
 Tesfaye, S., 320
 Tesfayi Gebreselassie, 90
 Teshager Dagne, 286
 Teshager, Mazengia Asratie, 278
 Teshale Darebo, 362
 Teshale Tibebe, 207
 Teshome Abera, 330, 387
 Teshome Adugna, 278
 Teshome Betru, 236
 Teshome Emanu, 260
 Teshome Kondale, 308
 Teshome Soromessa, 91, 105, 233
 Teshome, Kebede Deressa, 278
 Teshome, Seyoum Gebresenbet, 121
 Teshome, Temesgen Tilahun, 315
 Teshome, Yirgu Bayou, 126
 Tessema Endalkachew, 150
 Tessema Zewdu, 118, 246
 Tessema, W.K., 246
 Tessema, Workneh K., 138
 Tewelde Gebremariam, 177

Tewelde Gebresslase, 177, 285
 Tewodaj Mogues, 154
 Tewodros Eshete, 362
 Tewodros Gebre, 380
 Tewodros Mekonnen, 261
 Tewodros Tadesse, 121, 133, 145, 154
 Tewodros Woldearegay, 177
 Tewodros, Hailemariam Gedlu, 38
 Tezera Getahun, 246
 Tezera Tazebew, 71, 177, 186
 The Ex, 371
 Then-Obluska, Joanna, 38, 49
 Theodros Teklu, 390
 Thiel, Andreas, 115
 Thijssen, Marja H., 147, 154
 Thiollet, Hélène, 81
 Thirumurthy, Harsha, 215
 Thobejane, Tsoaledi, 223
 Thomas Belay, 380
 Thomas, Bekele Haile-Selassie, 330
 Thomas, Michael W., 33, 38, 380, 381, 437
 Thomas, Steven W., 380
 Thomas, Terrence, 232
 Thompson, Daniel K., 62, 81
 Thompson, Jennifer, 112
 Thompson, Lisa M., 306
 Thornton, Alec, 131
 Thornton, Philip, 94
 Thubauville, Sophia, 4, 7, 21, 405, 424, 436, 437, 439
 Thupayagale-Tshweneagae, Gloria, 364
 Thurlow, James, 263
 Tiba, Firew Kebede, 193, 196
 Tibebe Eshete, 330, 390
 Tibebe Salehu, 103
 Tiberi, Diana, 3
 Tigabu Tesfaye, 339
 Tigabu, Degu Getahun, 308
 Tigest, A. Tuffa, 362
 Tigist Bekele, 337
 Tigist Worku, 115
 Tigist, Shewarega Hussien, 415
 Tiki, Waktola, 240
 Tilahun Abdeta, 342
 Tilahun Amede, 154, 156
 Tilahun Bekele, 129
 Tilahun Teklehaymanot, 366, 367
 Tilahun, Bejital Zellelew, 390
 Tilahun, Gidey Gebre-Meskel, 328
 Tilahun, Mengistu, 121
 Tilahun, Mesfin, 138
 Tilahun, Meshesha Fenta, 197
 Tilahun, Weldie Hindaya, 236
 Tilaye, Kindye Ayen, 268
 Tilaye, Teklewold-Deneke, 154
 Tiliksew Addis, 294
 Timkehet Teffera, 372
 Timko, Joleen A, 154
 Tinsae Demise, 278
 Tiru Tesfa, 154
 Tiruwork Arega, 121, 293
 Tiruwork, Arega, 276
 Tiruwork, Tamiru Tola, 362
 Tittonell, Pablo, 111
 Tizita Mulugeta, 90
 Toggia, Pietro S., 197
 Tola Bayisa, 357
 Tolcha, Alemu, 306
 Tolera, Tesema, 136
 Tolessa T., 121
 Tolla, M., 122
 Tolla, Mieraf Tadesse, 352, 362
 Tollens, Eric, 268
 Tolon, Uli Wessling, 261
 Tolosana, Eduardo, 106, 438
 Tomaszewski, Jacek, 22
 Tomkinson, Jo, 33
 Tomkinson, Joanne Kathryn, 71
 Tommis, Emilija, 250
 Tonegawa, Yoshiko, 331
 Töpfer, Till, 104
 Torenvlied, René, 87
 Tornay, Serge A., 424
 Torres, Jorge de, 54, 56
 Tosco, Mauro, 425
 Tostensen, Arne, 250
 Tournemire, Claude, 49
 Trauth, Martin H., 44
 Treiber, Magnus, 81, 390
 Trento, Giovanna, 64
 Treyer, Sébastien, 247
 Tribe, Tania, 56
 Trijsburg, Laura E., 360
 Trinh, Huong Thi, 360
 Troeger, Sabine, 246
 Trojer, Till J.F., 407
 Tronvoll, Kjetil, 185, 186, 209, 220, 306
 Trübswasser, Ursula, 261, 362
 Trutmann, Peter, 105
 Tscharaktschiew, Stefan, 93, 123, 127
 Tsedale Kinfu, 308
 Tsedey Mekonnen, 173
 Tsega Etefa, 225
 Tsega, Anwar Hassen, 178, 433
 Tsegai, Berhane Ghebretekle, 121
 Tsegay, Gebrekidan Tekleselassie, 265
 Tsegaye Bekele, 121
 Tsegaye Beru, 38, 197
 Tsegaye Tadesse, 213
 Tsegaye Tewelde, 361

Tsegaye, A., 122
 Tsegaye, Abie Gebeyehu, 368
 Tsegaye, D., 121, 250, 416
 Tsegaye, Dawit M., 209
 Tsegaye, Moreda Shegro, 236
 Tsegaye, Mulugeta Habtewold, 154, 315
 Tsegazeab Bezabih, 363
 Tsegu Fessahaie Bahta, 25
 Tsehai Berhane-Selassie, 38, 396
 Tsering, Palden, 358
 Tucker, Katie, 38, 49
 Tufa Garoma, 278
 Tufa, F.A., 318
 Tujuba Asmera, 294
 Tulu Hajji, 335
 Turton, David, 121, 400, 423
 Tvedt, Terje, 122

U

Uggla, Caroline, 405
 Uhlig, Siegbert, 7, 38
 Um, Nancy, 38, 438
 UN Habitat, 261
 UNECA, 122, 315, 316
 Unfried, Berthold, 38
 UNICEF, 309
 Unrau, C., 150
 Unseth, Peter, 369
 Uoldelul Chelati Dirar, 61, 62
 Uthman, Olalekan A., 364

V

Vadjunec, Jacqueline M., 158
 Valieva, Nafisa, 22
 Valsecchi, P, 439
 Van Andel, Tinde, 366
 Van Assche, Kristof, 231, 269
 Van Asseldonk, Marcel, 264
 Van Beek, C.L., 122
 Van Beek, Christy, 126, 360
 Van Bers, Caroline, 111
 Van Blerk, Lorraine, 306
 Van Bodegom, A.J., 122
 Van de Poel, Ellen, 350
 Van de Ven, Gerrie W.J., 96
 Van den Akker, Thomas, 358
 Van den Berg, Marrit, 143, 258, 311
 Van den Brink, Cees Peter, 279
 Van den Broek, Joep, 147
 Van der Beken, Christophe, 71, 178, 189, 197, 198
 Van der Klink, Jac, 297
 Van der Kwast, J., 125

Van der Lee, Jan, 101, 278, 279
 Van der Maesen, Laurentius, J.G., 366
 Van der Molen, Michiel K., 147
 Van der Rede, Lauren, 68
 Van der Zaag, Pieter, 120
 Van Dijk, Han, 242
 Van Dijk, Meine Pieter, 253, 255, 256, 258, 279, 441
 Van Dijk, Michiel, 148, 155
 Van Engen, Marloes, 297
 Van Gameren, Dirk, 261
 Van Griensven, Ann, 213
 Van Huylenbroeck, Guido, 146, 149, 155, 268
 Van Ingen, T., 250
 Van Ittersum, Martin K., 127, 146, 148, 151, 155
 Van Keulen, H., 126
 Van Koppen, B., 95
 Van Laerhoven, Frank, 95
 Van Loon, Marloes P., 148, 151, 155
 Van Noordwijk, Meine, 109, 140
 Van Paassen, Annemarie, 151
 Van Passel, Steven, 137
 Van Reisen, Mirjam E.H, 306
 Van Rompaey, Anton, 251
 Van Schalk Andel, Jan, 213
 Van Trijp, Hans C.M., 138, 242, 246, 276
 Van Wesenbeeck, 133
 Van Westen, Guus, 136, 141
 Vancampenhout, Karen, 118
 Vandemoortele, Milo, 331
 Vandercasteelen, Joachim, 155
 Vasilaky, Kathryn, 331
 Vasudeo, Kshipra, 198
 Vaughan, Sarah, 213
 Vazzana, Antonino, 50
 Vecchione, Elisa, 311
 Vedeld, Pál, 250
 Veilleux, Jennifer C., 213
 Veldkamp, Tom, 142
 Vellema, Sietze, 279
 Venayre, Sylvain, 27
 Venkataraman, M., 331
 Venturi, Bernardo, 207
 Venturini, Gabriella, 222, 440
 Venugopal, Varsha, 198
 Verbeke, Joren, 135
 Verbeke, Wim, 278, 281
 Verburg, Peter H., 226
 Vercillo, S., 131
 Vergari, Moreno, 7, 398, 429
 Verguet, Stéphane, 347, 351, 352, 363
 Verhees, Frans J.H.M., 276
 Verhoeven, Harry, 178, 207, 209, 223
 Verkaart, S., 155

Vermeulen, Roel, 129
 Veronesi, Marcella, 210
 Verrienti, Maria Alessandra, 87
 Vertin, Zach, 209
 Vezzoli, Simona, 83
 Vieider, Ferdinand M., 279
 Vielmer, Jean-Baptiste Jeangène, 33, 178, 222, 407
 Vihinen, Hilikka, 287
 Vilà-Guerau de Arellano, Jordi, 147
 Villa, Massimo, 11, 22, 54, 372
 Villanger, Espen, 294, 308
 Villanucci, Alessia, 363
 Viney, Kerri, 335
 Vliet, Jasper V., 226
 Vogelsang, Ralf, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49
 Voicu, Sever J., 22
 Voigt, Rainer, 2, 22, 38, 440
 Volman, Monique, 325
 Volterra, Alessandro, 61, 383
 Von Braun, J., 227
 Von Knebel Doeberitz, Magnus, 340
 Von Pezold, Johanna, 288
 Von Wehrden, Henrik, 118
 Vos, Matthijs, 159
 Vu, Alexander, 363

W

Wabelo, Temesgen Solomon, 236
 Wadt, A., O.F.M., 396
 Waganesh, Z., 81
 Wagaw, Y., 279
 Wagner, Natascha, 357
 Wahel Rashid, 213
 Wakgari Deressa, 353, 360, 361, 363
 Wakie, Tewodros T., 122
 Wakjira, M., 105
 Wako, Lemma Megerssa, 309
 Wako, Wako Golicha, 363
 Waktola Tiki, 122, 246
 Waldman, Menachem, 411
 Walelign Shemsedin, 39
 Walelign Tadesse, 415
 Walelign, Yihenew Tsegaye, 198
 Wall, Stig, 353
 Wallelign Shemsedin, 398
 Walls, Helen, 311, 314
 Wami, Tabor, 39
 Wang, Hong, 42
 Ward, Ruby A., 242
 Warnecke, Andrea, 81
 Warner, Koko, 316
 Wasihun, Kiflom B., 214
 Wassie Berhanu, 319

Wassie Kebede, 298
 Watanabe, Takaaki, 137
 Waterbury, John, 213
 Waterhouse, Philippa, 309
 Waters-Bayer, Ann, 250
 Watson, Elizabeth E., 286, 405
 Watson, Francis, 18
 Wayessa, Bula S., 261
 Wayessa, Gutu Olana, 236
 Wayne, Beatrice Tychsen, 39
 Weaver, Lesley Jo, 312
 Webb, Patrick, 310
 Weber, Annette, 309
 Webster-Kogen, Ilana, 81
 Wedekind, Jonah, 237
 Weedman Arthur, Kathryn, 49
 Weeramantry, Romesh, 222
 Wegene Demeke, 288
 Wei Wu, 107
 Wei, Xiangdong, 155
 Weidert, Karen, 356, 363
 Weigele, Annika, 331
 Weil, Shalva, 411
 Weis, Julianne, 363
 Weis, Toni, 178, 283
 Weisser, Stéphanie, 39
 Weiwei, Chen, 250
 Welborn, Lily, 72
 Weldegebriel, Zerihun Berhane, 122
 Weldegiorgis, Fitsum S., 178
 Weldemariam, Alemayehu F., 8
 Weldehlassie, Hailai A., 279
 Weldu, A., 25
 Wendimu Legesse, 312
 Wendt, Karl Peter, 49
 Wendwossen Terefe, 282
 Wentzell, Richard, 239, 431
 Werner, Wouter G., 217
 Werts, Julia K., 373
 Wesselink, Renate, 100, 152, 321
 West, Vincent, 45
 Wetter, Andreas, 369
 Weyni Tesfai, 101
 Wheeler, Kevin G., 213
 White, Aronette M., 306
 Whitfield, Lindsay, 293, 294
 Whitney, Gibson, 356
 Whittington, Dale, 211, 213
 Wiebel, Jacob, 160, 161
 Wiener, Markus, 64
 Wilcox, Hui N., 373
 Wild, Hannah, 247
 Williams, Frances M., 122
 Williams, Paul D., 207
 Wilshaw, Alex, 50

- Wilson, Ivy, 81
 Windmuller-Luna, Kristen, 50, 56, 376
 Winter-Nelson, Alex, 99
 Wion, Anaïs, 22, 39, 50, 57, 66
 Wirtz, Andrea L, 363
 Wisniewska, Marta, 257
 Witakowski, Witold, 39, 390, 396
 Witlox, Frank, 93, 229
 Wittberg, Dionna M., 364
 Witteveen, Loes M., 142
 Witztum, Eliezar, 82
 Wodajo, Befekadu S., 364
 Woertz, Eckhart, 207
 Wogene, Berhanu Mena, 82
 Wohabie Birhan, 414
 Wolday Amha, 122, 279
 Wolde Giorgis, Elizabeth, 31
 Wolde Gossa, Taddese, 405
 Wolde Mekuria, 123, 156
 Wolde Selassie, Bisrat, 272
 Wolde, Abraham K., 364
 Wolde, Addisu, 122
 Woldeamlak Bewket, 96, 108, 127, 235
 Woldegebrael, Edegilign Hailu, 122
 Woldegebrial Zeweld, 155
 Wolde-Gabriel, S., 341
 Wolde-Giorgis, Elizabeth, 39, 377
 Woldegiyorgis, A.A., 331
 Woldekidan, Workneh Gebeyehu, 198
 Woldemichael Kifle, 157
 Woldetsadik, Tadesse Kassa, 189, 194
 Woldeyesus, Abera Hailemariam, 198
 Woldeyohanes, Habtamu Tefera, 155
 Wolfhagen, Jesse, 42
 Won Kidane, 280
 Wondafrash Kibebew, Mekitie, 361
 Wondemetegegn, Sisay Awgichew, 331
 Wondim, Mebrat G., 364
 Wondimagegn Paulos, 312
 Wondimagegnehu Girma, 123
 Wondimu Bayu, 100, 154
 Wondimu Ersino, 158
 Wondmagagne Daniel, 103
 Wondwosen Abera, 155
 Wondwosen Tamrat, 332
 Wondwosen Teshome, 196, 199, 332
 Wondwossen Belete, 288
 Wondwossen Lerebo, 303
 Wondwossen Tamrat, 331
 Wondwossen, Kassa Tsegaye, 294
 Wondyifraw Tadesse, 364
 Wong, Ho Lun, 155
 Wonmoon Lee, 359
 Wood, Adrian, 123
 Woodhead, Martin, 332
 Woods, Carrie L., 99, 123
 Workafes Woldetsadik, 155
 Worker Rights Consortium, 280
 Workie, D.L., 364
 Workineh Asmare, 150
 Workineh, Diribsa Gutema, 428
 Workneh Kassa, 239
 Workneh Kelbessa, 159
 Workneh Negatu, 126, 247
 Workneh Yadete, 303
 Workneh, Téwodros W, 178
 Workneh, Téwodros W., 291
 Worku Abebe, 364
 Worku Ambelu, 90
 Worku Animaw, 361
 Worku Awoke, 335, 336, 353, 354
 Worku Dibu, 162
 Worku Gebeyehu, 280, 283
 Worku Lakew, 25
 Worku Tefera, 288
 Worku Tuffa, 143
 Worku Yallew, Walelegn, 345
 Worku, Anumaw Temesgen, 338
 Worku, Derara-Megenassa, 402
 Worku, Gebeyehu Lakew, 161
 Worku, Negash Motbainor, 441
 World Bank, 123, 186, 207, 261
 Wossen Ayele, 377
 Wossenu Abtew, 213
 Wöstehoff, Luisa, 46
 Woubie, Amsaya Anteneh, 155
 Wright, Jessica, 57
 Wright, Marta Camilla, 391, 396
 Wubalem Tadesse, 105, 106, 110, 123, 136, 438
 Wubegzier Mekonnen, 1, 364
 Wubyid Kumel, 415
 Wuhibegezer Ferede, 178, 215, 405, 433
 Wuleta Betemariam, 338
 Wuleta Lemma, 339
 Wynendaele, Evelien, 359
- ## X
- Xiaoyang Tang, 248
- ## Y
- Yacob Arsano, 115
 Yacob Haile-Mariam, 198
 Yacob Hidoto, 434
 Yair, Gad, 82
 Yakob Bekele, 199
 Yalemshay Mekonnen, 129

Yalemwork Getnet, 362
 Yalew, Amsalu, 123, 280
 Yalew, E., 320
 Yalfal Temesgen, 280
 Yaliso Yaya, 364
 Yamada, Shoko, 332
 Yan Zhen, 183
 Yanev, Lachezar, 68
 Yang, Jie, 253
 Yared Bayissa, 213
 Yared Seid, 280
 Yared Sertse, 139
 Yared, Mammo Cherinet, 282
 Yaregal Tilahun, 129
 Yaron Mesghenna, Hadas, 77
 Yasar, Ansar ul-Hacque, 258
 Yasunobu, Kumi, 127
 Yates, Brian J., 39, 428
 Yaw Nyarko, 274
 Yaya, Sani, 364
 Yebio Woldemariam, 40
 Yedemie, Yordanos Y., 365
 Yegin Habtes, 364
 Yehualaeshet Muluneh, 222
 Yemane Berhane, 303, 336, 353, 365
 Yemane Zeray, 201
 Yemataw, Wondie Yehualashet, 309
 Yemenzwork Endale, 102
 Yemeserach Belayneh, 304
 Yemesrach Tadess, 312
 Yemiru Tesfaye, 434
 Yenealem, Reta Bogale, 89
 Yenenesh Tadesse, 156
 Yenesew Sewnet, 316
 Yenus, Roza Asrar, 222
 Yeraswork Admassie, 306, 365
 Yerday, Efrat, 82
 Yerosan Mesfin, 272
 Yesegat, Wollala Abehodie, 280
 Yeshambel, Tesfa Nigatu, 365
 Yeshaneh Seyum, 361
 Yeshanew, Sisay Alemayehu, 198
 Yeshi Chiche, 124
 Yeshiwas, Degu Belay, 186
 Yeshtila, Wendemene Bekele, 265, 281
 Yetebarek Hizekeal, 239, 414
 Yetena, Yared Debebe, 178
 Yetibebu Moges, 124
 Yetsedaw Emagne, 280
 Yeyis Mitiku, 168
 Yiallourides, Constantinos, 223
 Yibeltal Tebekaw, 365
 Yibelu Bazezew, 362
 Yibibal Gebeyehu, 358
 Yibrah Tekle, 367
 Yidneckachew, Ayele Zikargie, 237
 Yigremew Adal, 237
 Yigzaw Haile, 332
 Yigzaw Kebede, 354
 Yihenew Tesfaye, 124
 Yihenew, Alemu Tesfaye, 225
 Yihenew, G.S., 122
 Yilema, Mahlet G., 261
 Yilikal Anteneh, 111
 Yilkal Ayalew, 179
 Yilma Miressa, 430
 Yilma, A.D., 134
 Yilma, Sileshi Shiferaw, 209
 Yilma, Zelalem, 304, 350
 Yilmaz, Serdar, 198
 Yimam, Tadesse Yimam, 365
 Yimenu Yitayih, 350, 365
 Yimer Mekonnen, 359
 Yimer, Solomon Abay, 189, 344
 Yinebeb, Nigatu Tessema, 179
 Yirdaw Asfaw, 92
 Yirga, Gelaw Woldeyes, 40, 82
 Yirgashewa, Teshome Amare, 40
 Yisac Tafere, 298
 Yishak Gecho, 156
 Yishihake, Erchigo Ababbo, 316
 Yitagesu Habtu, 288
 Yitayew Alemayehu, 303, 306
 Yitbarek, Takele Bayiley, 280
 Yitbarek, Tibebe Weldesemaet, 158
 Ylönen, Aleks, 71, 73, 179
 Yohanes Ayanaw, 340
 Yohannes Aberra, 145
 Yohannes Adigeh, 436
 Yohannes Ayanu, 124
 Yohannes Gebre-Michael, 250
 Yohannes Gebre-Selassie, 50
 Yohannes Gedamu, 179
 Yohannes Haile-Selassie, 50
 Yohannes Mare, 156
 Yohannes Seile, 50
 Yohannes Tekalign, 209
 Yohannes Yihdego, 214
 Yohannes Yitbarek, 417
 Yohannes, Ayalew Birru, 281
 Yohannes, Aytenew Ayele, 30
 Yohannes, Eneyew Ayalew, 179, 291
 Yohannes, Gebeyehu Alebachew, 207
 Yohannes, Mehretie Adinew, 309
 Yohannes, Tekalign Beza, 207
 Yohannes, Tesfaye Getachew, 420
 Yonas Adigeh, 417
 Yonas Admassu, 381
 Yonas Ashine, 186, 198
 Yonas Beqeale, 419

Yonas Berhanu, 124
 Yonas Beyene, 50
 Yonas Tariku, 241, 243
 Yonas Worku, 323
 Yonas Yohannes, 123
 Yonas, Adaye Adeto, 186
 Yonas, Alemayehu Soressa, 251, 257, 262
 Yonas, Ashine Demisse, 40
 Yonas, Ketsela Mulat, 208
 Yonas, Mekonnen Ekubu, 365
 Yonas, Tariku Metaferia, 390
 Yonas, Tesemma Amaya, 237
 Yonas, Tesfa Sisay, 179
 Yonatan Dinku, 280, 281, 332
 Yonatan Sahle, 51
 Yonatan Tewelde, 396
 Yonatan, Tesfaye Fessha, 186, 199
 Yonathan, Tesfaye Fessha, 186
 Yonis, Manex B., 279
 Yoon, Haeyeon, 271, 441
 Yordanos Seifu, 82, 90
 Yorke, Louise, 332
 Yosef Demissie, 23
 Yosef Mamo, 271
 Yoseph Mekasha, 128
 Yoseph, Halala Handiso, 433
 Yoseph, L.W., 245
 Yoshida, Sayuri, 21, 23, 309, 418
 Yosief Gebrehiwet, 223
 Young, Alden, 219
 Youngmann, Rafael, 82
 Yule, Paul, 44
 Yusuf Haji, 312
 Yusuf Teshale, Semir, 187

Z

Zaalberg, Ruud, 265
 Zaccaria, Massimo, 23, 40, 61, 62, 64
 Zack, Tanya, 82
 Záhorký, Jan, 40, 82, 84, 179, 187, 332, 428
 Zanetti, Ugo, 387, 396
 Zanoga, Edith, 213
 Zarate, Anne Valle, 239
 Zarzeczny, Rafał, 8, 23, 375, 387, 438
 Zavaleta, Erika, 105
 Zazzaro, Chiara, 41, 42, 377
 Zbelo Tesfamariam, 139
 Zebideru Zewdie, 338
 Zecarias Gerrima, 306
 Zegeye Wolde-Mariam, 418
 Zegye Chernet, 262
 Zehle, Jana, 332
 Zekarias Shumeta, 264, 281
 Zekarias Woldemariam, 281, 288, 294

Zekarias, Beshah Abebe, 187
 Zekariyas, Sahile Nezenega, 365
 Zelalam Yilma, 350
 Zelalem Alamrew, 298, 351
 Zelalem Eshetu, 199
 Zelalem Getnet, 396
 Zelalem Hadush, 95, 116, 118
 Zelalem Kebu, 162
 Zelalem Muchie, 214
 Zelalem Teferra, 262, 428
 Zelalem Tesfaye, 412
 Zelalem Yilma, 282, 351, 366
 Zelalem, Birhanu Mengesha, 343
 Zelealem Leyew, 405
 Zeleke Ewnetu, 434
 Zeleke, Elleni Centime, 41, 161, 262
 Zelelew, Mulugeta B., 214
 Zelenáková, Martina, 209
 Zemaryam, Yonattan Araya, 332
 Zemedé Asfaw, 91, 366, 434
 Zemelak, A. Ayele, 72, 186, 187, 332
 Zemenfes Tsige, 439
 Zemenu Yesigat, 199, 281
 Zemicael Desta, 90
 Zemzem Shigute, 282, 288
 Zena Berhanu, 188, 335
 Zenebe Adimassu, 124, 156
 Zenebe Gebreegziabher, 156, 237, 279, 282
 Zenebe Mekonnen, 124
 Zenebe Tadesse, 282
 Zenebe, Yohanis Candido, 416
 Zeng, Di, 156, 157
 Zeray Yihdego, 214, 220, 223, 249, 439, 440
 Zeremariam Fre, 247
 Zerfu Hailu, 124
 Zerfu, E., 250
 Zerga, B., 91
 Zerihun Abebe, 429
 Zerihun Berhane, 179
 Zerihun Doda, 405
 Zerihun Girma, 309
 Zerihun Mohammed, 83, 94, 99
 Zerihun Nigussie, 125, 157, 323
 Zerihun Woldu, 119
 Zerihun Yemataw, 368, 415
 Zerihun, Berhane Weldegebriel, 157
 Zerihun, S., 262
 Zerihun, Yohannes Amare, 125
 Zewde Gabre-Sellassie, 62
 Zewde, Israel Fekade, 282
 Zewdie Aderaw, 343
 Zewdie Birhanu, 157, 338
 Zewdie Habte, 157
 Zewdie, Birhanu Koricha, 306
 Zewdie, Habte Shikur, 282

Zewdu Eshetu, 227
Zewdu Kifle, 159
Zewdu Sisay, 351
Zewdu, A., 87
Zeynaba Zakir, 87
Zhang, Peng, 272
Zhang, Yin, 214
Zhao, Vicky Yiran, 328
Zhe Guo, 305
Zhu Zuping, 214
Zibagwe, Scelo, 262, 266
Zigale, Tamir Tenaw, 405
Zigiju Samuel, 168

Zilber, Nelly, 82
Zimmerman, Cathy, 84
Zimmermann-Steinhart, Petra, 199
Zinabu, E., 125
Zinabu, Samaro Rekiso, 202, 333
Zirpel, Ulrike, 128
Ziso, Edson, 208
Zoomers, Annelies, 136, 141
Zoomers, E.B., 230
Zukowska, Grazyna Zofia, 22
Zulu, Joseph M., 189
Zuurmond, Rochus, 23